

C O N T E N T S

EDITORIAL NOTE	xi
FOREWORD <i>by Rebecca Newberger Goldstein</i>	xiii
INTRODUCTION <i>by Huntington Cairns</i>	xvii
 SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY)	 3
<i>Translated by Hugh Tredennick</i>	
 CRITO	 27
<i>Translated by Hugh Tredennick</i>	
 PHAEDO	 40
<i>Translated by Hugh Tredennick</i>	
 CHARMIDES	 99
<i>Translated by Benjamin Jowett</i>	
 LACHES	 123
<i>Translated by Benjamin Jowett</i>	
 LYSIS	 145
<i>Translated by J. Wright</i>	
 EUTHYPHRO	 169
<i>Translated by Lane Cooper</i>	
 MENEXENUS	 186
<i>Translated by Benjamin Jowett</i>	
 LESSER HIPPIAS	 200
<i>Translated by Benjamin Jowett</i>	
 ION	 215
<i>Translated by Lane Cooper</i>	

GORGIAS	229
<i>Translated by W. D. Woodhead</i>	
PROTAGORAS	308
<i>Translated by W. K. C. Guthrie</i>	
MENO	353
<i>Translated by W. K. C. Guthrie</i>	
EUTHYDEMUS	385
<i>Translated by W. H. D. Rouse</i>	
CRATYLUS	421
<i>Translated by Benjamin Jowett</i>	
PHAEDRUS	475
<i>Translated by R. Hackforth</i>	
SYMPOSIUM	526
<i>Translated by Michael Joyce</i>	
REPUBLIC	575
<i>Translated by Paul Shorey</i>	
THEAETETUS	845
<i>Translated by F. M. Cornford</i>	
PARMENIDES	920
<i>Translated by F. M. Cornford</i>	
SOPHIST	957
<i>Translated by F. M. Cornford</i>	
STATESMAN	1018
<i>Translated by J. B. Skemp</i>	
PHILEBUS	1086
<i>Translated by R. Hackforth</i>	

C O N T E N T S

ix

TIMAEUS **1151**

Translated by Benjamin Jowett

CRITIAS **1212**

Translated by A. E. Taylor

LAWS **1225**

Translated by A. E. Taylor

APPENDIX

EPINOMIS **1517**

Translated by A. E. Taylor

GREATER HIPPIAS **1534**

Translated by Benjamin Jowett

LETTERS **1560**

Translated by L. A. Post

INDEX **1607**

SOCRATES' DEFENSE

(APOLOGY)

The first three dialogues given here are an account of the last days and the death of Socrates. In what order Plato wrote the dialogues we do not know, but in reading them there is a good reason for beginning with those that center in the death of the chief personage. Only in them is Socrates himself the subject. In the others, although almost always the main speaker, he rarely speaks of himself. Indeed, in two of the three latest dialogues he is only a listener, and in the last he does not even appear. But in these first three he talks at length about his life and his beliefs.

In his Defense, Socrates explains himself to his fellow citizens when he is brought before an Athenian court on a most serious charge. "Socrates is guilty of corrupting the minds of the young, and of believing in deities of his own invention instead of the gods recognized by the state." In the Apology, as it is generally known, he gives a detailed account of the way he has lived and the convictions he has reached.

At the end, when he is condemned to death, the few words in which he accepts the sentence are in themselves a vivid picture of the man he was, unlike any other there has ever been. Great spiritual leaders and great saints adorn the pages of history, but Socrates is not like any of them. He is, indeed, the servant of the divine power, living in complete obedience to God; yet he always views the world of men with a bit of humor, a touch of irony. He spends his life in the effort to kindle into a flame the spark of good in every man, but when he fails, when he comes up against blind obstinacy or stupid conceit or the indifference of egotism, or when he draws down on himself bitter enmity, then along with his regret—because he cares for everyone—is mingled a little amusement, a feeling, as it were, of rueful sympathy, as if he said to himself, "What silly children we are." Socrates never condemned.

This significant clue to what he was is given most clearly in Socrates' Defense.

- 17 I do not know what effect my accusers have had upon you, gentlemen, but for my own part I was almost carried away by them—their arguments were so convincing. On the other hand, scarcely a word of what they said was true. I was especially astonished at one of their many misrepresentations; I mean when they told you that you must be careful not to let me deceive you—the implication being that I am
b a skillful speaker. I thought that it was peculiarly brazen of them to tell you this without a blush, since they must know that they will soon be effectively confuted, when it becomes obvious that I have not the slightest skill as a speaker—unless, of course, by a skillful speaker they mean one who speaks the truth. If that is what they mean, I would agree that I am an orator, though not after their pattern.

- My accusers, then, as I maintain, have said little or nothing that is true, but from me you shall hear the whole truth—not, I can assure you, gentlemen, in flowery language like theirs, decked out with fine
c words and phrases. No, what you will hear will be a straightforward speech in the first words that occur to me, confident as I am in the justice of my cause, and I do not want any of you to expect anything different. It would hardly be suitable, gentlemen, for a man of my age to address you in the artificial language of a schoolboy orator. One thing, however, I do most earnestly beg and entreat of you. If you hear me defending myself in the same language which it has been my habit to use, both in the open spaces of this city—where many of you have heard me—and elsewhere, do not be surprised, and do not inter-
d rupt. Let me remind you of my position. This is my first appearance in a court of law, at the age of seventy, and so I am a complete stranger to the language of this place. Now if I were really from another country, you would naturally excuse me if I spoke in the manner and
18 dialect in which I had been brought up, and so in the present case I make this request of you, which I think is only reasonable, to disregard the manner of my speech—it may be better or it may be worse—and to consider and concentrate your attention upon this one question, whether my claims are fair or not. That is the first duty of the jurymen, just as it is the pleader's duty to speak the truth.

- The proper course for me, gentlemen of the jury, is to deal first with the earliest charges that have been falsely brought against me, and with my earliest accusers, and then with the later ones. I make
b this distinction because I have already been accused in your hearing by a great many people for a great many years, though without a word of truth, and I am more afraid of those people than I am of Anytus and his colleagues, although they are formidable enough. But the others are still more formidable. I mean the people who took hold of so many of you when you were children and tried to fill your minds with

From *The Last Days of Socrates*, translated and with an introduction by Hugh Tredennick (Penguin Classics, Harmondsworth, Middlesex, 1954).

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 5

untrue accusations against me, saying, There is a wise man called Socrates who has theories about the heavens and has investigated everything below the earth, and can make the weaker argument defeat the stronger.

It is these people, gentlemen, the disseminators of these rumors, who are my dangerous accusers, because those who hear them suppose that anyone who inquires into such matters must be an atheist. Besides, there are a great many of these accusers, and they have been accusing me now for a great many years. And what is more, they approached you at the most impressionable age, when some of you were children or adolescents, and they literally won their case by default, because there was no one to defend me. And the most fantastic thing of all is that it is impossible for me even to know and tell you their names, unless one of them happens to be a playwright. All these people, who have tried to set you against me out of envy and love of slander—and some too merely passing on what they have been told by others—all these are very difficult to deal with. It is impossible to bring them here for cross-examination; one simply has to conduct one's defense and argue one's case against an invisible opponent, because there is no one to answer. So I ask you to accept my statement that my critics fall into two classes, on the one hand my immediate accusers, and on the other those earlier ones whom I have mentioned, and you must suppose that I have first to defend myself against the latter. After all, you heard them abusing me longer ago and much more violently than these more recent accusers.

Very well, then, I must begin my defense, gentlemen, and I must try, in the short time that I have, to rid your minds of a false impression which is the work of many years. I should like this to be the result, gentlemen, assuming it to be for your advantage and my own; and I should like to be successful in my defense, but I think that it will be difficult, and I am quite aware of the nature of my task. However, let that turn out as God wills. I must obey the law and make my defense.

Let us go back to the beginning and consider what the charge is that has made me so unpopular, and has encouraged Meletus to draw up this indictment. Very well, what did my critics say in attacking my character? I must read out their affidavit, so to speak, as though they were my legal accusers: Socrates is guilty of criminal meddling, in that he inquires into things below the earth and in the sky, and makes the weaker argument defeat the stronger, and teaches others to follow his example. It runs something like that. You have seen it for yourselves in the play by Aristophanes, where Socrates goes whirling round, proclaiming that he is walking on air, and uttering a great deal of other nonsense about things of which I know nothing whatsoever. I mean no disrespect for such knowledge, if anyone really is versed in it—I do not want any more lawsuits brought against me by

6 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

Meletus—but the fact is, gentlemen, that I take no interest in it.
d What is more, I call upon the greater part of you as witnesses to my statement, and I appeal to all of you who have ever listened to me talking—and there are a great many to whom this applies—to clear your neighbors' minds on this point. Tell one another whether any one of you has ever heard me discuss such questions briefly or at length, and then you will realize that the other popular reports about me are equally unreliable.

The fact is that there is nothing in any of these charges, and if you have heard anyone say that I try to educate people and charge a
e fee, there is no truth in that either. I wish that there were, because I think that it is a fine thing if a man is qualified to teach, as in the case of Gorgias of Leontini and Prodicus of Ceos and Hippias of Elis. Each one of these is perfectly capable of going into any city and actually persuading the young men to leave the company of their fel-
20 low citizens, with any of whom they can associate for nothing, and attach themselves to him, and pay money for the privilege, and be grateful into the bargain.

There is another expert too from Paros who I discovered was here on a visit; I happened to meet a man who has paid more in Sophists' fees than all the rest put together—I mean Callias, the son of Hipponicus. So I asked him—he has two sons, you see—Callias, I said, if your sons had been colts or calves, we should have had no difficulty
b in finding and engaging a trainer to perfect their natural qualities, and this trainer would have been some sort of horse dealer or agriculturalist. But seeing that they are human beings, whom do you intend to get as their instructor? Who is the expert in perfecting the human and social qualities? I assume from the fact of your having sons that you must have considered the question. Is there such a person or not?

Certainly, said he.

Who is he, and where does he come from? said I. And what does he charge?

Evenus of Paros, Socrates, said he, and his fee is five minas.

c I felt that Evenus was to be congratulated if he really was a master of this art and taught it at such a moderate fee. I should certainly plume myself and give myself airs if I understood these things, but in fact, gentlemen, I do not.

Here perhaps one of you might interrupt me and say, But what is it that you do, Socrates? How is it that you have been misrepresented like this? Surely all this talk and gossip about you would never have arisen if you had confined yourself to ordinary activities, but only if your behavior was abnormal. Tell us the explanation, if
d you do not want us to invent it for ourselves.

This seems to me to be a reasonable request, and I will try to explain to you what it is that has given me this false notoriety. So

S O C R A T E S ' D E F E N S E (A P O L O G Y) 7

please give me your attention. Perhaps some of you will think that I am not being serious, but I assure you that I am going to tell you the whole truth.

I have gained this reputation, gentlemen, from nothing more or less than a kind of wisdom. What kind of wisdom do I mean? Human wisdom, I suppose. It seems that I really am wise in this limited sense. Presumably the geniuses whom I mentioned just now are wise in a wisdom that is more than human. I do not know how else to account for it. I certainly have no knowledge of such wisdom, and anyone who says that I have is a liar and willful slanderer. Now, gentlemen, please do not interrupt me if I seem to make an extravagant claim, for what I am going to tell you is not my own opinion. I am going to refer you to an unimpeachable authority. I shall call as witness to my wisdom, such as it is, the god at Delphi.

You know Chaerephon, of course. He was a friend of mine from 21 boyhood, and a good democrat who played his part with the rest of you in the recent expulsion and restoration. And you know what he was like, how enthusiastic he was over anything that he had once undertaken. Well, one day he actually went to Delphi and asked this question of the god—as I said before, gentlemen, please do not interrupt—he asked whether there was anyone wiser than myself. The priestess replied that there was no one. As Chaerephon is dead, the evidence for my statement will be supplied by his brother, who is here in court.

Please consider my object in telling you this. I want to explain to b you how the attack upon my reputation first started. When I heard about the oracle's answer, I said to myself, What does the god mean? Why does he not use plain language? I am only too conscious that I have no claim to wisdom, great or small. So what can he mean by asserting that I am the wisest man in the world? He cannot be telling a lie; that would not be right for him.

After puzzling about it for some time, I set myself at last with considerable reluctance to check the truth of it in the following way. I went to interview a man with a high reputation for wisdom, because I felt that here if anywhere I should succeed in disproving the c oracle and pointing out to my divine authority, You said that I was the wisest of men, but here is a man who is wiser than I am.

Well, I gave a thorough examination to this person—I need not mention his name, but it was one of our politicians that I was studying when I had this experience—and in conversation with him I formed the impression that although in many people's opinion, and especially in his own, he appeared to be wise, in fact he was not. Then when I began to try to show him that he only thought he was wise and was not really so, my efforts were resented both by him and by d many of the other people present. However, I reflected as I walked away, Well, I am certainly wiser than this man. It is only too likely

8 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

that neither of us has any knowledge to boast of, but he thinks that he knows something which he does not know, whereas I am quite conscious of my ignorance. At any rate it seems that I am wiser than he is to this small extent, that I do not think that I know what I do not know.

After this I went on to interview a man with an even greater
e reputation for wisdom, and I formed the same impression again, and here too I incurred the resentment of the man himself and a number of others.

From that time on I interviewed one person after another. I realized with distress and alarm that I was making myself unpopular, but I felt compelled to put my religious duty first. Since I was trying to find out the meaning of the oracle, I was bound to interview everyone who had a reputation for knowledge. And by dog, gentlemen, for I
22 must be frank with you, my honest impression was this. It seemed to me, as I pursued my investigation at the god's command, that the people with the greatest reputations were almost entirely deficient, while others who were supposed to be their inferiors were much better qualified in practical intelligence.

I want you to think of my adventures as a sort of pilgrimage undertaken to establish the truth of the oracle once for all. After I had finished with the politicians I turned to the poets, dramatic, lyric, and
b all the rest, in the belief that here I should expose myself as a comparative ignoramus. I used to pick up what I thought were some of their most perfect works and question them closely about the meaning of what they had written, in the hope of incidentally enlarging my own knowledge. Well, gentlemen, I hesitate to tell you the truth, but it must be told. It is hardly an exaggeration to say that any of the bystanders could have explained those poems better than their actual authors. So I soon made up my mind about the poets too. I decided
c that it was not wisdom that enabled them to write their poetry, but a kind of instinct or inspiration, such as you find in seers and prophets who deliver all their sublime messages without knowing in the least what they mean. It seemed clear to me that the poets were in much the same case, and I also observed that the very fact that they were poets made them think that they had a perfect understanding of all other subjects, of which they were totally ignorant. So I left that line of inquiry too with the same sense of advantage that I had felt in the case of the politicians.

Last of all I turned to the skilled craftsmen. I knew quite well
d that I had practically no technical qualifications myself, and I was sure that I should find them full of impressive knowledge. In this I was not disappointed. They understood things which I did not, and to that extent they were wiser than I was. But, gentlemen, these professional experts seemed to share the same failing which I had noticed in the poets. I mean that on the strength of their technical proficiency

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 9

they claimed a perfect understanding of every other subject, however important, and I felt that this error more than outweighed their positive wisdom. So I made myself spokesman for the oracle, and asked myself whether I would rather be as I was—neither wise with e their wisdom nor stupid with their stupidity—or possess both qualities as they did. I replied through myself to the oracle that it was best for me to be as I was.

The effect of these investigations of mine, gentlemen, has been to arouse against me a great deal of hostility, and hostility of a 23 particularly bitter and persistent kind, which has resulted in various malicious suggestions, including the description of me as a professor of wisdom. This is due to the fact that whenever I succeed in disproving another person's claim to wisdom in a given subject, the bystanders assume that I know everything about that subject myself. But the truth of the matter, gentlemen, is pretty certainly this, that real wisdom is the property of God, and this oracle is his way of telling us that human wisdom has little or no value. It seems to me that he is not referring literally to Socrates, but has merely taken my name as b an example, as if he would say to us, The wisest of you men is he who has realized, like Socrates, that in respect of wisdom he is really worthless.

That is why I still go about seeking and searching in obedience to the divine command, if I think that anyone is wise, whether citizen or stranger, and when I think that any person is not wise, I try to help the cause of God by proving that he is not. This occupation has kept me too busy to do much either in politics or in my own affairs. In fact, my service to God has reduced me to extreme poverty.

c There is another reason for my being unpopular. A number of young men with wealthy fathers and plenty of leisure have deliberately attached themselves to me because they enjoy hearing other people cross-questioned. These often take me as their model, and go on to try to question other persons. Whereupon, I suppose, they find an unlimited number of people who think that they know something, but really know little or nothing. Consequently their victims become annoyed, not with themselves but with me, and they complain that there is a pestilential busybody called Socrates who fills young people's heads with wrong ideas. If you ask them what he does, and what he d teaches that has this effect, they have no answer, not knowing what to say. But as they do not want to admit their confusion, they fall back on the stock charges against any philosopher, that he teaches his pupils about things in the heavens and below the earth, and to disbelieve in gods, and to make the weaker argument defeat the stronger. They would be very loath, I fancy, to admit the truth—which is that they are being convicted of pretending to knowledge when they are entirely ignorant. So, jealous, I suppose, for their own reputation, and e also energetic and numerically strong, and provided with a plausible

IO PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

and carefully worked-out case against me, these people have been dinning into your ears for a long time past their violent denunciations of myself.

There you have the causes which led to the attack upon me by Meletus and Anytus and Lycon, Meletus being aggrieved on behalf of the poets, Anytus on behalf of the professional men and politicians, 24 and Lycon on behalf of the orators. So, as I said at the beginning, I should be surprised if I were able, in the short time that I have, to rid your minds of a misconception so deeply implanted.

There, gentlemen, you have the true facts, which I present to you without any concealment or suppression, great or small. I am fairly certain that this plain speaking of mine is the cause of my unpopularity, and this really goes to prove that my statements are true, and that I have described correctly the nature and the grounds of the calumny which has been brought against me. Whether you inquire into them now or later, you will find the facts as I have just described them. b

So much for my defense against the charges brought by the first group of my accusers. I shall now try to defend myself against Meletus—high-principled and patriotic as he claims to be—and after that against the rest.

Let us first consider their deposition again, as though it represented a fresh prosecution. It runs something like this: Socrates is guilty of corrupting the minds of the young, and of believing in deities of his own invention instead of the gods recognized by the state. c Such is the charge. Let us examine its points one by one.

First it says that I am guilty of corrupting the young. But I say, gentlemen, that Meletus is guilty of treating a serious matter with levity, since he summons people to stand their trial on frivolous grounds, and professes concern and keen anxiety in matters about which he has never had the slightest interest. I will try to prove this to your satisfaction.

d Come now, Meletus, tell me this. You regard it as supremely important, do you not, that our young people should be exposed to the best possible influence?

I do.

Very well, then, tell these gentlemen who it is that influences the young for the better. Obviously you must know, if you are so much interested. You have discovered the vicious influence, as you say, in myself, and you are now prosecuting me before these gentlemen. Speak up and inform them who it is that has a good influence upon the young. . . . You see, Meletus, that you are tongue-tied and cannot answer. Do you not feel that this is discreditable, and a sufficient proof in itself of what I said, that you have no interest in the subject? Tell me, my friend, who is it that makes the young good?

The laws.

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) II

That is not what I mean, my dear sir. I am asking you to name ^e the person whose first business it is to know the laws.

These gentlemen here, Socrates, the members of the jury.

Do you mean, Meletus, that they have the ability to educate the young, and to make them better?

Certainly.

Does this apply to all jurymen, or only to some?

To all of them.

Excellent! A generous supply of benefactors. Well, then, do these spectators who are present in court have an improving influence, or not?

Yes, they do.

25

And what about the members of the Council?

Yes, the councilors too.

But surely, Meletus, the members of the Assembly do not corrupt the young? Or do all of them too exert an improving influence?

Yes, they do.

Then it would seem that the whole population of Athens has a refining effect upon the young, except myself, and I alone demoralize them. Is that your meaning?

Most emphatically, yes.

This is certainly a most unfortunate quality that you have detected in me. Well, let me put another question to you. Take the case of horses. Do you believe that those who improve them make up the whole of mankind, and that there is only one person who has a bad ^b effect on them? Or is the truth just the opposite, that the ability to improve them belongs to one person or to very few persons, who are horse trainers, whereas most people, if they have to do with horses and make use of them, do them harm? Is not this the case, Meletus, both with horses and with all other animals? Of course it is, whether you and Anytus deny it or not. It would be a singular dispensation of fortune for our young people if there is only one person who corrupts them, while all the rest have a beneficial effect. But I need say no more. There is ample proof, Meletus, that you have never bothered ^c your head about the young, and you make it perfectly clear that you have never taken the slightest interest in the cause for the sake of which you are now indicting me.

Here is another point. Tell me seriously, Meletus, is it better to live in a good or in a bad community? Answer my question, like a good fellow; there is nothing difficult about it. Is it not true that wicked people have a bad effect upon those with whom they are in the closest contact, and that good people have a good effect?

Quite true.

Is there anyone who prefers to be harmed rather than benefited ^d by his associates? Answer me, my good man; the law commands you to answer. Is there anyone who prefers to be harmed?

12 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

Of course not.

Well, then, when you summon me before this court for corrupting the young and making their characters worse, do you mean that I do so intentionally or unintentionally?

I mean intentionally.

Why, Meletus, are you at your age so much wiser than I at mine? You have discovered that bad people always have a bad effect, and good people a good effect, upon their nearest neighbors. Am I so hopelessly ignorant as not even to realize that by spoiling the character of one of my companions I shall run the risk of getting some harm from him? Because nothing else would make me commit this grave offense intentionally. No, I do not believe it, Meletus, and I do not suppose that anyone else does. Either I have not a bad influence, or it is unintentional, so that in either case your accusation is false. And if I unintentionally have a bad influence, the correct procedure in cases of such involuntary misdemeanors is not to summon the culprit before this court, but to take him aside privately for instruction and reproof, because obviously if my eyes are opened, I shall stop doing what I do not intend to do. But you deliberately avoided my company in the past and refused to enlighten me, and now you bring me before this court, which is the place appointed for those who need punishment, not for those who need enlightenment.

It is quite clear by now, gentlemen, that Meletus, as I said before, has never shown any degree of interest in this subject. However, I invite you to tell us, Meletus, in what sense you make out that I corrupt the minds of the young. Surely the terms of your indictment make it clear that you accuse me of teaching them to believe in new deities, instead of the gods recognized by the state. Is not that the teaching of mine which you say has this demoralizing effect?

That is precisely what I maintain.

Then I appeal to you, Meletus, in the name of these same gods about whom we are speaking, to explain yourself a little more clearly to myself and to the jury, because I cannot make out what your point is. Is it that I teach people to believe in some gods—which implies that I myself believe in gods, and am not a complete atheist, so that I am not guilty on that score—but in different gods from those recognized by the state, so that your accusation rests upon the fact that they are different? Or do you assert that I believe in no gods at all, and teach others to do the same?

Yes, I say that you disbelieve in gods altogether.

You surprise me, Meletus. What is your object in saying that? Do you suggest that I do not believe that the sun and moon are gods, as is the general belief of all mankind?

He certainly does not, gentlemen of the jury, since he says that the sun is a stone and the moon a mass of earth.

Do you imagine that you are prosecuting Anaxagoras, my dear

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 13

Meletus? Have you so poor an opinion of these gentlemen, and do you assume them to be so illiterate as not to know that the writings of Anaxagoras of Clazomenae are full of theories like these? And do you seriously suggest that it is from me that the young get these ideas, when they can buy them on occasion in the market place for a drachma at most, and so have the laugh on Socrates if he claims them for his own, to say nothing of their being so silly? Tell me honestly, Meletus, is that your opinion of me? Do I believe in no god?

No, none at all, not in the slightest degree.

You are not at all convincing, Meletus—not even to yourself, I suspect. In my opinion, gentlemen, this man is a thoroughly selfish bully, and has brought this action against me out of sheer wanton aggressiveness and self-assertion. He seems to be devising a sort of intelligence test for me, saying to himself, Will the infallible Socrates realize that I am contradicting myself for my own amusement, or shall I succeed in deceiving him and the rest of my audience?

It certainly seems to me that he is contradicting himself in this indictment, which might just as well run: Socrates is guilty of not believing in the gods, but believing in the gods. And this is pure flippancy.

I ask you to examine with me, gentlemen, the line of reasoning which leads me to this conclusion. You, Meletus, will oblige us by answering my questions. Will you all kindly remember, as I requested at the beginning, not to interrupt if I conduct the discussion in my customary way?

Is there anyone in the world, Meletus, who believes in human activities, and not in human beings? Make him answer, gentlemen, and don't let him keep on making these continual objections. Is there anyone who does not believe in horses, but believes in horses' activities? Or who does not believe in musicians, but believes in musical activities? No, there is not, my worthy friend. If you do not want to answer, I will supply it for you and for these gentlemen too. But the next question you must answer. Is there anyone who believes in supernatural activities and not in supernatural beings?

No.

How good of you to give a bare answer under compulsion by the court! Well, do you assert that I believe and teach others to believe in supernatural activities? It does not matter whether they are new or old. The fact remains that I believe in them according to your statement; indeed you solemnly swore as much in your affidavit. But if I believe in supernatural activities, it follows inevitably that I also believe in supernatural beings. Is not that so? It is. I assume your assent, since you do not answer. Do we not hold that supernatural beings are either gods or the children of gods? Do you agree or not?

Certainly.

14 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

Then if I believe in supernatural beings, as you assert, if these supernatural beings are gods in any sense, we shall reach the conclusion which I mentioned just now when I said that you were testing my intelligence for your own amusement, by stating first that I do not believe in gods, and then again that I do, since I believe in supernatural beings. If on the other hand these supernatural beings are bastard children of the gods by nymphs or other mothers, as they are reputed to be, who in the world would believe in the children of gods and not in the gods themselves? It would be as ridiculous as to believe in the young of horses or donkeys and not in horses and donkeys themselves. No, Meletus, there is no avoiding the conclusion that you brought this charge against me as a test of my wisdom, or else in despair of finding a genuine offense of which to accuse me. As for your prospect of convincing any living person with even a smattering of intelligence that belief in supernatural and divine activities does not imply belief in supernatural and divine beings, and vice versa, it is outside all the bounds of possibility.

As a matter of fact, gentlemen, I do not feel that it requires much defense to clear myself of Meletus' accusation. What I have said already is enough. But you know very well the truth of what I said in an earlier part of my speech, that I have incurred a great deal of bitter hostility, and this is what will bring about my destruction, if anything does—not Meletus nor Anytus, but the slander and jealousy of a very large section of the people. They have been fatal to a great many other innocent men, and I suppose will continue to be so; there is no likelihood that they will stop at me. But perhaps someone will say, Do you feel no compunction, Socrates, at having followed a line of action which puts you in danger of the death penalty?

I might fairly reply to him, You are mistaken, my friend, if you think that a man who is worth anything ought to spend his time weighing up the prospects of life and death. He has only one thing to consider in performing any action—that is, whether he is acting rightly or wrongly, like a good man or a bad one. On your view the heroes who died at Troy would be poor creatures, especially the son of Thetis. He, if you remember, made light of danger in comparison with incurring dishonor when his goddess mother warned him, eager as he was to kill Hector, in some such words as these, I fancy: My son, if you avenge your comrade Patroclus' death and kill Hector, you will die yourself—'Next after Hector is thy fate prepared.' When he heard this warning, he made light of his death and danger, being much more afraid of an ignoble life and of failing to avenge his friends. 'Let me die forthwith,' said he, 'when I have requited the villain, rather than remain here by the beaked ships to be mocked, a burden on the ground.'¹ Do you suppose that he gave a thought to death and danger?

¹ *Iliad* 18.96 sq.

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 15

The truth of the matter is this, gentlemen. Where a man has once taken up his stand, either because it seems best to him or in obedience to his orders, there I believe he is bound to remain and face the danger, taking no account of death or anything else before dishonor.

This being so, it would be shocking inconsistency on my part, gentlemen, if, when the officers whom you chose to command me assigned me my position at Potidaea and Amphipolis and Delium, I remained at my post like anyone else and faced death, and yet afterward, when God appointed me, as I supposed and believed, to the duty of leading the philosophical life, examining myself and others, I were then through fear of death or of any other danger to desert my post. That would indeed be shocking, and then I might really with justice be summoned into court for not believing in the gods, and disobeying the oracle, and being afraid of death, and thinking that I am wise when I am not. For let me tell you, gentlemen, that to be afraid of death is only another form of thinking that one is wise when one is not; it is to think that one knows what one does not know. No one knows with regard to death whether it is not really the greatest blessing that can happen to a man, but people dread it as though they were certain that it is the greatest evil, and this ignorance, which thinks that it knows what it does not, must surely be ignorance most culpable. This, I take it, gentlemen, is the degree, and this the nature of my advantage over the rest of mankind, and if I were to claim to be wiser than my neighbor in any respect, it would be in this—that not possessing any real knowledge of what comes after death, I am also conscious that I do not possess it. But I do know that to do wrong and to disobey my superior, whether God or man, is wicked and dishonorable, and so I shall never feel more fear or aversion for something which, for all I know, may really be a blessing, than for those evils which I know to be evils.

Suppose, then, that you acquit me, and pay no attention to Anytus, who has said that either I should not have appeared before this court at all, or, since I have appeared here, I must be put to death, because if I once escaped your sons would all immediately become utterly demoralized by putting the teaching of Socrates into practice. Suppose that, in view of this, you said to me, Socrates, on this occasion we shall disregard Anytus and acquit you, but only on one condition, that you give up spending your time on this quest and stop philosophizing. If we catch you going on in the same way, you shall be put to death.

Well, supposing, as I said, that you should offer to acquit me on these terms, I should reply, Gentlemen, I am your very grateful and devoted servant, but I owe a greater obedience to God than to you, and so long as I draw breath and have my faculties, I shall never stop practicing philosophy and exhorting you and elucidating the truth for everyone that I meet. I shall go on saying, in my usual way, My very

16 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

good friend, you are an Athenian and belong to a city which is the greatest and most famous in the world for its wisdom and strength. Are you not ashamed that you give your attention to acquiring as
e much money as possible, and similarly with reputation and honor, and give no attention or thought to truth and understanding and the perfection of your soul?

And if any of you disputes this and professes to care about these things, I shall not at once let him go or leave him. No, I shall question him and examine him and test him; and if it appears that in spite of his profession he has made no real progress toward goodness, I shall
30 reprove him for neglecting what is of supreme importance, and giving his attention to trivialities. I shall do this to everyone that I meet, young or old, foreigner or fellow citizen, but especially to you, my fellow citizens, inasmuch as you are closer to me in kinship. This, I do assure you, is what my God commands, and it is my belief that no greater good has ever befallen you in this city than my service to my God. For I spend all my time going about trying to persuade you, young and old, to make your first and chief concern not for your bod-
b ies nor for your possessions, but for the highest welfare of your souls, proclaiming as I go, Wealth does not bring goodness, but goodness brings wealth and every other blessing, both to the individual and to the state.

Now if I corrupt the young by this message, the message would seem to be harmful, but if anyone says that my message is different from this, he is talking nonsense. And so, gentlemen, I would say, You can please yourselves whether you listen to Anytus or not, and whether you acquit me or not. You know that I am not going to alter
c my conduct, not even if I have to die a hundred deaths.

Order, please, gentlemen! Remember my request to give me a hearing without interruption. Besides, I believe that it will be to your advantage to listen. I am going to tell you something else, which may provoke a storm of protest, but please restrain yourselves. I assure you that if I am what I claim to be, and you put me to death, you will harm yourselves more than me. Neither Meletus nor Anytus can do me any
d harm at all; they would not have the power, because I do not believe that the law of God permits a better man to be harmed by a worse. No doubt my accuser might put me to death or have me banished or deprived of civic rights, but even if he thinks—as he probably does, and others too, I dare say—that these are great calamities, I do not think so. I believe that it is far worse to do what he is doing now, trying to put an innocent man to death. For this reason, gentlemen, so far from pleading on my own behalf, as might be supposed, I am really plead-
e ing on yours, to save you from misusing the gift of God by condemning me. If you put me to death, you will not easily find anyone to take my place. It is literally true, even if it sounds rather comical, that God has specially appointed me to this city, as though it were a large thorough-

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 17

bred horse which because of its great size is inclined to be lazy and needs the stimulation of some stinging fly. It seems to me that God has attached me to this city to perform the office of such a fly, and all day long I never cease to settle here, there, and everywhere, rousing, persuading, reproving every one of you. You will not easily find another like me, gentlemen, and if you take my advice you will spare my life. I suspect, however, that before long you will awake from your drowsing, and in your annoyance you will take Anytus' advice and finish me off with a single slap, and then you will go on sleeping till the end of your days, unless God in his care for you sends someone to take my place.

If you doubt whether I am really the sort of person who would have been sent to this city as a gift from God, you can convince yourselves by looking at it in this way. Does it seem natural that I should have neglected my own affairs and endured the humiliation of allowing my family to be neglected for all these years, while I busied myself all the time on your behalf, going like a father or an elder brother to see each one of you privately, and urging you to set your thoughts on goodness? If I had got any enjoyment from it, or if I had been paid for my good advice, there would have been some explanation for my conduct, but as it is you can see for yourselves that although my accusers unblushingly charge me with all sorts of other crimes, there is one thing that they have not had the impudence to pretend on any testimony, and that is that I have ever exacted or asked a fee from anyone. The witness that I can offer to prove the truth of my statement is, I think, a convincing one—my poverty.

It may seem curious that I should go round giving advice like this and busying myself in people's private affairs, and yet never venture publicly to address you as a whole and advise on matters of state. The reason for this is what you have often heard me say before on many other occasions—that I am subject to a divine or supernatural experience, which Meletus saw fit to travesty in his indictment. It began in my early childhood—a sort of voice which comes to me, and when it comes it always dissuades me from what I am proposing to do, and never urges me on. It is this that debars me from entering public life, and a very good thing too, in my opinion, because you may be quite sure, gentlemen, that if I had tried long ago to engage in politics, I should long ago have lost my life, without doing any good either to you or to myself. Please do not be offended if I tell you the truth. No man on earth who conscientiously opposes either you or any other organized democracy, and flatly prevents a great many wrongs and illegalities from taking place in the state to which he belongs, can possibly escape with his life. The true champion of justice, if he intends to survive even for a short time, must necessarily confine himself to private life and leave politics alone.

I will offer you substantial proofs of what I have said—not

18 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

theories, but what you can appreciate better, facts. Listen while I describe my actual experiences, so that you may know that I would never submit wrongly to any authority through fear of death, but would refuse even at the cost of my life. It will be a commonplace story, such as you often hear in the courts, but it is true.

- b The only office which I have ever held in our city, gentlemen, was when I was elected to the Council. It so happened that our group was acting as the executive when you decided that the ten commanders who had failed to rescue the men who were lost in the naval engagement should be tried en bloc, which was illegal, as you all recognized later. On this occasion I was the only member of the executive who insisted that you should not act unconstitutionally, and voted against the proposal; and although your leaders were all ready to denounce and arrest me, and you were all urging them on at the top of your
- c voices, I thought that it was my duty to face it out on the side of law and justice rather than support you, through fear of prison or death, in your wrong decision.

- This happened while we were still under a democracy. When the oligarchy came into power, the Thirty Commissioners in their turn summoned me and four others to the Round Chamber and instructed us to go and fetch Leon of Salamis from his home for execution. This was of course only one of many instances in which they issued such instructions, their object being to implicate as many people as possible in their wickedness. On this occasion, however, I again made it clear
- d not by my words but by my actions that death did not matter to me at all—if that is not too strong an expression—but that it mattered all the world to me that I should do nothing wrong or wicked. Powerful as it was, that government did not terrify me into doing a wrong action. When we came out of the Round Chamber, the other four went off to Salamis and arrested Leon, and I went home. I should probably have been put to death for this, if the government had not fallen soon
- e afterward. There are plenty of people who will testify to these statements.

- Do you suppose that I should have lived as long as I have if I had moved in the sphere of public life, and conducting myself in that sphere like an honorable man, had always upheld the cause of right, and conscientiously set this end above all other things? Not by a very
- 33 long way, gentlemen; neither would any other man. You will find that throughout my life I have been consistent in any public duties that I have performed, and the same also in my personal dealings. I have never countenanced any action that was incompatible with justice on the part of any person, including those whom some people maliciously call my pupils. I have never set up as any man's teacher, but if anyone, young or old, is eager to hear me conversing and carrying out my private mission, I never grudge him the opportunity; nor do I charge a
- b fee for talking to him, and refuse to talk without one. I am ready to

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 19

answer questions for rich and poor alike, and I am equally ready if anyone prefers to listen to me and answer my questions. If any given one of these people becomes a good citizen or a bad one, I cannot fairly be held responsible, since I have never promised or imparted any teaching to anybody, and if anyone asserts that he has ever learned or heard from me privately anything which was not open to everyone else, you may be quite sure that he is not telling the truth.

But how is it that some people enjoy spending a great deal of time in my company? You have heard the reason, gentlemen; I told you quite frankly. It is because they enjoy hearing me examine those who think that they are wise when they are not—an experience which has its amusing side. This duty I have accepted, as I said, in obedience to God's commands given in oracles and dreams and in every other way that any other divine dispensation has ever impressed a duty upon man. This is a true statement, gentlemen, and easy to verify. If it is a fact that I am in process of corrupting some of the young, and have succeeded already in corrupting others, and if it were a fact that some of the latter, being now grown up, had discovered that I had ever given them bad advice when they were young, surely they ought now to be coming forward to denounce and punish me. And if they did not like to do it themselves, you would expect some of their families—their fathers and brothers and other near relations—to remember it now, if their own flesh and blood had suffered any harm from me. Certainly a great many of them have found their way into this court, as I can see for myself—first Crito over there, my contemporary and near neighbor, the father of this young man Critobulus, and then Lysanias of Sphettus, the father of Aeschines here, and next Antiphon of Cephissus, over there, the father of Epigenes. Then besides there are all those whose brothers have been members of our circle—Nicostratus, the son of Theozotides, the brother of Theodotus, but Theodotus is dead, so he cannot appeal to his brother, and Paralus here, the son of Demodocus, whose brother was Theages. And here is Adimantus, the son of Ariston, whose brother Plato is over there, and Aeantodorus, whose brother Apollodorus is here on this side. I can name many more besides, some of whom Meletus most certainly ought to have produced as witnesses in the course of his speech. If he forgot to do so then, let him do it now—I am willing to make way for him. Let him state whether he has any such evidence to offer. On the contrary, gentlemen, you will find that they are all prepared to help me—the corrupter and evil genius of their nearest and dearest relatives, as Meletus and Anytus say. The actual victims of my corrupting influence might perhaps be excused for helping me; but as for the uncorrupted, their relations of mature age, what other reason can they have for helping me except the right and proper one, that they know Meletus is lying and I am telling the truth?

There, gentlemen, that, and perhaps a little more to the same

20 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

- effect, is the substance of what I can say in my defense. It may be that
- c some one of you, remembering his own case, will be annoyed that whereas he, in standing his trial upon a less serious charge than this, made pitiful appeals to the jury with floods of tears, and had his infant children produced in court to excite the maximum of sympathy, and many of his relatives and friends as well, I on the contrary intend to do nothing of the sort, and that, although I am facing, as it might appear, the utmost danger. It may be that one of you, reflecting on these facts, will be prejudiced against me, and being irritated by his reflections, will give his vote in anger. If one of you is so disposed—I
- d do not expect it, but there is the possibility—I think that I should be quite justified in saying to him, My dear sir, of course I have some relatives. To quote the very words of Homer, even I am not sprung 'from an oak or from a rock,'² but from human parents, and consequently I have relatives—yes, and sons too, gentlemen, three of them, one almost grown up and the other two only children—but all the same I am not going to produce them here and beseech you to acquit me.

- Why do I not intend to do anything of this kind? Not out of perversity, gentlemen, nor out of contempt for you; whether I am brave or not in the face of death has nothing to do with it. The point is that for my own credit and yours and for the credit of the state as a whole, I do not think that it is right for me to use any of these methods at my age and with my reputation—which may be true or it may be false,
- 35 but at any rate the view is held that Socrates is different from the common run of mankind. Now if those of you who are supposed to be distinguished for wisdom or courage or any other virtue are to behave in this way, it would be a disgrace. I have often noticed that some people of this type, for all their high standing, go to extraordinary lengths when they come up for trial, which shows that they think it will be a dreadful thing to lose their lives—as though they would be immortal if you did not put them to death! In my opinion these people bring disgrace upon our city. Any of our visitors might be excused for thinking
- b that the finest specimens of Athenian manhood, whom their fellow citizens select on their merits to rule over them and hold other high positions, are no better than women. If you have even the smallest reputation, gentlemen, you ought not to descend to these methods; and if we do so, you must not give us license. On the contrary, you must make it clear that anyone who stages these pathetic scenes and so brings ridicule upon our city is far more likely to be condemned than if he kept perfectly quiet.

- But apart from all question of appearances, gentlemen, I do not
- c think that it is right for a man to appeal to the jury or to get himself acquitted by doing so; he ought to inform them of the facts and convince them by argument. The jury does not sit to dispense justice as

² *Odyssey* 19.163.

S O C R A T E S ' D E F E N S E (A P O L O G Y) 21

a favor, but to decide where justice lies, and the oath which they have sworn is not to show favor at their own discretion, but to return a just and lawful verdict. It follows that we must not develop in you, nor you allow to grow in yourselves, the habit of perjury; that would be sinful for us both. Therefore you must not expect me, gentlemen, to behave toward you in a way which I consider neither reputable nor moral nor consistent with my religious duty, and above all you must not expect it when I stand charged with impiety by Meletus here. Surely it is obvious that if I tried to persuade you and prevail upon you by my entreaties to go against your solemn oath, I should be teaching you contempt for religion, and by my very defense I should be accusing myself of having no religious belief. But that is very far from the truth. I have a more sincere belief, gentlemen, than any of my accusers, and I leave it to you and to God to judge me as it shall be best for me and for yourselves.

There are a great many reasons, gentlemen, why I am not distressed by this result—I mean your condemnation of me—but the chief reason is that the result was not unexpected. What does surprise me is the number of votes cast on the two sides. I should never have believed that it would be such a close thing, but now it seems that if a mere thirty votes had gone the other way, I should have been acquitted. Even as it is, I feel that so far as Meletus' part is concerned I have been acquitted, and not only that, but anyone can see that if Anytus and Lycon had not come forward to accuse me, Meletus would actually have forfeited his one thousand drachmas for not having obtained one fifth of the votes.

However, we must face the fact that he demands the death penalty. Very good. What alternative penalty shall I propose to you, gentlemen? Obviously it must be adequate. Well, what penalty do I deserve to pay or suffer, in view of what I have done?

I have never lived an ordinary quiet life. I did not care for the things that most people care about—making money, having a comfortable home, high military or civil rank, and all the other activities, political appointments, secret societies, party organizations, which go on in our city. I thought that I was really too strict in my principles to survive if I went in for this sort of thing. So instead of taking a course which would have done no good either to you or to me, I set myself to do you individually in private what I hold to be the greatest possible service. I tried to persuade each one of you not to think more of practical advantages than of his mental and moral well-being, or in general to think more of advantage than of well-being in the case of the state or of anything else. What do I deserve for behaving in this way? Some reward, gentlemen, if I am bound to suggest what I really deserve, and what is more, a reward which would be appropriate for myself. Well, what is appropriate for a poor man who is a

22 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

public benefactor and who requires leisure for giving you moral encouragement? Nothing could be more appropriate for such a person than free maintenance at the state's expense. He deserves it much more than any victor in the races at Olympia, whether he wins with a single horse or a pair or a team of four. These people give you the
e semblance of success, but I give you the reality; they do not need maintenance, but I do. So if I am to suggest an appropriate penalty
37 which is strictly in accordance with justice, I suggest free maintenance by the state.

Perhaps when I say this I may give you the impression, as I did in my remarks about exciting sympathy and making passionate appeals. that I am showing a deliberate perversity. That is not so, gentlemen. The real position is this. I am convinced that I never wrong anyone intentionally, but I cannot convince you of this, because we have had so little time for discussion. If it was your practice, as it is with other
b nations, to give not one day but several to the hearing of capital trials, I believe that you might have been convinced, but under present conditions it is not easy to dispose of grave allegations in a short space of time. So, being convinced that I do no wrong to anybody, I can hardly be expected to wrong myself by asserting that I deserve something bad, or by proposing a corresponding penalty. Why should I? For fear of suffering this penalty proposed by Meletus, when, as I said, I do not know whether it is a good thing or a bad? Do you expect me to choose something which I know very well is bad by making my
c counterproposal? Imprisonment? Why should I spend my days in prison, in subjection to the periodically appointed officers of the law? A fine, with imprisonment until it is paid? In my case the effect would be just the same, because I have no money to pay a fine. Or shall I suggest banishment? You would very likely accept the suggestion.

I should have to be desperately in love with life to do that, gentlemen. I am not so blind that I cannot see that you, my fellow citizens,
d have come to the end of your patience with my discussions and conversations. You have found them too irksome and irritating, and now you are trying to get rid of them. Will any other people find them easy to put up with? That is most unlikely, gentlemen. A fine life I should have if I left this country at my age and spent the rest of my days trying one city after another and being turned out every time! I know very well that wherever I go the young people will listen to my conversation just as they do here, and if I try to keep them off, they will make their elders drive me out, while if I do not, the fathers and
e other relatives will drive me out of their own accord for the sake of the young.

Perhaps someone may say, But surely, Socrates, after you have left us you can spend the rest of your life in quietly minding your own business.

This is the hardest thing of all to make some of you understand.

SOCRATES' DEFENSE (APOLOGY) 23

If I say that this would be disobedience to God, and that is why I cannot 'mind my own business,' you will not believe that I am serious. If on the other hand I tell you that to let no day pass without discussing 38 goodness and all the other subjects about which you hear me talking and examining both myself and others is really the very best thing that a man can do, and that life without this sort of examination is not worth living, you will be even less inclined to believe me. Nevertheless that is how it is, gentlemen, as I maintain, though it is not easy to convince you of it. Besides, I am not accustomed to think of myself as deserving punishment. If I had money, I would have suggested a fine that I could afford, because that would not have done me any b harm. As it is, I cannot, because I have none, unless of course you like to fix the penalty at what I could pay. I suppose I could probably afford a mina. I suggest a fine of that amount.

One moment, gentlemen. Plato here, and Crito and Critobulus and Apollodorus, want me to propose thirty minas, on their security. Very well, I agree to this sum, and you can rely upon these gentlemen for its payment. c

Well, gentlemen, for the sake of a very small gain in time you are going to earn the reputation—and the blame from those who wish to disparage our city—of having put Socrates to death, 'that wise man'—because they will say I am wise even if I am not, these people who want to find fault with you. If you had waited just a little while, you would have had your way in the course of nature. You can see that I am well on in life and near to death. I am saying this not to all of you but to those who voted for my execution, and I have something else to d say to them as well.

No doubt you think, gentlemen, that I have been condemned for lack of the arguments which I could have used if I had thought it right to leave nothing unsaid or undone to secure my acquittal. But that is very far from the truth. It is not a lack of arguments that has caused my condemnation, but a lack of effrontery and impudence, and the fact that I have refused to address you in the way which would give you most pleasure. You would have liked to hear me weep and wail, doing and saying all sorts of things which I regard as unworthy of e myself, but which you are used to hearing from other people. But I did not think then that I ought to stoop to servility because I was in danger, and I do not regret now the way in which I pleaded my case. I would much rather die as the result of this defense than live as the result of the other sort. In a court of law, just as in warfare, neither I nor any other ought to use his wits to escape death by any means. In battle 39 it is often obvious that you could escape being killed by giving up your arms and throwing yourself upon the mercy of your pursuers, and in every kind of danger there are plenty of devices for avoiding death if you are unscrupulous enough to stick at nothing. But I

24 PLATO: COLLECTED DIALOGUES

suggest, gentlemen, that the difficulty is not so much to escape death; the real difficulty is to escape from doing wrong, which is far more
b fleet of foot. In this present instance I, the slow old man, have been overtaken by the slower of the two, but my accusers, who are clever and quick, have been overtaken by the faster—by iniquity. When I leave this court I shall go away condemned by you to death, but they will go away convicted by truth herself of depravity and wickedness. And they accept their sentence even as I accept mine. No doubt it was bound to be so, and I think that the result is fair enough.

c Having said so much, I feel moved to prophesy to you who have given your vote against me, for I am now at that point where the gift of prophecy comes most readily to men—at the point of death. I tell you, my executioners, that as soon as I am dead, vengeance shall fall upon you with a punishment far more painful than your killing of me. You have brought about my death in the belief that through it you will be delivered from submitting your conduct to criticism, but I say that the result will be just the opposite. You will have more critics,
d whom up till now I have restrained without your knowing it, and being younger they will be harsher to you and will cause you more annoyance. If you expect to stop denunciation of your wrong way of life by putting people to death, there is something amiss with your reasoning. This way of escape is neither possible nor creditable. The best and easiest way is not to stop the mouths of others, but to make yourselves as good men as you can. This is my last message to you who
e voted for my condemnation.

As for you who voted for my acquittal, I should very much like to say a few words to reconcile you to the result, while the officials are busy and I am not yet on my way to the place where I must die. I ask you, gentlemen, to spare me these few moments. There is no reason why we should not exchange fancies while the law permits. I look
40 upon you as my friends, and I want you to understand the right way of regarding my present position.

Gentlemen of the jury—for *you* deserve to be so called—I have had a remarkable experience. In the past the prophetic voice to which I have become accustomed has always been my constant companion, opposing me even in quite trivial things if I was going to take the wrong course. Now something has happened to me, as you can see, which might be thought and is commonly considered to be a supreme
b calamity; yet neither when I left home this morning, nor when I was taking my place here in the court, nor at any point in any part of my speech did the divine sign oppose me. In other discussions it has often checked me in the middle of a sentence, but this time it has never opposed me in any part of this business in anything that I have said or done. What do I suppose to be the explanation? I will tell you. I suspect that this thing that has happened to me is a blessing, and we
c are quite mistaken in supposing death to be an evil. I have good

grounds for thinking this, because my accustomed sign could not have failed to oppose me if what I was doing had not been sure to bring some good result.

We should reflect that there is much reason to hope for a good result on other grounds as well. Death is one of two things. Either it is annihilation, and the dead have no consciousness of anything, or, as we are told, it is really a change—a migration of the soul from this place to another. Now if there is no consciousness but only a dreamless sleep, death must be a marvelous gain. I suppose that if anyone were told to pick out the night on which he slept so soundly as not even to dream, and then to compare it with all the other nights and days of his life, and then were told to say, after due consideration, how many better and happier days and nights than this he had spent in the course of his life—well, I think that the Great King himself, to say nothing of any private person, would find these days and nights easy to count in comparison with the rest. If death is like this, then, I call it gain, because the whole of time, if you look at it in this way, can be regarded as no more than one single night. If on the other hand death is a removal from here to some other place, and if what we are told is true, that all the dead are there, what greater blessing could there be than this, gentlemen? If on arrival in the other world, beyond the reach of our so-called justice, one will find there the true judges who are said to preside in those courts, Minos and Rhadamanthus and Aeacus and Triptolemus and all those other half-divinities who were upright in their earthly life, would that be an unrewarding journey? Put it in this way. How much would one of you give to meet Orpheus and Musaeus, Hesiod and Homer? I am willing to die ten times over if this account is true. It would be a specially interesting experience for me to join them there, to meet Palamedes and Ajax, the son of Telamon, and any other heroes of the old days who met their death through an unfair trial, and to compare my fortunes with theirs—it would be rather amusing, I think. And above all I should like to spend my time there, as here, in examining and searching people's minds, to find out who is really wise among them, and who only thinks that he is. What would one not give, gentlemen, to be able to question the leader of that great host against Troy, or Odysseus, or Sisyphus, or the thousands of other men and women whom one could mention, to talk and mix and argue with whom would be unimaginable happiness? At any rate I presume that they do not put one to death there for such conduct, because apart from the other happiness in which their world surpasses ours, they are now immortal for the rest of time, if what we are told is true.

You too, gentlemen of the jury, must look forward to death with confidence, and fix your minds on this one belief, which is certain—that nothing can harm a good man either in life or after death, and his fortunes are not a matter of indifference to the gods. This present

26 P L A T O : C O L L E C T E D D I A L O G U E S

experience of mine has not come about mechanically. I am quite clear that the time had come when it was better for me to die and be released from my distractions. That is why my sign never turned me back. For my own part I bear no grudge at all against those who condemned me and accused me, although it was not with this kind intention that they did so, but because they thought that they were hurting
e me; and that is culpable of them. However, I ask them to grant me one favor. When my sons grow up, gentlemen, if you think that they are putting money or anything else before goodness, take your revenge by plaguing them as I plagued you; and if they fancy themselves for no reason, you must scold them just as I scolded you, for neglecting the important things and thinking that they are good for something
42 when they are good for nothing. If you do this, I shall have had justice at your hands, both I myself and my children.

Now it is time that we were going, I to die and you to live, but which of us has the happier prospect is unknown to anyone but God.

INDEX

The present index is based upon that of Evelyn Abbott, as revised by Matthew Knight, which was published in the third edition (1892) of Jowett's *Dialogues of Plato*. It has been entirely remade for the present edition, and cross references have been supplied to assist the reader with the philosophical vocabulary of the different translators. The references to the text are given by means of the marginal sigla derived from the pagination and page subdivisions of the 1578 edition of Plato by Henri Estienne (Stephanus), which is conventionally used for references to the text of Plato.

A

- Abaris, the Hyperborean, charms, Charm. 158b
 Abdera: Rep. 10.600c; Protagoras from, Protag. 309c
 abdomen, *see* belly, lower
 ability, Hipp. min. 367b sq.
 abolition, *see* cancellation
 abortion: practiced by midwives, Theaet. 149d; preferred in some cases, Rep. 5.461c
 above, and below, Tim. 62c sq.
 absence, of pain, not = pleasure, Phil. 43d sq.
 absolute: Phaedo 75d; equality, ib. 74 sq.; essence, ib. 65; and the many, Rep. 6.507b sq.; reality, Phaedo 78d; and relative, Phil. 53d sq.; A. BEAUTY: Crat. 439c sq., Rep. 5.476b sq.; its form makes all things beautiful, Hipp. maj. 289d sq., 292d (cf. Parm. 130b); *see also* essence; form(s); idea(s); and the various ideas, conceived as subsisting, e.g., justice, in itself
 abstract: and concrete, opposed, Phaedo 103; ideas, origin, ib. 74, Rep. 7.523 sq. (*see also* idea(s))
 abuse, *see* defamatory words
 Academy, the: Lysis 203a sq.; allud. to, Epis. 6.322e
 Acarnanians, the two, Euthyd. 271c
 accents, change of, Crat. 399a sq.
 accident: and essence, Soph. 247b sq. (cf. Rep. 5.454); and substance, Lysis 217c sq.; *see also* chance
 account: or description, Theaet. 202b sq., 206c sq.; and knowledge, ib. 201c sq.; *see also* description
 accusations, vs. Socrates, Apol. 17 sq.
 Acesimbrotus, physician's name, Crat. 394c
 Achaeans, Laws 3.682d sq., 685e, 706d sq., Rep. 3.390e, 393 sq.
 Acharnae, Gorg. 495d
 Achelous, Phaedr. 230b, 263d
 Acheron (river), Phaedo 112e, 113d
 Acherusian Lake, Phaedo 113 sq.
 Achilles: son of Peleus and Thetis, Apol. 28c, Rep. 3.391c (cf. Hipp. min. 371c, Symp. 179e); grandson of Aeacus, Hipp. maj. 292e; pupil of Chiron, Hipp. min. 371d; will not remain at Troy, ib. 370b; speech to Ajax (*Iliad* 9.644 sq.), Crat. 428c; Phoenix, his attendant, Rep. 3.390e; erroneously called lover of Patroclus, Symp. 180a; younger than Patroclus, ib. 178a; attacks Scamander, Protag. 340a; warned of death if he slew Hector, Symp. 179e; fights with Hector, Ion 535b; died for Patroclus, Symp. 208d; sent to Islands of Blessed, ib. 179e sq.; braggart, Hipp. min. 371a; and Brasidas, Symp. 221c; brave, Hipp. min. 364c sq.; duplicity, ib. 371d; fate, Hipp. maj. 292e; greed, cruelty, arrogance, Rep. 3.390e sq.; grief, ib. 3.388a sq.; and Odysseus, Hipp. min. 363b, 364b sq., 369b sq., 370e sq.; straightforward, ib. 364e; speaks falsely unintentionally, ib. 370e, 371e; true and simple, ib. 365b (cf. 369a); wily, ib. 369e sq.
 acid: Tim. 66b, 74c; vegetable a. (*ὀπός*), ib. 60b
 acquaintance, in state, Laws 6.771d sq.; *see also* friendship

- Acropolis, Athenian: Euthyph. 6b; in ancient times, Criti. 112a; naturally good should be shut in, for protection, Meno 89b
- acropolis: in Atlantis, Criti. 115d, 116c sq.; in Syracuse, Epis. 3.315e, 7.329e, 348a, 349d, 350a; *see also* citadel
- act(ions): class of being, Crat. 386e; have essence, ib. 386e sq.; kinds, Laws 9.864b sq.; moral value, depends on manner of performance, Symp. 181a, 183d sq.; have soul, Laws 10.904a; dist. from state, Euthyph. 10; voluntary and involuntary, Hipp. min. 373b sq., Laws 9.860d sq.
- active: life, age for, Rep. 7.539e sq.; and passive states, Epis. 7.342d, Laws 9.859e sq., 10.903b
- actors: their manner, Menex. 239c; cannot perform both tragic and comic parts, Rep. 3.395a; spurred on by children, Epis. 4.321a; *see also* mimetic art
- Acumenus: father of Eryximachus, Phaedr. 268a, Protag. 315c; friend of Socrates, Phaedr. 227a; physician, ib. 227a, 269a
- Acusilaus (poet), Symp. 178c
- adamant, Epin. 982c, Tim. 59d; *see also* diamonds
- adaptation, of animals to seasons, etc., Protag. 321a
- address, Dion's posthumous, Epis. 8.355 sq.; *see also* salutation
- Adimantus, son of Ariston: Parm. 126a sq., Rep. 1.327c, 2.363d, 368d, 376d, 4.419, 5.449b sq., 6.487a, 8.548d; brother of Plato, Apol. 34a; half brother of Antiphon the younger, Parm. 126a; distinguished at Battle of Megara, Rep. 2.368a; present at trial of Socrates, Apol. 34a; disposition, Rep. 2.368a
- son of Cepis, with Prodicus, Protag. 315e
- son of Leucolophides, with Prodicus, Protag. 315e
- adjudicator, to reconcile contending parties, Laws 1.627e sq.; *see also* judge(s)
- Admetus: Symp. 208d; ref. to, ib. 179b
- admonition: to atheists, Laws 10.888a sq.; traditional mode of education, ib. 5.729b, Protag. 323 sq., 325c sq., Soph. 230a; *see also* advice; counsel
- Adonis, gardens of, Phaedr. 276b
- adoption, Laws 9.878a sq., 11.923c sq., 929c
- Adrastia (Nemesis), saluted, Rep. 5.451a; *see also* Necessity; Nemesis
- Adrastus, the 'mellifluous,' Phaedr. 269a
- adulteration, *see* fraud
- adultery: Laws 8.841d sq.; forbidden, Symp. 181e; among procreants, Laws 6.784e
- advantage: aim of legislator, Theaet. 177e (cf. Laws 3.693b sq.); and damage, Epis. 8.352d sq.; in politics, Theaet. 172a; *see also* beneficial / benefit
- advice, Epis. 5.322a sq., 7.330c sq.; *see also* admonition; counsel
- advocate(s): devil's, 'ought to be heard,' Phaedr. 272d; law on, Laws 11.937e sq.
- Aeacus: son of Aegina, Gorg. 526e; grandfather of Achilles, Hipp. maj. 292e; fate, ib. 292e; judge among dead, Apol. 41a, Gorg. 523e sq., 526c sq.
- Aeantodorus, brother of Apollodorus, Apol. 34a
- Aegina (nymph), mother of Aeacus, Gorg. 526e
- / Aeginetan: Epis. 4.321b, 13.362b, Phaedo 59c; 'the belated travelers in,' Crat. 433a; colonists in Crete, Laws 4.708a; two obols for passage from, to Athens, Gorg. 511d
- Aegyptus, barbarian whose descendants pass for Hellenes, Menex. 245d
- Aeneas, horses (*Iliad* 5.323, 8.108), Laches 191a sq.
- Aeschines, son of Lysanias: Apol. 33e; present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b
- Aeschylus: falsehood about Achilles, Symp. 180a; QUOTED: *fr. incert.*, 326, Rep. 8.563c; 350, ib. 3.383b; *Niobe*, *fr.* 146, ib. 3.391e; *fr.* 151, ib. 3.380a; *Septem contra Thebas* 2, Euthyd. 291d; 451, Rep. 8.550c; 592 sq., ib. 2.362a; *Telephus*, *fr.* 222, Phaedo 108a; *Xanthians*, *fr.* 159, Rep. 2.381d
- Aesculapius, *see* Asclepius
- Aesop, fables, Phaedo 60c sq., 61b sq.
- aether: Phaedo 109c, 111b; a cause, ib. 98c; daemons creatures of, Epin. 984d sq.; a kind of air, Tim. 58d;— of body, Epin. 981c
- Aexone, Laches 197c, Lysis 204e
- affection, and love, Laws 8.837; *see also* friendship
- affections, bodily, Tim. 64
- affinity: degrees of, within which sexual union is prohibited, Rep. 5.461c

- (see also proximity); essential a. betw. things, Statesm. 285b
- affirmation, and denial, Soph. 263e
- Agamemnon: meaning of name, Crat. 395a sq.; and Achilles, Hipp. min. 370b sq., Rep. 3.390e; anger vs. Chryses, ib. 3.392e sq.; dream, ib. 2.383a; and Nestor, Epis. 2.311b; and Odysseus, Laws 4.706d; made ridiculous by Palamedes, Rep. 7.522d; stout and warlike, Symp. 174c; pleasure of meeting, in other world, Apol. 41b; chose life of an eagle, Rep. 10.620b
- Agathocles (musician): great Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316a; teacher of Damon, Laches 180d
- Agathon: first tragedy, Symp. 173a, 174a; absent from Athens, ib. 172c; speech in praise of love, ib. 194e-97; and Alcibiades, ib. 212d sq.; beauty, Protag. 315d; beloved of Pausanias, ib. 315e; courage in theater, Symp. 194a sq.; wisdom, ib. 175e
- ἀγαθός*, see etymology; good(ness / s); virtue(s)
- age: for active life, Rep. 7.539e; authority of, Laws 3.690a, 11.917a (see also old age); of curators of law, ib. 6.755a; for going abroad, ib. 12.950d; for marriage, ib. 4.721b sq., 785b, 6.772d, 774a sq.; for military service, ib. 6.760b, 785b (cf. 6.753b); for office, ib. 6.785b; for philosophy, Rep. 7.539; of Plato's great-nieces, Epis. 13.361d; for presidents of choirs, Laws 6.765a; for priests, priestesses, and exponents, ib. 6.759d sq.; for procreation, Rep. 5.460e; for supervisors of education, Laws 6.765d
- aged, 'grave game of laws for the,' Laws 6.769a
- agent, and patient: have same qualities, Gorg. 476b sq., Rep. 4.437 (cf. Phil. 27a); in sensation, Theaet. 157a, 159 sq., 182a sq.; see also broker
- Agis, general's name, Crat. 394c
- Aglaion, father of Leontius, Rep. 4.439e
- Aglaophon (painter): father of Aristophon, Gorg. 448b; —Polygnotus, Ion 532e
- agora, see market
- Agra, sanctuary of, Phaedr. 229c
- agrarian reform, difficult, Laws 3.684d sq. (cf. 5.736c sq.)
- agreement: of Dionysius and Plato about Dion, Epis. 3.317c sq.; pleasant, Statesm. 260b; see also compact(s); contract(s)
- agriculture: empirical art, Phil. 56b; origin, Laws 3.681a; productive art, Soph. 219a; tools needed for, Rep. 2.370c; wild trees, etc., older than cultivated, Tim. 77a; LAWS ABOUT: damage by fire, Laws 8.843e; —by flood water, ib. 8.844c; harvesting, ib. 8.845e sq.; landmarks, 8.842e sq.; neighbors, ib. 8.843; picking fruits, ib. 8.844d sq.; planting distances, ib. 8.843e; pollution of water, ib. 8.845d sq., swarms of bees, ib. 8.843d sq.; trespass of cattle, ib. 8.843d; watering, ib. 8.844a sq. (see also model city); see also farmer(s) / farming; husbandmen / husbandry
- aim(s): of life, acquisition of virtue, Laws 6.770b sq.; of statesman, ib. 12.963b sq.; three, of legislator, ib. 3.701d; see also end(s); final causes
- air: Phaedo 111b, Tim. 48b, 49c, 63b, 78b, 84d; apparitions creatures of, Epin. 984e sq.; a cause, Phaedo 98c; dregs of aether, ib. 109c; element, Epin. 981c, Tim. 32b sq., 53b sq.; form of, ib. 56; kinds, ib. 58d; see also breath
- αἰσθησις*, etymology, Tim. 43c; see also feeling; perception; sensation; sense(s)
- Ajax: son of Telamon, Apol. 41b; addressed by Achilles (Iliad 9.644 sq.), Crat. 428c; and Odysseus, Hipp. min. 371b sq.; reward of his bravery, Rep. 5.468d; not to be wounded by spear, Symp. 219e; pleasure of meeting, in other world, Apol. 41b; chose life of a lion, Rep. 10.620b
- Alcestis, love for husband (Admetus), Symp. 179b sq., 180b, 208d
- Alcetas, brother of Perdiccas, Gorg. 471a
- Alcibiades, the elder: son of Clinias, Gorg. 481d, Protag. 309c; brother of Clinias the younger, ib. 320a; father of Axiochus, Euthyd. 275a; grandfather of Clinias III, ib. 275b; and Socrates, Gorg. 481d, Protag. 309a sq., 336b sq., 348b, Symp. 213b sq., 215a sq.; with Socrates at Delium, ib. 221a sq.; —at Potidaea, ib. 219e sq., 221a sq.; age, Protag. 309a sq.; always out to win, ib. 336e; beauty, ib. 309a sq.; checks Hippias, ib. 347b; corrupting influence, ib. 320a; drunken entry into Agathon's house, Symp. 212c; future hinted at, Gorg.

- Alcibiades, the elder (*continued*):
 519a sq.; at house of Callias, Protag.
 316a
 — the younger, cousin to Clinias III,
 Euthyd. 275b
 Alcinous, tale told to, Rep. 10.614b
 ἀλκίνοια, *see* etymology; truth
 Aleuadae, Meno 70b
 Alexander, son of Alcetas, Gorg. 471b
 Alexidemus, father of Meno, Meno 76e
 aliens: admission of, Laws 12.949e
 sq.; chosen generals at Athens, Ion
 541c sq.; duration of stay, Laws
 8.850b sq.; murder of, ib. 9.865e sq..
 872a; who are murderers, ib. 9.866b
 sq.; may partake of fruits, ib. 8.845a
 sq.; under protection of gods, ib.
 5.729e sq., 9.879e; to be the retail
 traders, ib. 11.920a; reverence for,
 ib. 9.879d sq.; rules about, ib. 8.850;
 support of, ib. 8.848a sq., 849a sq.;
 may take oaths, ib. 12.949b; *see*
also barbarian(s); foreign(ers);
 strangers; xenelasia; Zeus
 alkalies, Tim. 65e
 all: or one, Soph. 244b sq.; Parmeni-
 des' thesis that 'a. is one,' Parm.
 128a; *see also* sum
 allegory, not understood by young, Rep.
 2.378d
 allotments: Laws 5.745c sq.; to remain
 the same, ib. 9.855a, 856d; *see also*
 lot(s)
 Alopece, Socrates' deme, Gorg. 495d
 alphabet: Phil. 17b, 18b sq.; invented
 by Theuth, ib. 18b; *see also* letter(s)
 altars, erected to gods, Protag. 322a
 alteration, Parm. 138c; *see also*
 change(s); motion(s)
 alternation, condition of existence,
 Phaedo 72
 ἀμαρτία, *see* error(s); etymology
 Amasis, king of Egypt, Tim. 21e
 ἀμαθία, *see* etymology; folly; ignorance
 / ignorant
 Amazons: famous as archers, Laws
 7.806b; invade Attica, Menex. 239b
 ambassadors, laws on, Laws 12.941a
 amber, attraction of, Tim. 80c
 ambiguity, of abstract terms, Phaedr.
 263a sq.
 ambition: Epis. 7.344e; assigned to
 soul's high-spirited principle, Rep.
 8.550b, 9.581a sq.; easily becomes
 avarice, ib. 8.553d; is of immortal-
 ity, Symp. 208c sq.; in timocratic
 state and man, Rep. 8.550b, 553d;
see also covetous(ness); rivalry
 ambrosia, eaten by steeds of gods,
 Phaedr. 247e
 amity, in state: Laws 3.694a sq.;
 destroyed by despotism, ib. 3.687d;
see also friendship
 Ammon: Greek name for Thamus,
 Phaedr. 274d; oracle of, Laws 5.738c,
 Phaedr. 275c; 'by A.,' Theodorus'
 oath, Statesm. 257b
 Amorgus, eleven-foot robes from, ex-
 pensive, Epis. 13.363a
 Ampheres, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114b
 Amphion: invented lyre, Laws 3.677d;
 in Euripides' play, Gorg. 485e, 506b
 Amphipolis, Socrates at, Apol. 28e
 Amphitryon, father of Heracles,
 Theaet. 175a sq.
 amusements: of children, not to be
 changed, Laws 7.797b; means of
 education, Rep. 4.425a, 7.536e; *see*
also entertainment; play; pleas-
 ure(s)
 Amycus, invented boxing tricks, Laws
 7.796a
 Amynander, tribesman of Critias the
 elder, Tim. 21b sq.
 Amyntor, cursed his son Phoenix,
 Laws 11.931b
 Anacharsis, the Scythian, his inven-
 tions, Rep. 10.600a
 Anacreon: verses in honor of house of
 Critias, Charm. 158a; the wise,
 Phaedr. 235c
 ἀναγκαιόν, *see* etymology; involuntary;
 necessity
 ἀναλδεια, *see* impudence
 ἀναίσχυρία, *see* impudence
 analogy: of death and sleep, Phaedo
 71c; of men and animals, Rep.
 2.375 sq., 5.459e sq.; of painting and
 writing, Phaedr. 275d; of politics to
 medicine and gymnastics, Gorg.
 464b sq., 518a sq.; of sense and
 moral qualities, Laches 190a; of
 thought and sense, Theaet. 188e sq.;
 of wise man and physician, ib. 167a
 sq.; use of, in argument, Hipp. min.
 373c sq., Statesm. 285c sq., 297e sq.;
 OF ARTS: applied to rulers, Rep.
 1.341c sq.; and justice, ib. 1.349e
 sq.; and moral qualities, Hipp. min.
 373c sq.; OF MEDICINE: and educa-
 tion, Laches 185c sq.; and friend-
 ship, Lysis 217, 218e sq.; and love,
 Symp. 186; and punishment, Gorg.
 478 sq., Laws 5.735d sq.; and
 rhetoric, Phaedr. 270b sq.; OF
 STATESMAN: and physician, Statesm.
 293b sq., 295c sq.; and ship's cap-
 tain, ib. 297e sq.
 analysis / analytic: in arts, Phaedr.
 270d (cf. Crat. 424c sq.); of lan-

- guage, *Crat.* 421c sq.; method, *Soph.* 235b sq.; of primary names, *Crat.* 424; and synthetic methods, *Statesm.* 285a sq.; *see also* dialectic(al)
- ἀνάμνησις*, *see* recollection
- anarchy: begins in music, *Laws* 3.701a sq., *Rep.* 4.424d sq.; in democracies, *ib.* 8.562d sq.; and liberty, *Epis.* 8.354d sq.; 'should be expelled from lives of all mankind,' *Laws* 12.942d; *see also* lawlessness; license; war, civil
- anatomy, of human body, *Tim.* 69e sq.
- Anaxagoras: abstained from politics, *Hipp. maj.* 281c; 'chaos' of, *Phaedo* 72c (cf. *Gorg.* 465d); defined justice as mind, *Crat.* 413c; disciples of, *ib.* 409b; discovered that moon receives light from sun, *ib.* 409b; disregarded money, *Hipp. maj.* 283a; mind accord. to, *Crat.* 400a, *Phaedo* 97c (cf. *Laws* 12.967b); and Pericles, *Epis.* 2.311a, *Phaedr.* 270a; ranked with ancient wise men, *Hipp. maj.* 281c; Socrates heard someone reading out of one of his books, *Phaedo* 97b sq.; talked about nature of wisdom and folly, *Phaedr.* 270a; writings and theories, *Apol.* 26d (cf. *Laws* 10.866d sq.)
- Anaximenes, his principle of growth allud. to, *Phaedo* 96c
- ancestors / ancestry: every man has countless myriads of, *Theaet.* 175a sq.; importance of good, *Epis.* 7.337b (cf. *Menex.* 237a); reputation given by noble, *Menex.* 247b (cf. *Gorg.* 512c sq.)
- ancients: excellent givers of names, *Laws* 7.816b; kinds (genera), not rightly dist. by, *Soph.* 267d; spoke in poetical figures, *Theaet.* 180d; *see also* men, of old; old
- ἀνδρεία*, *see* bravery; courage(ous); etymology; valor
- Andromache, sorrows of, *Ion* 535b
- Andromedes, the Aeginetan, connection of Dionysius II, *Epis.* 13.362b
- Andron, son of Androton: with Hippias, *Protag.* 315c; student of philosophy, *Gorg.* 487c
- Andros (island), *Ion* 541d
- Androton, father of Andron, *Gorg.* 487c, *Protag.* 315c
- anger: *Phil.* 50c; mingled pain and pleasure, *ib.* 47e; origin, *Tim.* 42b; sometimes false, *Phil.* 40e; stirred by injustice, *Rep.* 4.440c sq.; *see also* passion(ate / s)
- angler / angling: acquisitive art, *Soph.* 219d; defined, *ib.* 221b sq.; regulations on, *Laws* 7.823b sq.; and Sophist, *Soph.* 218e sq.; *see also* fish animal(s): *Epis.* 7.342d, *Tim.* 77a sq., 87c; anarchic in a democracy, *Rep.* 8.562e, 563c; beautiful a., *Hipp. maj.* 295d; breeding, *Laws* 5.735b sq., *Rep.* 5.459a sq.; choose destiny in next world, *ib.* 10.620a, d (cf. *Phaedr.* 249b); conversed with men in days of Cronus, *Statesm.* 272b sq.; not courageous, *Laches* 196e sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.963e); creation, *Tim.* 90e sq.; damage done by, *Laws* 11.936e; destroyed by reversal of universe, *Statesm.* 273a (cf. *Laws* 3.677e); division, *Soph.* 220a sq., 222a sq., *Statesm.* 262 sq.; example to men, *Laws* 8.840e; four kinds, *Tim.* 39e sq.; generation, *ib.* 90e-92; government a kind of, *Epis.* 5.321d; human, a kittle beast, *Laws* 6.777b; ideal a., *Tim.* 39e; inferior to man, *Statesm.* 271e; love offspring, *Symp.* 207a sq.; man-killing, tried for murder, *Laws* 9.873e; natural foods of, *Protag.* 321b; sacred a., *Epin.* 975a; not sacrificed or eaten in some societies, *Laws* 6.782c; well-tempered a., *Hipp. min.* 375a; world an, *Tim.* 30c sq., 32d sq.; *see also* beast; organisms
- Antaeus, famous wrestler, *Laws* 7.796a, *Theaet.* 169b
- Antenor, like Pericles, *Symp.* 221c
- Anthemion, father of Anytus, man of property and good sense, *Meno* 90a
- anticipation / anticipatory: *Phil.* 32c; pleasures and pains, *Rep.* 9.584d; *see also* expectation; hope
- Antilochus, son of Nestor, *Ion* 537a
ἀντιλογική, *see* contradiction, art of; controversy; disputation; eristic
- Antimoerus, of Mende, most eminent of Protagoras' disciples, *Protag.* 315a
- Antiochis (Socrates' tribe), allud. to, *Apol.* 32b
- Antiphon, the elder, father of Pyrilampes, *Parm.* 126c
- of Cephisus, father of Epigenes, present at trial of Socrates, *Apol.* 33e
- of Rhamnus, inferior teacher of rhetoric, *Menex.* 236a
- the younger, half brother of Adimantus, *Parm.* 126b sq.
- antiquarianism, only pursued where men have wealth and leisure, *Criti.* 110a; *see also* lore

- antiquity, to be revered, Laws 7.798b, Soph. 243a; *see also* ancients; men, of old; tradition(s)
- Antisthenes, present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b
- Anytus: Apol. 30b, Meno 90c–94, 95a; son of Anthemion, ib. 90a; advice to Socrates, ib. 94e; bad man, Apol. 30d, 36a (cf. 34b); not destruction of Socrates, ib. 28a; friend of Meno, Meno 90a; representative of craftsmen, professional men, and politicians vs. Socrates, Apol. 23e, 25b; Socrates less afraid of, ib. 18b; wishes Socrates put to death, ib. 29c, 31a
- Apaturia, Tim. 21b
- ape(s): their beauty relative, Hipp. maj. 289a sq.; man an, compared to a god, ib. 289b; Thersites chose life of an, Rep. 10.620c
- Apemantus, father of Eudicus, Hipp. maj. 286b, Hipp. min. 363b, 373a
- Aphidnae, Gorg. 487c
- Aphrodite: meaning of name, Crat. 406b sq.; love for Ares, Symp. 196d; fettered by Hephaestus, Rep. 3.390c; mother of Love, Phaedr. 242d; why followed by Love, Symp. 203c; goddess of pleasure, Phil. 12b sq.; Aristophanes' whole life devoted to, Symp. 177e; inspires lovers, Phaedr. 265b; her name not to be given to brutal and gross pleasure, Epis. 7.335b; morning star sacred to, Epin. 987b; two goddesses of this name, Symp. 180d sq.; A. Pandemus, her nature partakes of both male and female, ib. 181c; A. Uranus, her nature altogether male, ib. 181c; — sprung from heavens themselves, ib. 180d
- apiarist, Rep. 8.564c; *see also* bees
- apodyterium, *see* undressing room
- Apollo: meaning of name, Crat. 404e sq.; god of Delphi, Gorg. 472b, Laws 3.686a, Rep. 4.427b, 5.469a (cf. Charm. 164d sq., Epis. 7.341b, Laws 11.923a, Phaedr. 230a, Phil. 48c, Protag. 343b); gifts, Crat. 405a, Laws 2.654a, 672d (cf. 2.665a), 7.796e, Symp. 190e sq., 197a; and Achilles, Rep. 3.391a; companion in our revels, Laws 2.653d, 665a; declaration about Socrates, Apol. 21b; father of Asclepius, Rep. 3.408b sq.; inspires prophets, Phaedr. 265b; lawgiver of Lacedaemon, Laws 1.624a, 632d, 2.662c; lord of lyre, Rep. 3.399e; Pythian A., Laws 1.632d; sang at wedding of Thetis, Rep. 2.383a;
- Athenians' vow to, Phaedo 58b; called Ἀπλόις by Thessalians, Crat. 405c; Chryses' prayer to, Rep. 3.394a; dedication to, Laws 12.946c sq.; family A. among Athenians, Euthyd. 302c sq.; festival at Athens, Phaedo 61a; followers of, Phaedr. 253b; hymn to, composed by Socrates, Phaedo 60d, 61b; image of, made for Dionysius, Epis. 13.361a; invoked as god of healing, Laws 2.664c; — as Paean, Criti. 108c; meetings in precincts of, Laws 6.766b, 12.945e; oath by, ib. 11.936e; priests of, ib. 12.947a; sacrifice to, ib. 12.950e; swans sacred to, Phaedo 85a; temples of, Laws 6.766b, 8.833b; wished joy by Dionysius, Epis. 3.315b; *see also* Delphi
- Apollodorus, brother of Aeantodorus: offers to be one of Socrates' securities, Apol. 38b; present at trial of Socrates, ib. 34a
- of Cyzicus, alien chosen general by Athenians, Ion 541c
- father of Hippocrates, Protag. 310a, 316b, 328d
- of Phalerum: acquaintance with Socrates, Symp. 172e; followed everything Socrates said and did, ib. 173a; 'madman,' ib. 173d sq. (cf. Phaedo 59a sq.); narrates *Symposium*, Symp. 172a sq.; passionate grief, Phaedo 117d; present at death of Socrates, ib. 59a sq.
- ἀπορροή, *see* effluences
- appareling, price of bride's, given as dowry, Laws 6.774d
- apparitions: Laws 5.738c, 10.910a, Phaedo 81d, Tim. 72a; creatures of air, Epin. 984e sq.; *see also* ghosts; graveyards
- appeal, court of, Laws 6.767a, c sq. (cf. 11.926d, 928b, 938b, 12.948a, 956c); *see also* judges, court of select
- appearance: in art, Soph. 235e sq.; deceptive, Protag. 356d; and perception, Theaet. 152b sq., 158e sq., 163 sq., 170a; power, Rep. 2.365 sq.; and reality, Hipp. maj. 294b sq.
- appearing: and being, Hipp. maj. 294a sq.; (mental state) = blend of perception and judgment, Soph. 264a
- appetite(s): Rep. 9.571b sq. (cf. 4.439c sq.); conflict with reason, ib. 4.439c–42; to be curbed? Gorg. 491e sq., 505b sq.; good and bad, Rep.

- 5.475c; necessary and unnecessary, ib. 8.558d sq.; sexual, ib. 8.559c; *see also* desire(s); passion(ate / s)
- appetitive element of soul: Rep. 4.439c sq., 9.580e, Tim. 90b; money- and gain-loving part, Rep. 9.581a; seat of, Tim. 70e; to be subordinate, Rep. 4.442a sq., 9.571d, Tim. 70a (cf. Laws 3.686e sq., 689a sq., Phaedr. 253d sq.); *see also* high spirit; passion(ate / s)
- applause, effects of, Epis. 4.321a
- appropriate: = beauty, Hipp. maj. 290c sq., 293e sq.; not cause of beautiful, ib. 294b sq.; a kind of fraud, ib. 294a
- aquariums, in the Nile, Statesm. 264c
- arbitrators: Laws 6.766d; judges chosen to act as, ib. 12.956c; *see also* judge(s)
- Arcadia(ns): scattered by Spartans, Symp. 193a; shrine of Lycaean Zeus in, Rep. 8.565d
- Archedemus, of Syracuse: Epis. 3.319a, 7.339a; messenger from Dionysius, ib. 2.310b, 312d, 313d sq.; Plato at house of, ib. 7.349d
- Archelaus, son of Perdiccas II: ruler of Macedonia, Gorg. 470d; thought happy by Polus, ib. 470d, 472d; crimes, ib. 471a, 479a, e; will be punished in next world, ib. 525d
- Archepolis, king's name, Crat. 394c
- archers / archery: Hipp. min. 375a sq.; in Crete, Laws 1.625d; races for, ib. 8.833b sq.; Sarmatian women famous as, ib. 7.805a; teaching of, ib. 7.804c, 813d; *see also* bow(men)
- Archilochus: cited, Rep. 2.365c; inferior to Homer, Ion 531d, 532a; not in Ion's repertoire, ib. 531a
- Archinus, Athenian orator, Menex. 234b
- Archippus, Epis. 9.357e
- architects / architecture: Protag. 319b, Rep. 3.401a, 4.438d, Statesm. 280c; of Atlantis, Criti. 115c sq.; instruments required in, Phil. 56b; necessity of pure taste, Rep. 3.401a sq.; *see also* builder, master
- archon(s): golden images set up at Delphi by the nine, Phaedr. 235c; list of Athenian, Hipp. maj. 285e; Solon an, ib. 285e; A-KING: porch of, Euthyph. 2a, Theaet. 210d; a priest, Statesm. 290e; ref. to, Menex. 238d; *see also* curators of law; guardians; magistrates; model city
- Archytas, of Tarentum: descended from Myrians, Epis. 12.359d; teacher of Archedemus, ib. 7.339a; visited Dionysius, ib. 7.338c; at Syracuse? ib. 13.360b; aids Plato's escape from Dionysius, ib. 7.350a sq.; commentaries of, ib. 12.359c; letters from, ib. 7.339d, 9.357e
- Arcturus, brings the vintage, Laws 8.844e
- Ardiaeus, Pamphylian tyrant, endlessly punished in world beyond, Rep. 10.615c sq.
- Areopagus, possible scene of rape of Orithyia, Phaedr. 229d
- Ares: meaning of name, Crat. 407c sq.; and Aphrodite, Rep. 3.390c; conquered by Love (of Aphrodite), Symp. 196d; patron of craftsmen, Laws 11.920e; effect of love on followers, Phaedr. 252c; planet sacred to, Epin. 987c; temples, Laws 8.833b
- ἀρετή, *see* etymology; excellence; goodness / s; virtue(s)
- Arginusae, condemnation of commanders after, ref. to, Apol. 32b
- Argive / Argos: Agamemnon king of, Rep. 3.393e; asks aid of Athens, Menex. 244d; colonists in Crete, Laws 4.708a; defended by Athenians vs. Cadmeans, Menex. 239b; despotism in, Epis. 8.354b; early history of, Laws 3.683c sq.; oath, Phaedo 89c; ruin of kings of, Laws 3.690d; took no part in Persian War, ib. 3.692e; willing to betray Asiatic Greeks, Menex. 245c
- argument(s): courtesy required in, Soph. 246d (cf. Laws 1.629a, 634c, 635a); longer and shorter method, Rep. 4.435d, 6.504b sq.; misleading nature of Socratic, ib. 6.487b sq.; in rhetoric, Phaedr. 271 sq., 277c; right and wrong way, Theaet. 167e; trick, Meno 80d sq.; youthful love of, Rep. 7.538c sq. (cf. Phil. 15d sq.);
- PERSONIFIED ETC.: acquires a head, Gorg. 505d (cf. Laws 6.752a); advancing to protest, Phaedr. 260e; 'we may now close with the a.', Laws 3.682e; concurs with itself, Rep. 5.457c; a countercharm, ib. 10.608a; in danger of being drowned by digressions, Theaet. 177b; like to die, Phaedo 89b; a difficult sort of road, Lysis 213e; as a doctor, Gorg. 475d; exhorts us, Laws 5.741a; 'we have fallen in with lying men,' Lysis 218d; 'the footprints of our a. point,' Rep. 2.365d; a game of draughts, ib. 6.487b sq. (cf. Laws

argument(s) (*continued*):

7.820c sq.); a horse whose reins should be slackened, Protag. 338a; a hunt, Rep. 4.427d, 432b sq. (cf. Laches 194b, Laws 2.654e, Lysis 218c, Phil. 65a, Rep. 2.368c, Soph. 235b, Tim. 64b); impostors, Phaedo 92d; a journey, Rep. 7.532e; 'knocked out by the,' Euthyd. 303a (cf. Phil. 23a); a lark which slips from our grasp, Euthyd. 291b; its meshes woven, Hipp. min. 369b; like moving statues of Daedalus, Euthyph. 15b; 'new topics keep breaking in upon us,' Theaet. 184a; points finger of accusation, Protag. 361a (cf. Phaedo 87a, Phaedr. 274a); must be reined in, Laws 3.701c; rescued by Socrates, Phaedo 88e; a river to be forded, Laws 10.892d sq. (cf. 10.900c); a sailor trampling over seasick passengers, Theaet. 191a; says no, Charm. 175b; a sea of words, Protag. 338a (cf. Phaedr. 264a, Rep. 4.441c, 5.453d); a sea to be traversed, Parm. 137b; slips by with veiled face, Rep. 6.503a; must stand and wait for us, Theaet. 173c (cf. Laws 6.781e); would be stranded and perish, Phil. 13c; like to suffer shipwreck, ib. 14a; 'a swarm of a,' Rep. 5.450b; takes a playful turn, Phil. 53e; three waves of, Rep. 5.457c, 472a, 473c (cf. Euthyd. 293a); 'we are tossing on the waves of,' Laches 194c; upset, Phaedo 95b; 'whithersoever the wind of the a. blows, there lies our course,' Rep. 3.394d (cf. Laws 2.667a); 'after winding a long and weary way,' Rep. 6.484a; *see also* dialectic(al); discourse; discussion argumentation, Soph. 225c sq.; *see also* contentiousness; eristic
Arion, allud. to, Rep. 5.453d
Ariphron, took Clinias into his household, Protag. 320a
Aristides, the elder: failed in training his son Lysimachus, Meno 94a (cf. Laches 179c); renowned for virtue, Gorg. 526b
— the younger: Laches 179a; did not profit by converse with Socrates, Theaet. 151a
Aristippus, of Cyrene, not present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59c
— of Larissa, lover of Meno, Meno 70b
aristocracy / aristocratical: Rep. 1.338d, Statesm. 291e, 301a, 302d; in ancient Attica, Menex. 238c sq.; or de-

mocracy = government of best with consent of the many, ib. 238d; government of best, Rep. 8.544e (cf. 4.445d, 8.545d); man, ib. 7.541b, 8.544e (*see also* curators; guardians; king(s) / ship); philosopher(s); ruler(s)); manner of its decline, ib. 8.546; origin, Laws 3.681d; *see also* constitution(s)
Aristocrates, son of Scellias, offering at shrine of Apollo, Gorg. 472b
Aristocritus, of Syracuse, Epis. 3.319a, 13.363d
Aristodemus, 'the portion of' (Sparta), Laws 3.692b
— of Cydathenaeum: admirer of Socrates, Symp. 173b; present at *Symposium*, ib. 173b; *Symposium* narrated in his words, ib. 174a; unable to keep up with heavy drinkers, ib. 176c (cf. 223c)
Aristodorus, one of Dion's closest companions, Epis. 10.358c
Aristogiton, and Harmodius, Symp. 182c
Ariston, father of Adimantus, Glaucon (and Plato), Apol. 34a, Rep. 1.327a, 2.368a
— father of Hegesippus, Epis. 2.314e
Aristonymus, father of Clitophon, Rep. 1.328b
Aristophanes: converses with Socrates, Symp. 223c; description of Socrates, ib. 221b; has hiccups, ib. 185c sq.; humorist, ib. 213c (cf. 189a sq.); life devoted to Dionysus and Aphrodite, ib. 177e; satirized Socrates, Apol. 19c (cf. 18d); speech in honor of love, Symp. 189b-93; suffering from previous night's drinking, ib. 176b
Aristophon, son of Aglaophon, painter, Gorg. 448b
Aristoteles: Parm. 136e; friend of Socrates, ib. 135d; one of the Thirty, ib. 127d
arithmetic(al): classes of roots, Theaet. 147d sq.; common notions about, mistaken, Rep. 7.525e; in crafts, Phil. 55d sq.; deals with odd and even, Protag. 357a; defined, Gorg. 451b; excellent means of education, Laws 5.747a sq., 7.819c, Rep. 7.526b sq.; Hippias wont to discourse on, Hipp. maj. 285c; to be learned by rulers, Rep. 7.521d-26c (cf. Laws 7.818c sq.); nature of calculative process, Theaet. 198a sq.; notions, perceived by faculty of mind, ib.

- 185c sq. (cf. *Epin.* 978c, *Rep.* 6.511d);
 puzzles, *Laws* 7.819b, *Phaedo* 96e sq., 101b; spirit in which to be pursued, *Rep.* 7.525c sq.; taught by heavenly bodies, *Tim.* 39b sq., 47a (cf. *Epin.* 978b sq., *Laws* 6.771b); two kinds, *Phil.* 56d sq.; use in forming ideas, *Rep.* 7.525; used to express interval between king and tyrant, *Rep.* 9.587c sq.; yields pure knowledge only, *Statesm.* 258d; *see also* calculation; ciphering; figures; mathematical / mathematician / mathematics
 arithmeticians, *Hipp. min.* 367c, *Rep.* 7.525e
 Armenius, father of Er the Pamphylian, *Rep.* 10.614b
 armor: conflicts in, for men and women, *Laws* 8.833e sq.; dances in, *ib.* 7.796b sq.; FIGHTING IN: *Euthyd.* 271e, 273c sq., *Laches* 178a, 179e, 181d sq.; not practiced by Lacedaemonians and useless, *ib.* 182e sq.; requires both hands, *Laws* 7.795b; women to learn, *ib.* 7.813e
 arms: throwing away of, disgraceful, *Laws* 12.943e sq., *Rep.* 5.468a; —, permitted in naval warfare, *Laws* 4.706c; use of, taught by Athena, *Tim.* 24b (cf. *Criti.* 110b, *Laws* 7.796b sq., *Menex.* 238b); —, to be learned by women, *Laws* 7.804e sq., 813e sq.; worn in daily life by Cretans, *ib.* 1.625c; *see also* spear; war; weapons
 army, needed in state, *Rep.* 2.374; *see also* general(s); helpers; military; soldier(s)
 art(s): not to be abused, *Gorg.* 456d, 460c sq.; acquisitive a., *Soph.* 219c sq., 265a; of agriculture, *ib.* 219a; of angling, *ib.* 218e–21c; and their antecedents, *Phaedr.* 268 sq. (cf. *Laws* 4.709c sq.); applied and pure, *Statesm.* 258e; all base and mechanical, *Rep.* 7.522b (cf. *Gorg.* 512c, *Laws* 7.806d, 8.846d); based upon opinion, *Phil.* 59a; of boxing, *Gorg.* 456d, *Rep.* 4.422b sq.; of building, *Euthyd.* 13e, *Ion* 537d, *Rep.* 3.401a sq., 4.428c; of calculation, *Gorg.* 450d, 451b sq.; of carding, *Statesm.* 281a, 282a sq.; causes of deterioration of, *Rep.* 4.421d sq.; to be censored, *ib.* 3.401b; and chance, *Laws* 10.888e sq.; of charioteer, *Ion* 537b sq.; choric, *Laws* 2.672e; of combination and separation, *Statesm.* 282b sq.; contributory and productive, *ib.* 281d sq., 287b sq.; of controversy, *Soph.* 232b sq.; of counting, *Statesm.* 259e; criticism of, *Ion* 532 sq., *Laws* 2.667d–70a; culinary, *Rep.* 1.332c;
 depend on measure, *Statesm.* 284a sq.; differ by functions, *Rep.* 1.346;
 — by subject matter, *Ion* 537d; directed toward utilitarian ends, *Rep.* 7.533b; of disputation, *Phaedr.* 261c sq., *Soph.* 225b sq.; divided accord. to use or nonuse of words, *Gorg.* 450c sq.; of dyeing, *Rep.* 4.429d sq.; Egyptians allow no alteration in, *Laws* 2.656d sq.; of embroidery, *Rep.* 3.401a; employment of children in, *ib.* 5.466e sq.; of enchantment, *Euthyd.* 290a; of exchange, *Soph.* 223c sq.; exercised for good of subject, *Euthyph.* 13b, *Rep.* 1.342, 345–47; and experience, *Gorg.* 448c; of fencing, *Euthyd.* 271e, 273c sq., *Laches* 178a, 179e, 181d sq.; the fine, and Love, *Symp.* 197b; of flute playing, *Meno* 90e, *Protag.* 327b; full of grace, *Rep.* 3.401a; of fulling, *Statesm.* 281b, 282a;
 of general, *Euthyd.* 290b, *Statesm.* 304e sq.; given to individual for community, *Protag.* 322c; and the good, *Phil.* 66b sq.; of herd nurture, *Statesm.* 261e sq., 275b sq.; holiness an? *Euthyph.* 13; of horsemanship, *Laches* 193b; of hunting, *Euthyd.* 290b sq., *Soph.* 219c sq.; ideals in, *Rep.* 5.472d; illusion in, *Soph.* 235e sq.; of imitation, *ib.* 219a; influence on character, *Rep.* 3.400d sq.; interested in own perfection, *ib.* 1.342; iron superfluous for a. of potter and weaver, *Laws* 3.679a; of kingship, *Statesm.* 276b sq., 289c–93, 295b, 300e sq., 304 sq., 308c sq., 309b–11; and knowledge, *Theaet.* 146d sq.; knowledge of, not wisdom, *Epin.* 974b; and language, *Statesm.* 277a sq. (cf. *Rep.* 9.588c sq.); lesser, *Rep.* 6.495d;
 magical a., *Laws* 11.933a; of measurement, *Protag.* 356d sq., *Statesm.* 283d–85b; of mimicry, *Soph.* 267 sq.; minor, *Rep.* 5.475e; mnemonic a., *Hipp. maj.* 285e, *Hipp. min.* 368d, 369a; of money-making, *Gorg.* 452b sq., *Rep.* 1.330b; and moral qualities, *Hipp. min.* 373c sq., *Protag.* 327a sq.; and nature, *Laws* 10.888e sq., 890d, 892b (cf. *Soph.* 265b sq.); nature of an, *Gorg.* 501a;

art(s) (*continued*):

- needs knowledge, Ion 531d sq., 540;
- no one to practice two, Laws 8.846d;
- of painting, Crat. 423d sq., Gorg. 450c, Ion 532e sq., Soph. 235e sq.; of persuasion, Phil. 58a, Soph. 222c sq. (cf. Gorg. 452d sq., Phaedr. 267a); and philosophy, Rep. 6.495e, 496b (cf. 5.475d sq.); philosophy, greatest of, Phaedo 61a; of pilot, Gorg. 511d, Ion 537c; plastic a., Hipp. maj. 298a; of pottery, Laws 3.679a, Soph. 219a; production and imitation in, ib. 266c (cf. Rep. 10.596b sq.); productive a., Soph. 219a sq., 265a; —, imitative, and defensive, Epin. 974d–76b; progress of the, Hipp. maj. 281d sq.; of purification, Soph. 226d sq.;
- of rhapsody, Ion 530b sq., 531 sq.; and routine, Gorg. 462c sq., 500b, e sq.; of sculpture, ib. 450c; selects good material, Statesm. 308c; a. seller, Soph. 224c; of semblance making, ib. 236, 260e, 264c, 267a; Socrates told in dream to practice and cultivate, Phaedo 60e; of Sophist, Euthyd. 274e, Gorg. 449d sq., Hipp. maj. 281d; of speechmaking, Euthyd. 289e sq.; and statesmanship, Laws 10.889d; stolen by Prometheus, Protag. 321d; of strategy, Statesm. 304e; subdivided, Soph. 219 sq., 223c; of tactics, Laws 4.706c sq.; supplemented by study of nature, Phaedr. 269e sq.; three, concerned with everything, Rep. 10.601d; of trade, Statesm. 260d; unequally distributed among men, Protag. 322c; useless without number, Epin. 977d sq.; and virtues, analogy of, *see* analogy; of wage earner, Rep. 1.346; of weaving, Gorg. 449c, Laws 3.679a, Rep. 3.401a, 5.455c, Statesm. 279b–83b; of weighing, Charm. 166b; of woolworking, Statesm. 282; *see also* craft(s); handicrafts; science(s); skill; and the individual arts
- Artemis: meaning of name, Crat. 406b; patroness of childbirth, Theaet. 149b; temple, Laws 8.833b
- Artemisium, Battle, Laws 4.707c, Menex. 241a
- artificer, to make his work self-consistent, Laws 5.746c (cf. Gorg. 503e sq.)
- artisan(s): no citizen to be, Laws 8.846d; rules on, ib. 8.846d–49a; *see also* craftsman / craftsmen
- artist(s): depict tales of gods, Euthyph. 6c; and dialecticians, Phil. 59a sq.; inspired by Love, Symp. 197a; to represent the good only, Rep. 3.401b sq.; does not work for own benefit, ib. 1.346 sq.; *see also* artificer; competitor, trained; craftsman / craftsmen; professional / professions
- Asclepiad(s): Rep. 3.405e sq., 10.599c; Eryximachus an, Symp. 186e; Hippocrates of Cos an, Phaedr. 270c; *see also* doctor(s); physician(s)
- Asclepius: son of Apollo, Rep. 3.408b sq.; founder of medicine, Symp. 186e; not ignorant of lingering medical treatment, Rep. 3.406c; most politic, ib. 3.407e; bribed to restore rich man to life, ib. 3.408b sq.; festival at Epidaurus, Ion 530a; 'we ought to offer a cock to,' Phaedo 118a; sons of, Rep. 3.405d sq.; —, at Troy, ib. 3.405e sq., 407e sq. (*see also* Asclepiad(s))
- ashes, applied to sore eyes, Lysis 210a
- Asia: Charm. 158a, Criti. 108e, Gorg. 523e sq., Tim. 24b, e sq.; ancient Athenians famous throughout, Criti. 112e; Prince of, Lysis 209d; whole of, subject to third king of Persia (Darius), Menex. 239d
- Asopus, ancient boundary of Attica, Criti. 110e
- Aspasia: composer of Pericles' funeral oration, Menex. 236b; eloquence, ib. 235e; Milesian, ib. 249d; Socrates' mistress in rhetoric, ib. 235e; speech of, ib. 236a sq., 249d
- assaults: Laws 9.879b–82; on aliens, ib. 9.879d sq.; Athenian law on, Hipp. maj. 292b; on elders, Laws 9.880b sq.; lawsuits for, Rep. 5.464e; on parents, Laws 9.880e sq.; in self-defense, ib. 9.880a; by slaves, ib. 9.882
- Assembly, at Athens: Euthyph. 3c, Protag. 319b sq.; Gorgias spoke before, Hipp. maj. 282b
- assembly: Epis. 5.322a, Laws 8.850b; attendance at, ib. 6.764a; proposed for Syracuse, Epis. 8.356d; *see also* meetings
- associates, Plato and his, Epis. 6.323b; *see also* friend(s)
- association, of ideas, Phaedo 73d sq., 76a
- assumption, in mathematics and intellectual world, Rep. 6.510b sq.; *see also* hypotheses / hypothesis / hypothetical
- Assyrian Empire, Laws 3.685c sq. ἀσπράγαλοι, *see* knucklebones

- astringent (taste), Tim. 65d
 astronomer(s): Hipp. min. 367e sq.; best able to speak falsely about astronomy, ib. 368b; to be chief magistrates, Epin. 992d; possesses true wisdom, ib. 992b; training, ib. 990b sq.; has vision of generation of things divine, ib. 991b
 astronomy: Protag. 315c; allud. to? Epis. 13.363d; defined, Gorg. 451c; impious? Laws 7.821, 12.967a; invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; and Love, Symp. 188b; motion of planets, Laws 7.821b sq., Rep. 10.616e sq., Tim. 38c sq.; originated in Egypt and Syria, Epin. 987a (cf. 988a); piety-wisdom learned in, ib. 990a sq.; spirit in which to be pursued, Rep. 7.528e sq.; to be studied by rulers, ib. 7.527d-30c (cf. Epin. 990b sq., Laws 7.817e); see also phenomena, celestial; planets; stars
 Astyanax, meaning of name, Crat. 392d
 Astylus, his continence, Laws 8.840a
 Atalanta, chose life of an athlete, Rep. 10.620b
 Ate, goddess, both divine and dainty, Symp. 195d
 atheism / atheists: Laws 10.885b sq., 887c sq., 12.948c; admonition to, ib. 10.888a sq.; charged vs. Socrates, Apol. 26; natural philosophers supposed to be, ib. 18c (cf. Laws 7.821, 12.966); refuted, Laws 10.886-99b; see also belief; God; god(s); impiety / impious; infidelity; ungodliness / ungodly
 Athena: Laws 11.921c; not cause of truce violation in Trojan War, Rep. 2.379e; Prometheus' theft upon, Protag. 321d; goddess of arts, Statesm. 274d; — of Attica, Criti. 109c, Laws 1.626d (cf. Crat. 406d); — (clan), of Ionians, Euthyd. 302d; patroness of craftsmen, Laws 11.920e; Pallas A., Crat. 406d sq.; = Neith, Tim. 21e, 23d sq.; why armed, Criti. 110b, Laws 7.806b (cf. Tim. 24b); armed dances in honor of, Laws 7.796b sq.; Great Panathenaea, Parm. 127b; Panathenaea, Euthyph. 6b, Ion 530b (cf. Rep. 2.378c); peplos, Euthyph. 6c; Phidias' statue, Hipp. maj. 290b sq.; 'prelude' of, Crat. 417e; temples, Criti. 112b, Laws 5.745b, 8.848d
 Athenian(s) / Athens: topography, Criti. 111e sq.; Academy, Lysis 203a sq. (cf. Epis. 6.322e); Acropolis, Euthyph. 6b, Meno 89b; Agora, Gorg. 447a, Menex. 234a, Parm. 126a; ancient city, Criti. 111e sq., Tim. 21a, d sq.; Ceramicus, outside walls, Parm. 127c; courthouse and prison of Socrates, Crito 43a, Phaedo 59d; dockyards and harbor equipment, Gorg. 455e; fountain of Panops, Lysis 203a;
 HOUSES, ETC.: of Agathon, Symp. 174e sq.; Callias, Protag. 311a, 337d, Callicles, Gorg. 447b; Cephalus (at Piraeus), Rep. 1.328b; Morychus, Phaedr. 227b; Lyceum, Euthyd. 271a, 272d sq., 273a, Euthyph. 2a, Lysis 203a sq., Symp. 223d; Melite, Parm. 126c; palaestra of Miccus, Lysis 204a; — Taureas, Charm. 153a; porch of Archon-King, Euthyph. 2a, Theaet. 210d; Round Chamber, Apol. 32c sq.; walls, Gorg. 455e, Lysis 203a, Phaedr. 227a; —, dismantled, Menex. 244c; —, rebuilt, ib. 245b;
 HISTORY: Criti. 110a sq., Epis. 7.324c sq., Tim. 21d sq.; colonists at Naxos, Euthyph. 4c; paid tribute to Minos, Laws 4.706b; conspiracy of Harmodius and Aristogiton, Symp. 182c; early republic, Laws 3.698b sq.; Eleven, ref. to, Apol. 37c, Phaedo 59e, 85b, 116b; empire lasted for seventy years, Epis. 7.332b; expulsion and restoration of the people, Apol. 21a; friendship with Cretans, Laws 1.642d sq.; great plague at, Symp. 201d; and Lacedaemonians, saviors of Hellas, Laws 3.692c sq.; list of archons, Hipp. maj. 285e; Pisistratids, ref. to, Symp. 182c; rabble in old days kept silence in theater, Laws 3.700c sq.; reconciliation of City and Piraeus, Menex. 243e; refuses alliance with Great King, ib. 245a; rule of the Thirty, Apol. 32c, Epis. 7.324c sq., Parm. 127d; statesmen did not improve people, Gorg. 515, 519;
 BATTLES: Amphipolis, Apol. 28e; Arginusae, ref. to, ib. 32b, Menex. 243c; Artemisium, Laws 4.707c, Menex. 241a; Corinth, ib. 245e, Theaet. 142a; Delium, Apol. 28e, Laches 181b, Symp. 221a sq. (cf. Laches 188e, 189b); Lechaenum, Menex. 245e; Marathon, Gorg. 516d, Laws 3.698e sq., 4.707c, Menex. 240c sq.; Oenophyta, ib. 242b; Plataea, ib. 241c, 245a; Salamis,

Athenian(s) / Athens (*continued*):

Laws 3.698c, 4.707b sq., Menex. 241a, 245a; Tanagra, ib. 242a;

capture of Spartans at Sphagia, ib. 242c sq.; causes own defeat, ib. 243d; conquest of Ceos, Laws 1.638b; defended Heraclidae vs. Argives, Menex. 239b; early wars, ib. 239b; the Eurymedon, Cyprus, Egypt, ib. 241e; expedition to Potidaea, Apol. 28e, Charm. 153, Symp. 219e sq., 221a; Peloponnesian War, Menex. 242c; Persian War, Laws 3.692c sq., 698b sq., 4.707b sq., Menex. 239d sq.; provision for children of citizens slain in battle, ib. 248d sq.; volunteers aid Persians, ib. 245a; war with Atlantis, Criti. 108e sq., Tim. 24e sq.; war with tyrants in Eleusis, Menex. 243e;

Assembly, Euthyph. 3c, Hipp. maj. 282b, Protag. 319b sq.; character of government, Menex. 238c; corpses exposed outside wall, Rep. 4.439e; Council, Apol. 32b, Gorg. 473e, Menex. 234a sq.; freedom of speech, Gorg. 461e, Protag. 319d, 322c sq.;

LAWS: on love affairs, Symp. 183c; on love of boys complicated, ib. 182a; command plaintiff answer questions, Apol. 25d; forbidding assaults, Hipp. maj. 292b; on education, marriage, etc., Crito 50d sq.;

Megillus, *πρόξενος* of Athens, Laws 1.642b; no law on time given to deciding causes, Apol. 37b; public execution forbidden till return of mission ship from Delos, Crito 43d (cf. Phaedo 58a sq.); public funerals, Menex. 243c; punish supposed wrongdoers, Protag. 324c; represents perfection of democracy, Laws 3.693; rule own affairs, Lysis 209d; speakers shouted down, Protag. 319c; system of justice, Hipp. maj. 292b;

altar of Boreas, Phaedr. 229c; Apollo, not Zeus, family god of, Euthyd. 302c sq.; armed dances in honor of Athena, Laws 7.796b sq.; Dionysiac festivals, Rep. 5.475d;

FESTIVALS: Apaturia, Tim. 21b; Bendis, Rep. 1.327a, 354a; Hermaea, Lysis 205d; Lenaea, Protag. 327d; Great Panathenaea, Parm. 127b; Panathenaea, Euthyph. 6b, Ion 530b;

golden images set up by nine Archons at Delphi, Phaedr. 235e; King-Archon a priest, Statesm. 290e;

named from goddess, Laws 1.626d; reveling on 'wagons,' ib. 1.637b; sanctuary of Agra, Phaedr. 229c; temple of Basile, Charm. 153a; — Olympian Zeus, Phaedr. 227b; vow to Apollo, Phaedo 58b;

breeding of birds, Laws 7.789b (cf. Lysis 212d, Rep. 5.459a sq.); center and shrine of Greek wisdom, Protag. 337d; character, Euthyph. 3c sq.; children of soil, Menex. 237b sq. (cf. 245d); condemned Socrates, Phaedo 98d; best judges of tragedy, Laches 183b; dearth of wisdom, Meno 70e sq.; Dion's return from, Epis. 7.333b; Dionysius' credit at, ib. 13.361c, 362a sq.; easy to praise the, among the, Menex. 235d, 236a; Gorgias earned large sum of A. money, Hipp. maj. 282b; honor, Epis. 7.334b;

if good, exceptionally good, Laws 1.642c (cf. Epis. 7.336d); intoxication, Laws 1.637b; jealous of one who tries to impart wisdom, Euthyph. 3c sq.; must not think politics teachable, Protag. 319d; think goodness teachable, ib. 324d; pastry, Rep. 3.404d; Prodicus often envoy to, Hipp. maj. 282c; proud state, Laws 6.753a; pure Hellenes. Menex. 245d; sailors at Syracuse, Epis. 7.350a; sensible people, Protag. 319b; copious talkers, Laws 1.641e, valor, Menex. 243c sq.

athlete(s): Atalanta chose life of an, Rep. 10.620b; apt to become brutalized, ib. 3.410c sq. (cf. 7.535d); guardians, a. of war, ib. 3.403e sq., 4.422b sq., 7.521d, 8.543b (cf. Laches 182a, Laws 7.824a, 8.830a sq.); pay excessive attention to regimen, Rep. 3.404a; sleep away lives, ib. 3.404a; training, Laws 8.830a sq.; victorious, get free maintenance, Apol. 36d

athletic competitions: Laws 6.765c, 8.828c; ordained for war, ib. 1.633a sq., 8.830c sq., 8.32d sq.; *see also* gymnastic(s); physical training; training

Athos, canal cut through by Xerxes, Laws 3.699a

Atlantic Ocean: named after Atlas, Criti. 114a; navigable in early times, Tim. 24e (cf. Criti. 108e)

Atlantis: topography, Criti. 113c sq.; arrangement of country, ib. 115c sq.; description of plain, ib. 118c sq.; harbors, ib. 117d sq.; mountains, ib.

- 118a sq.; size and location, Tim. 24e sq., 25d; baths, Criti. 117b; temples, ib. 116c sq.; army, ib. 119a sq.; government, ib. 119c sq.; population, ib. 118e sq.; products, ib. 114e sq.; bull-sacrifice in, ib. 119d sq.; the lot of Poseidon, ib. 113c; named from Atlas, ib. 114a
- Atlas: Phaedo 99c; descendants, Criti. 114c sq. (cf. 120d); first king of Atlantis, ib. 114a
- atonement for crimes, not easily made, Laws 10.885d, 905d sq., 908e, 12.948c, Rep. 2.364b sq. (cf. Laws 10.888c)
- Atreus: meaning of name, Crat. 395b sq.; quarrel with Thyestes, Statesm. 268e sq.
- Atropos, third of Fates: makes soul's destiny irreversible, Rep. 10.620e (cf. Laws 12.960c); sings of things that will be, Rep. 10.617c
- attachment, like and unlike in, Laws 8.837; *see also* friendship
- attendants (tutors), Laws 7.808d sq.
- Attic, ancient: *δαίμονες*, Crat. 398b; *ἐσθία*, ib. 401c; *ῥπαί*, ib. 410c; use of *ε* for *η*, ib. 426c; — *ι* and *δ* for *η* or *ε* and *ζ*, ib. 418b sq.; — *ο* for *ω*, ib. 420b
- Attica: ancient, fertile, Criti. 111c (cf. Menex. 237e); — heroes, Criti. 110a; — kings, Menex. 238d; — population, Criti. 110c, Tim. 24a sq.; gave birth to barley, man, wheat, Menex. 237d sq.; government, reviewed from Persian War, Laws 3.698b sq.; little timber in, ib. 4.706b; pastry, Rep. 3.404d; strife of gods about, Menex. 237c (cf. Criti. 109b); tribute paid to Minos, Laws 4.706b
- attraction, Tim. 80c
- attribute(s): and essence, dist., Euthyph. 11a (cf. Lysis 217c sq.); of pairs, Hipp. maj. 300e sq.
- attunement: nature of, Phaedo 92 sq.; soul like an, ib. 85e sq. (cf. 91 sq.); *see also* harmonies / harmony
- auburn (color), Tim. 68b sq.
- audience, at theaters: as judges, Laws 2.659b, 3.700c; include women, children, slaves, Gorg. 502d, Laws 2.658c sq., 7.817c (cf. Epis. 4.321a); sovereignty of, Laws 3.701a; *see also* spectator(s)
- auditors, of magistrates: Laws 12.945b–48b; burial, ib. 12.947b sq.; creation, ib. 12.945e sq.; dedicated to Apollo and sun, ib. 12.946c sq.; impeachment, ib. 12.947e sq.
- authorities / authority: argument from, not to be relied on, Phaedr. 270c; in music and physical training, Laws 6.764c; necessary to laws, Epis. 11.359a; to be revered by subordinates, Laws 11.917a; supreme, dangerous to possessor, ib. 3.691d, 9.875b (cf. 4.716a); titles to, ib. 3.690a sq., 4.714e
- authors, of rhetoric manuals, keep their knowledge hidden, Phaedr. 271c; *see also* book(s); writers / writing
- authorship, honorable? Phaedr. 258, 277d sq.
- Autochthon, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c
- autochthones: Statesm. 269b, 271a sq. (cf. Symp. 191b); Athenians are, Criti. 109d, Menex. 237b, e (cf. 245d); in Atlantis, Criti. 113c
- autocracy / autocrat: evils, Laws 3.697c sq., 701e; happiness, ib. 2.661b; has no power, ib. 4.714d sq.; readiest way of establishing a society, ib. 4.710b; the young, ib. 4.709e sq.; *see also* tyrannical / tyranny; tyrants
- Autolycus, grandfather of Odysseus, Rep. 1.334b
- autumn, *see* harvest
- auxiliaries, *see* guardians; helpers
- avarice: in autocrats, Laws 3.697d sq.; cause of murder, ib. 9.870a sq.; falsely imputed to Asclepius, Rep. 3.408b sq.; in oligarchic man, ib. 8.553; in timocracies and oligarchies, ib. 8.548a; *see also* covetous(ness); greed
- aviary, in the mind, Theaet. 197c sq.
- award, for virtue, Laws 12.953d; *see also* prize(s)
- awe, and fear, Rep. 5.465a sq.; *see also* shame
- awl, Crat. 387e, 388d, 389c
- Axiochus, father of Clinias, Euthyd. 271a, 275a
- Azaes, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c

B

- bacchanals, dances at, Laws 7.815c
- bacchants, Ion 534a, Phaedr. 253a
- Bacchic possession, Laws 2.672b
- Bacchius, Epis. 1.309c
- bad(ness): man not, of own will, Laws 9.860d; men, incapable of friendship, Lysis 214d; in pleasures and pains, Phil. 41a; *see also* evil(s); unjust; vice; wicked(ness)

- balance, *see* measure(ment / s); proportion
- ball: earth compared to parti-colored leather, *Phaedo* 110b; group at b. play in Syracuse, *Epis.* 13.363d; *see also* games; globe; sphere / spherical
- banditti, *see* brigands; corsairs; piracy / pirates
- banquets, Italian and Syracusan, *Epis.* 7.326b (cf. *Gorg.* 518b, *Rep.* 3.404d)
- barbarian(s): *Epis.* 7.332b, 8.355d, 356b, 357a; admire wealth, *Laws* 9.870a sq.; destroyed Greek cities in Sicily, *Epis.* 3.319d, 7.331e; forms of government, *Rep.* 8.544d; think nakedness disgraceful, *ib.* 5.452c; natural enemies of Greeks, *ib.* 5.470c (cf. *Statesm.* 262d); older than Greeks, *Crat.* 425e; in Sicily, *Epis.* 7.336a; words, *Crat.* 409d sq. (cf. 417c, 421c sq., 425e); *see also* aliens; Carthaginian(s); Egypt / Egyptian(s); foreign(ers); Persia / Persian(s); strangers
- barrenness, in thought, *Theaet.* 148e (cf. 160e, 210b sq.)
- Basile, temple, *Charm.* 153a
- basins, *Criti.* 116b
- bath(s): in Atlantis, *Criti.* 117b; at Lyceum, *Symp.* 223d; Socrates takes, before death, *Phaedo* 115a, 116a; warm, for aged, *Laws* 6.761c
- Batiea, *Crat.* 392a
- beard, first growth, youth's most charming time, *Protag.* 309a, *Symp.* 181d
- beast: 'bestly and savage part of soul,' *Rep.* 9.571c; 'fatted b.,' *Laws* 7.807b; the great, *Rep.* 6.493; man-killing, tried for murder, *Laws* 9.873e; the many-headed, *Rep.* 9.588c sq.; as property, *Laws* 11.914d, 915d; *see also* animal(s)
- beautification, part of flattery, *Gorg.* 463b
- beautiful: *Epis.* 7.342d; and beauty, *Hipp. maj.* 287c sq., 292d sq.; cause of, *Epis.* 2.312e; cause of good, *Hipp. maj.* 296e sq.; and good are one, *Lysis* 216d, *Rep.* 5.452e, *Symp.* 201c sq., 204e sq. (cf. *Crat.* 439c sq., *Phaedo* 100); many b. things, and beauty itself, *Rep.* 6.507b; and not-beautiful, *Soph.* 257d sq.; and terrible, relative, *Hipp. maj.* 293b; and ugly, *ib.* 286c; *see also* handsome
- Beauty, goddess of both fate and travail, *Symp.* 206d
- beauty: absolute, *Crat.* 439c sq., *Phaedo* 65d, 75d, 78d, 100b sq. (cf. *Euthyd.* 300e sq., *Laws* 2.655c); —, its form makes all things beautiful, *Hipp. maj.* 289d sq., 292d (cf. *Parm.* 130b); akin to measure, *Phil.* 64e; — reason, *ib.* 65e; of Alcibiades, *Symp.* 217a, 219c; = appropriate, *Hipp. maj.* 290c sq., 293e sq.; and beautiful, *ib.* 287c sq., 292d sq.; = beautiful life, *ib.* 291d sq.; beautiful lyre, maiden, mare, pot is a, *ib.* 287e sq.; = beneficial, *ib.* 296e sq.; brightest vision in other world, *Phaedr.* 250; of Charmides, *Charm.* 154; of gods, *Hipp. maj.* 289a sq.; and goodness, *Symp.* 201c sq.; gradations, *ib.* 210; in itself, *Hipp. maj.* 286d sq., 289c sq., 295b, 304d sq., *Phaedr.* 249e, 254b, *Rep.* 5.476b sq., 479a sq., 6.493e sq., 501b, 507b; —, has real existence, *Hipp. maj.* 287c sq.; a kind of father of good, *ib.* 297b; and love, *Symp.* 206; means of education, *Rep.* 3.401c sq.; nature of, *Lysis* 216d, *Phaedr.* 250 sq.; is not: the appropriate, *Hipp. maj.* 294b sq.; the beneficial, *ib.* 297d; beneficial pleasure, *ib.* 303e; the good, *ib.* 297c sq., 303e sq.; the pleasant which comes through hearing and sight, *ib.* 303d; the powerful and useful, *ib.* 296d, 297d; 'nothing else than gold,' *ib.* 289e sq.; passion for a spiritual, *Laws* 8.841c; = pleasant which comes through hearing and sight, *Hipp. maj.* 297e sq., 302b sq.; pleasure of, *Phil.* 51b sq.; relative, *Hipp. maj.* 293e sq.; in scale of goods, *Phil.* 65, 66b; and ugliness, relative, *Hipp. maj.* 288e sq.; universal, *Symp.* 211; — knowledge of, *ib.* 210; = useful, *Hipp. maj.* 295c sq.; = what will never appear ugly to anyone anywhere, *ib.* 291d; *see also* comeliness; fair; friendly
- becoming: and being, *Phil.* 54 sq., *Rep.* 7.518c, 521d, *Theaet.* 152d sq., 157, *Tim.* 27d sq., 29c (cf. *Protag.* 340b sq.); and pleasure, *Phil.* 53c sq., 54e sq.; and real being, *Soph.* 248a sq.; *see also* coming to be; generation(s)
- beds, *see* couches
- bees: laws about, *Laws* 8.843d sq.; poisoning of, *ib.* 11.933d; *see also* apiarist

- beggars: banished, Laws 11.936b sq.;
 priests and soothsayers as, Rep.
 2.364b
 beginning, and motion, Laws 12.966e;
see also principle
 being: Tim. 52d; and becoming, Phil.
 54 sq., Rep. 7.518c, 521d, Theaet.
 152d sq., 157, Tim. 27d sq., 29c (cf.
 Protag. 340b sq.); divided into soul
 and body, Epin. 983d sq.; as ex-
 pressed by speech, Soph. 261e sq.;
 intermediate b., Tim. 35a sq., 37a;
 and the many, Parm. 127e; and
 motion, Theaet. 153a, 180e; nature
 of, Tim. 51e sq.; and not-being,
 Soph. 256d sq., Theaet. 188d sq.;
 and number, Parm. 144a sq.;
 object, of reason and intelligence,
 Phil. 59d; —, of philosopher's de-
 sire, Rep. 7.537d (cf. Phaedo 65,
 82, Phaedr. 249, Rep. 5.475e, 6.486e,
 7.521a sq., 525b, Soph. 249c, 254a,
 Theaet. 173e); and the one, Parm.
 142c sq., Theaet. 180e; real, and be-
 coming, Soph. 248 sq.; —, possesses
 power, ib. 247e, 248b sq.; and seem-
 ing, Epin. 979d, Hipp. maj. 294a sq.,
 Lysis 217c sq.; true, beheld by soul
 which follows God, Phaedr. 247 sq.,
 250; —, clings to what is like itself,
 Rep. 9.585c sq.; —, without color
 or shape, Phaedr. 247e; that verita-
 bly is, ib. 247e sq.; *see also* be-
 coming; essence; existence; flux;
 one
 belief: faculty of soul, Rep. 6.511d,
 7.533e sq.; in gods, not universal,
 Laws 12.948c (*see also* atheism /
 atheists; God); dist. from learning
 and knowledge, Gorg. 454d sq.; ori-
 gin, Tim. 37c; true, same as knowl-
 edge? Theaet. 200e sq., 206c sq.,
 208b sq. (cf. Epin. 978b); and
 truth, Tim. 29c; *see also* judg-
 ment(s); opinion
 belly: Tim. 78a sq., 80d; lower, ib. 73a
 beloved, to lover, an image of deity,
 Phaedr. 251a, 252c sq.
 below, and above, Tim. 62c sq.
 Bendis, festival of, Rep. 1.327a, 354a
 benefactors, rites in memory of, Epis.
 8.356d
 beneficial / benefit: = beauty, Hipp.
 maj. 296e sq.; beauty not the, ib.
 297c; cause of good, ib. 303e; and
 good, Protag. 333d sq. (cf. Theaet.
 177c sq.); and injury, Hipp. maj.
 284d; and lawful, ib. 284e sq.; *see*
also advantage
 bequest, freedom of, restricted, Laws
 11.922b–23c; *see also* inheritance
 betrothal, regulations about, Laws
 6.774e
 better: can it be ruled by worse? Laws
 1.627a sq.; and stronger, the same?
 Gorg. 488c sq. (cf. Laws 1.627a
 sq.); and wiser, Gorg. 489e sq.; *see*
also superiors
 Bias, of Priene: abstained from poli-
 tics, Hipp. maj. 281c; a laughing-
 stock by present-day standards, ib.
 281e; sage, Protag. 343a, Rep. 1.335e
 bigness, absolute and relative, Rep.
 7.523e sq.; *see also* great(ness);
 largeness
 bile, Tim. 83, 85
 birds: breeding, Laws 7.789b (cf. Lysis
 212d); caged, Epis. 7.348a; creation,
 Tim. 91d; divination by, Phaedr.
 244c, Phil. 67b; example to men,
 Laws 8.840d; as offerings, ib.
 12.956b; do not sing when in pain,
 Phaedo 85a; trapping, Soph. 220c;
see also cock(s); fowling; swans;
etc.
 birth(s): authority of, Laws 3.690a;
 not ground of superiority at Athens,
 Menex. 238d; in love, Symp. 206b
 sq.; in man, imitates earth, Menex.
 238a; obligations of, ib. 247; pain-
 ful experience, Epin. 973d; pride of,
 Gorg. 512c sq.; —, ridiculous to
 philosopher, Theaet. 174e sq.; un-
 natural b., Crat. 393b sq.; *see also*
 family; generation(s); soul(s);
 transmigration; travail
 birthdays, registered in temples, Laws
 6.785a
 bitter (taste), Tim. 65e
 black, Tim. 67e
 Black Sea: Laws 7.804e; passage
 money from, to Athens, Gorg. 511d
 sq.
 blacksmith, Protag. 319d
 bladder, Tim. 91a
 blandishments, power of, Laws 1.633d;
see also flatterers / flattery
 blasphemy, at sacrifices, Laws 7.800b
 sq. (cf. 7.821d)
 Blessed, Islands of the, Gorg. 523b,
 526c, Menex. 235c, Rep. 7.519c,
 540b, Symp. 179e, 180b (cf. Epin.
 992c)
 blind, the b. one (Wealth = Pluto),
 Rep. 8.554b
 bliss, generally impossible in this life,
 Epin. 973c (cf. 992c); *see also* hap-
 piness; happy
 blood, Tim. 80e, 85c sq.

blue (color), Tim. 68c
bodies / body: artificial and natural, Epis. 7.342d; change of, Tim. 56d sq.; five kinds, Epin. 981b sq.; forms of, Tim. 53c sq.; function of, Epin. 981b sq.; heavenly, and souls, ib. 983c, Laws 12.967a (*see also* planets; stars); like the human, mortal, multiform, unintelligible, dissoluble, and never self-consistent, Phaedo 79b; in materialism, Soph. 246a sq.; and members, state comp. to, Rep. 5.462d, 464b (cf. Laws 12.964d sq.); HUMAN: Tim. 44c sq.; activities dealing with, Gorg. 517 sq.; beautiful, Hipp. maj. 295c; changes throughout life, Phaedo 87d; channels in, Tim. 70d, 77c sq.; connection with soul, not better than dissolution, Laws 8.828d (cf. Crat. 403e sq.); diseased, destroys value of life, Gorg. 505a (*see also* sick(ness)); not eternal, but imperishable, Laws 10.904a; excessive care of, obstacle to virtue, Rep. 3.407b sq. (cf. 9.591c); —, unworthy of a freeman, Laws 7.796d; exists for soul, ib. 9.870b; flusters and maddens soul, Crat. 404a; and ghosts, Laws 12.959b (cf. Phaedo 81); growth, Laws 7.788d, Phaedo 96c; harmony of, and soul, Rep. 3.402d; hindrance to soul, Phaedo 65; honor due, Laws 5.728d sq.; index of soul, Crat. 400c; inferior to soul, Epis. 8.355b, Laws 5.728d sq., 743e, 10.892a sq., 12.959a; morally indifferent, Lysis 217b, 219a; motions, Tim. 88c sq.; needy, Rep. 1.341e; organs, Theaet. 184b sq.; philosopher despises, Phaedo 65d; pleasures of, slavish, Phaedr. 258e; principles of its framing, Tim. 72e sq.; prison of soul, Phaedo 81 sq., Phaedr. 250c (cf. Crat. 400c); regime, important, Epis. 7.331b; ruled by soul, Laws 5.726 sq., 10.892a, 896c sq., 12.959a, 967b, Phaedo 80, 94, Tim. 34c (cf. Laws 12.966d sq.); serves mind, Protag. 326b; soul denuded of, after death, Crat. 403b; a source of evil, Phaedo 66 (cf. Tim. 70e); state after death, Gorg. 524b sq.; sympathy of, and soul, Tim. 88c sq.; tomb of soul, Crat. 400c, Gorg. 493a; may be trained to live accord. to reason, Tim. 89d; has less truth and reality than soul, Rep. 9.585d; vehicle of soul, Tim. 69c; akin to visible and

variable, Phaedo 79; youthful, Tim. 81b; *see also* constitution, bodily
bodyguard, tyrant's request for, Rep. 8.566b, 567d sq.
Boeotia(ns): ask aid of Athens, Menex. 244d; factions in, encouraged by exercises and common meals, Laws 1.636b; Socrates' bones, if free, would go to, Phaedo 99a; at Tanagra and Oenophyta, Menex. 242a sq.; willing to betray Asiatic Greeks, ib. 245c
boiling, Tim. 66b
bone(s), Phaedo 98c, Tim. 64c, 73b sq., 84a sq.
book(s): Phaedr. 228b sq.; orators like, neither ask nor answer, Protag. 329a; price of, Apol. 26e; soul like a, Phil. 38e; *see also* Anaxagoras; authors; Plato; Protagoras; writers / writing
Boreas, carried off Orithyia, Phaedr. 229b sq.
borer, *see* awl
both: Parm. 143c sq.; and each, Hipp. maj. 302e sq.
boundaries, *see* landmarks
bow(men): ill use of, Hipp. min. 374e; mounted, Laws 8.834d; *see also* archers / archery
bowels, Tim. 73a
boxers / boxing: Gorg. 456d, Laws 7.795b, Rep. 4.422b sq. (cf. Laws 8.830e); training, Laws 8.830a sq.; tricks, ib. 7.796a; *see also* pancratium; wrestling
boy(s): contests, Laws 8.833c; education, ib. 7.809e sq. (*see also* education); learn poetry in school, ib. 7.810e sq., Protag. 326a; life at Athens, Charm. 154, Lysis 206e–209, 211, 223, Protag. 325d sq. (*see also* Alcibiades; Charmides; games; Hippocrates; Theaetetus); 'the little, within us,' Phaedo 77e; love of, *see* love of boys; processions, Laws 7.796c sq.; prohibited wine, ib. 2.666a; unruliest of brutes, ib. 7.808d; *see also* children; youthful / youths
brain, seat of immortal soul, Tim. 73c
Brasidas, like Achilles, Symp. 221c
brass, mingled in farmers and craftsmen, Rep. 3.415a (cf. 8.547a); *see also* bronze
bravery: in guardians, Rep. 2.375; in helpers, ib. 4.429 sq.; *see also* courage(ous); valor
breastplates, padded, Epis. 13.363a sq.

breath (air), one of four elements, Phil. 29a
 breeding: animals, Laws 5.735b sq., Rep. 5.459a sq.; cocks, Laws 7.789b (cf. Lysis 212d)
 breeze, of fortune, Laws 5.732c; *see also* daemon(s); spirit
 brevity: characteristic of philosophy, Protag. 343b; Laconian, Laws 4.721e sq., Protag. 342a sq.; not always to be regarded, Laws 4.721e sq., 10.887b, Statesm. 283b sq., 286b sq.; *see also* taciturnity
 Briareus: Euthyd. 299c; had a hundred hands, Laws 7.795c sq.
 bribes, taking, punished by death, Laws 12.955d
 bride, appareling of, Laws 6.744d; *see also* dowries; marriage
 brigands, Laws 7.823b; *see also* corsairs; piracy / pirates
 bright (color), Tim. 68b
 broker, responsible for fraudulent sale, Laws 12.954a
 bronze, not to be offered to gods, Laws 12.956a; *see also* brass; copper
 Bryson, Polyxenus, associate of, Epis. 13.360c
 bubbles, Tim. 66b, 83d, 85a
 buffoonery, danger of unrestrained, Rep. 10.606c; *see also* ridicule
 builder / building: Epin. 975c, Protag. 319b sq., Soph. 266c; art, Ion 537d, Protag. 324e; exact art, Phil. 56b; master, not manual worker, Statesm. 259e; origin, Protag. 322a; wisdom of, ib. 312d; *see also* architects / architecture; carpenter / carpentry
 bulls, sacrificed in Atlantis, Criti. 119d sq.
 burial: of brave warrior, Rep. 5.468e sq.; of children and parents, Hipp. maj. 291d, 292e sq.; of dead in battle at Athens, Menex. 234b sq.; of parents, Laws 4.717d sq.; regulations for, ib. 12.958e sq.; of rich woman, ib. 4.719d; of rulers, ib. 12.947b sq., Rep. 3.414a, 5.465e, 7.540b sq.; of suicide, Laws 9.873c sq.; *see also* funeral(s); lamentations / laments; mourners / mourning
 businessman, Gorg. 452b sq.; *see also* commerce; merchant(s); money; trade(rs)
 butchering, image of dialectical process, Phaedr. 265e (cf. Hipp. maj. 304a); *see also* carving

buying: of food and drink, Protag. 314a; and selling, Laws 8.849 sq., 11.915d sq.

C

Cadmean(s) / Cadmus: a barbarian whose descendants pass for Hellenes, Menex. 245c; story of, Laws 2.663e (cf. Rep. 3.414b sq., Soph. 247c); of Thebes (Cebes), Phaedo 95a; victory, Laws 1.641c; war with Argives, Menex. 239b
 Caeneus, of Thessaly, woman changed into man, Laws 12.944d
 calculation: Hipp. min. 366c sq., Rep. 7.524–26c; corrects visual illusions, ib. 7.524b sq. (cf. Protag. 356d sq.); defined, Gorg. 451b sq.; invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; process, Theaet. 198a sq.; *see also* arithmetic(al); ciphering; counting; reckoners / reckoning
 Callaeschrus, father of Critias, Charm. 153c, 169b, Protag. 316a
 Callias, son of Hipponicus: Protag. 311a, 314e, 315d, 335d; brother to Hermogenes, Crat. 391c; stepbrother to Paralus, Protag. 314e; father of Protarchus, Phil. 19b; has two sons, Apol. 20a; blandishments of, Protag. 362a; spent more money on Sophists than all the rest, Apol. 20a, Crat. 391c; house, finest in city, Protag. 337d; Protagoras at house of, ib. 311a; Protagoras' literary executor, Theaet. 165a; on Protagoras' side, Protag. 336e
 Callicles: Gorg. 481b sq., 487b sq., 499c sq., 506c; of Acharnae, ib. 495d; beginning to enter public life, ib. 515a; condition before eternal judgment, ib. 526e sq.; house of, ib. 447b; loves Demos, son of Pyrilampes, ib. 481d sq., 513b; view of temperance, ib. 491e sq.
 Calliope, eldest Muse, Phaedr. 259d
 Callipus, conspirator, spoken of, Epis. 7.333e sq.
 Cambyses, son of Cyrus: conquests, Menex. 239e; folly, Laws 3.695b; nearly ruined Persian Empire, ib. 3.694c; ruled almost all Egypt and Libya, Menex. 239e
 cancellation, of debts, needed to reform society, Laws 5.736c (cf. 3.684d sq.)
 cannibalism, Rep. 8.565d

- canonists, of religious laws, Laws 8.828b, 9.871d, 873d, 11.916c; *see also* exponents; interpreters
- canons, old name for particular kinds of music, Laws 7.799e sq.; *see also* law(s); νόμος
- capital punishment: Laws 9.854e, 859b, 862e sq., 881a, 12.957e; to be freely inflicted, Statesm. 297e; *see also* death, s.v. as punishment
- captain(s): ship, rogueries of, Statesm. 298b; —, and statesman, ib. 297a; of the watch, Laws 6.760b–63b, 778e, 8.843d; *see also* commissioners, rural; pilot; police, rural; shipmaster(s)
- carding, Statesm. 281a, 282a sq. (cf. Laws 6.780c)
- care, meanings of word, Euthyph. 13
- careers, political, should begin with attention to youth, Euthyph. 2d
- carelessness, not to be ascribed to gods, Laws 10.900c sq.
- Carian: music, Laws 7.800e; slave, Euthyd. 285c, Laches 187b
- carpenter / carpentry: Crat. 388c, 389a, 390b sq., Epin. 975c, Rep. 4.428c; applied science, Statesm. 258d; *see also* builder / building
- cart, *see* 'wagons'
- Carthaginian(s): given to intoxication, Laws 1.637d; domain in Sicily, Epis. 7.349c; laid waste to Greek Sicily, ib. 8.353a; restrictions on drinking, Laws 2.674a; subjection in Gelon's time, Epis. 7.333a
- carving, image of dialectical process, Statesm. 287c; *see also* butchering; dialectic(al)
- cases: at law, and criminal prosecutions dist., Euthyph. 2a; CAPITAL: judges, Laws 9.855c, 12.958c; jurisdiction, Epis. 8.356d sq.; in some states, not decided in one day, Apol. 37a; *see also* courts of law; judge(s)
- casks, *see* jars
- caste, in ancient Athens and Egypt, Tim. 24a sq.; *see also* class(es)
- Castor, and Polydeuces: Euthyd. 293a; armored sports in honor of, Laws 7.796b
- castorberry juice, Tim. 60a
- catarrhs, source of, Tim. 85b
- cattle, care of, Euthyph. 13b sq.; *see also* herds
- causal arts, *see* art(s); production / productive
- causation, Phaedo 96–101
- cause(s): Tim. 61c sq.; and condition dist., Phaedo 99; creative, Phil. 27a sq.; of crimes, Laws 8.831e sq., 9.870a sq., Rep. 8.552c sq., 9.575a; final, Phaedo 97 sq.; —, argument from, applied to justice, Rep. 1.352e sq.; God, best of, Tim. 29a; good denied to be a, Phaedo 99; idea of, and effect, Euthyph. 10c, Phil. 26e sq.; of misconduct, Laws 9.863b sq.; necessary to creation, Tim. 28; physical, Epin. 983c; power of, Phil. 30b sq.; primal, Laws 10.981e; = that which produces, Hipp. maj. 296e sq.; secondary, Tim. 46c sq. (cf. 76e); of things, to be inquired into, Laws 7.821a; two kinds, Tim. 68e sq.; variable, ib. 48a sq.
- cavalry: Epis. 6.322d, Laches 191; officers, elected, Laws 6.755e sq.; in Thessaly, ib. 1.625d; *see also* horse(s); horsemanship; riding
- cave, image of, Rep. 7.514 sq., 532b sq. (cf. 7.539e)
- Cebes, of Thebes: Phaedo 60c sq.; compares soul to tailor's coat, ib. 87b sq.; daughters, Epis. 13.363a; apt to be disconcerted, Phaedo 103c; friend of Philolaus, ib. 61d; incredulity of, ib. 70a sq., 77a sq.; native speech, ib. 62a; often associated with Simmias, ib. 73d sq.; persistent, ib. 63a; present at death of Socrates, ib. 59b; will provide money for Socrates' escape, Crito 45b; spoken of as alive, Epis. 13.363a
- Cecrops, prior to Theseus, Criti. 110a
- celibacy, mulcts on, Laws 4.721d, 6.774a
- Celts, given to intoxication, Laws 1.637d
- censors, *see* auditors
- censorship: arts, Rep. 3.401b sq.; fiction, ib. 2.377b sq., 3.386 sq., 10.595 sq.; poetry, Laws 7.801b sq., 817d, 8.829d; *see also* fiction; poetry
- centaurs: Phaedr. 229d; masque of (Sophist-politicians), Statesm. 291b, 303c
- Ceos: Apol. 19e, Protag. 314c, 315d, 316c, Rep. 10.600c; character of people, Protag. 341e; conquered by Athens, Laws 1.638b; Prodicus an envoy to Athens from, Hipp. maj. 282c; use of word χαλεπόν at, Protag. 341b sq.
- Cephalus, of Clazomenae, narrates *Parmenides*, Parm. 126a sq.
- the elder, father of Lysanias, Rep. 1.330b
- father of Lysias, Phaedr. 227a, 263d

- the younger: son of Lysanias, Rep. 1.330b; father of Polemarchus, ib. 1.327b; offers sacrifice, ib. 1.328c, 331d; views on old age, ib. 1.329; — wealth, ib. 1.329e sq.
- Cephisus, Apol. 33e
- Cepis, father of Adimantus, Protag. 315e
- Cerameis, deme, Protag. 315e
- Ceramicus, outside walls of Athens, Parm. 127c
- Cerberus, Rep. 9.588c
- Cercyon, famous wrestler, Laws 7.796a
- ceremonials / ceremonies: Laws 12.949d; private, forbidden, ib. 10.909d sq. (cf. 12.955e); *see also* rites / ritual
- Chaeledemus, father of Patrocles and stepfather to Socrates, Euthyd. 297e sq.
- Chaerephon: Charm. 153b sq.; consulted oracle about Socrates, Apol. 21a; dead at time of Socrates' *Defense*, ib. 21a; goes with Socrates to Gorgias, Gorg. 447a sq.; a kind of madman, Charm. 153b (cf. Apol. 21a)
- chalcis, name of a bird in Homer, Crat. 392a
- χαλεπὸν (hard), = 'bad' in Cean dialect, Protag. 341c
- Chamber, Round, at Athens, Apol. 32c sq.
- chance: and art, Laws 10.888e sq.; and God, ib. 4.709b sq.; the great legislator, Epis. 11.359b, Laws 4.709a; and nature, ib. 10.888e sq.; and skill, ib. 4.709c sq.; in war, Rep. 5.467d; *see also* fortune
- change(s): in body and mind, Symp. 207d sq.; and intelligence, Soph. 249a sq.; in laws, Statesm. 295c sq.; —, evil of, Laws 7.797d sq.; in music, not allowed, ib. 7.798d sq., Rep. 4.424b sq.; nonexistent one does not, Parm. 163e sq.; philosophy of, Theaet. 181b sq.; principles of, Laws 10.893c sq.; and real, Soph. 248e sq.; and rest, Theaet. 181; of soul, Laws 10.903d sq., 904c sq.; in temper of young, ib. 11.929c; two kinds, Theaet. 181c sq.; *see also* alteration; innovation; motion(s); transition
- channels, in body, Tim. 70d, 77c sq.
- chant, national, Laws 12.947d; *see also* hymn(s); melodies / melody
- Chaos (the god), Symp. 178b
- chaos, Statesm. 273b sq., Tim. 52e sq., 69b (cf. Theaet. 153d); of Anaxagoras, Phaedo 72c (cf. Gorg. 465d)
- character(s): Parm. 139d sq.; affected by climate and soil, Laws 5.747d; — imitation of unworthy objects, ib. 2.669b sq., Rep. 3.395c sq. (cf. Laws 7.798d sq.); differences of, in men, Rep. 1.329d, Statesm. 306e sq.; —, in women, Rep. 5.456a; faults, ib. 6.503c sq., Theaet. 144b; formed in infancy, Laws 7.791b sq.; great, ruined by bad education, Rep. 6.491e, 495a sq., 7.519a (cf. Laws 8.831e); national, Rep. 4.435e sq.; qualities, Epis. 7.342d; of the statement, Soph. 262e sq.; and will, Laws 10.904c; *see also* dispositions; temper(ament)
- charges, false, Laws 12.943e; *see also* perjuries / perjury; witness, false
- charioteer / chariots: Ion 537b sq.; driving, Lysis 208a; not kept in Crete, Laws 8.834b; of the soul, Phaedr. 246 sq., 253c sq.
- Χάριτες, *see* grace / Graces
- Charmantides, of Paeania, Rep. 1.328b
- charm(ers), punishment of, Laws 10.909b sq. (cf. 11.933a sq., Rep. 2.364b sq.)
- Charmides: son of Glaucon, Protag. 315a; Critias his guardian and cousin, Charm. 155a, 156a, 157c, 176c; greatness of ancestry, ib. 157e (cf. Tim. 20e); allud. to, Epis. 7.324c sq.; disposition, Charm. 154e, 157d sq.; great beauty of day, ib. 154a sq., 157d, 175e; relations with Socrates, Symp. 222b
- charms: Laws 11.933a sq.; in medicine, Charm. 155e, Epis. 6.323b; *see also* incantations
- Charondas, lawgiver of Italy and Sicily, Rep. 10.599e
- Charybdis, Epis. 7.345e
- chase, the: Laws 7.822d; considered war training by Spartans, ib. 1.633b (cf. Protag. 322b, Soph. 219c sq., 222c); law on, Laws 7.823b sq.; *see also* hunting
- chastisement, art of, Soph. 229a; *see also* discipline
- chastity, Laws 8.835d sq.
- checkers, *see* draughts
- cheerfulness, *see* placidity
- cheese, Rep. 2.372c, 3.405e
- Chen, Protag. 343a
- chess, *see* draughts
- chestnut (color), *see* flame

- children: not begotten, when God was shepherd, Statesm. 272a; care needed in education, Laws 6.766a, 7.788, 8o8d sq.; chastisement, ib. 7.8o8e; conceive virtue and vice as pleasure and pain, ib. 2.653a; why under control, Rep. 9.59oe sq.; in Egypt, Laws 7.819b sq.; to experience pain and pleasure, ib. 7.792b sq.; fear and courage in, ib. 7.791b sq. (cf. Laches 197a); games, Laws 1.643b sq., 7.793e sq., 797b sq., Rep. 4.425a, 7.536e; to go to war, ib. 5.466e sq., 7.537a; happiest, possessed of moderate fortune, Laws 5.729a (cf. 6.773d sq.); not to hear improper stories, Rep. 2.377 sq. (cf. Laws 12.941b);
- illicit c., Rep. 5.461a; influenced by song, Laws 2.659e; instincts, ib. 2.653a sq.; of just man, Rep. 2.363d; to learn to ride, ib. 5.467d sq. (cf. Laws 7.8o4c); loss of, consoled, Menex. 247c sq.; a means to immortality, Laws 4.721c, 6.774a, 776b (cf. Symp. 207 sq.); meet at village sanctuaries, Laws 7.794a; newborn, carried round hearth, Theaet. 16oe; number recognized sufficient, Laws 11.93od; old women storytellers to, Hipp. maj. 286a; and parents, ib. 291d, 292e sq., Laches 185a, Laws 4.717b sq., 9.869b, 11.928d sq., 93oe sq. (cf. Crito 51c, Lysis 219d); prefer comedy to tragedy, Laws 2.658d (cf. Rep. 3.397d); procreation, Laws 6.775b sq., 783b sq. (cf. 2.674b); provision for, of those fallen in battle, Menex. 248d sq.;
- reared amid fair sights and sounds, Rep. 3.4o1b sq.; registration, Laws 6.785a; of slaves, ib. 11.93od; 'of the spirit,' Symp. 209 (cf. Phaedr. 258c); in state, Laws 7.8o4d, Rep. 5.449c sq., 457d sq., 8.543a, Tim. 18c sq.; not to suffer for sins of fathers, Laws 9.855a, 856d; to take part in military exercises, ib. 8.829b; transfer from one class to another, Rep. 3.415b sq., 4.423d; *see also* descendants; infanticide; infants; offspring; young; youthful / youths
- Chilon, of Sparta, one of Seven Wise Men, Protag. 343a
- Chimera, Phaedr. 229d, Rep. 9.588c
- chines, presented to brave warrior, Rep. 5.468d
- Chios, home of Euthydemus and Dionysodorus, Euthyd. 271c, 288a
- Chiron, teacher of Achilles, Hipp. min. 371d, Rep. 3.391c
- choir(s): of aged, Laws 2.664d; of Apollo and Muses, ib. 2.664c, 665a; attendance, ib. 12.949c; contests, ib. 8.834e; of Dionysus, ib. 2.665b, 67o sq., 7.812b; judges, take oath, ib. 12.949a; of lads and lasses, ib. 6.772a; leaders and masters, Ion 536a; presidents or controllers, Laws 6.764e sq., 772a; the three, ib. 2.664c sq.; trainers, ib. 2.655a, 7.812e; *see also* choric; chorus
- Cholargeis, Gorg. 487c
- choric: art, coextensive with education, Laws 2.654b, 665a, 672e; —, divided into dance and song, ib. 2.654b; song, ib. 2.665 sq.; —, at Crete and Sparta, ib. 2.666d; training, Gorg. 5o1e; *see also* choir(s); chorus
- chorus: cost of equipping a, Epis. 13.362a; derived from *χάρα*, Laws 2.654a; *see also* choir(s); choric
- Chryses, priest of Apollo (*Iliad* 1.15 sq.), Rep. 3.392e sq., 393d sq.
- Chrysippus, murdered by Atreus, Crat. 395b
- cicadas: mouthpieces of Muses, Phaedr. 262d; song, ib. 23oc, 258e sq., 262d; story of, ib. 259
- Cimon: good, in common opinion, Gorg. 5o3c (cf. 515d); ostracized, ib. 516d; a real author of Athenian misfortunes, ib. 519a
- Cinesias, son of Meles, dithyrambic poet, Gorg. 5o1e
- Cinyras, wealth, Laws 2.66oe
- ciphering, excellent means of education, Laws 7.8o9c sq.; *see also* arithmetic(al); calculation; counting; mathematical / mathematician / mathematics
- circle(s): Epis. 7.342b sq., Tim. 36c sq.; defined, Epis. 7.342b; universe a, Tim. 34b
- circumference, Epis. 7.342b
- citadel, Laws 5.745b (cf. 6.778c); *see also* acropolis; Trojan(s) / Troy, s.v. towers of
- citations, Laws 9.855d; *see also* summonses
- Cithaeron, ancient boundary of Attica, Criti. 11od
- cithara: allowed, Rep. 3.399d; instructor in, Laws 7.812a; used in music without words, ib. 2.669e; *see also* harp; lute; lyre
- cities / city: the best, site of, Rep. 3.415d sq.; divided between rich and

- poor, *ib.* 4.422e sq., 8.551d; early, Laws 3.680e sq., Protag. 322b; good, leads life of peace, Laws 8.829a; heavenly, Rep. 9.592; maritime, unstable, Laws 4.705a (cf. 12.949e sq.); model, *see* model city; most, many in one, Rep. 4.422e sq.; —, not constitutions, but settlements, Laws 4.712e sq.; names, *ib.* 4.704a; origin, Protag. 322b sq.; 'a c. of pigs,' Rep. 2.372d; a ship, Laws 6.758d; Spartan delight in stories of ancient, Hipp. maj. 285d; *see also* constitution(s); government(s); polity; society; state(s)
- citizen(s): child and servant of laws, Crito 50e; competitors in most momentous contest, Laws 8.830a sq.; to control passions, *ib.* 8.840 sq.; final encomium of, *ib.* 7.822e sq.; to form one community, Rep. 5.462b sq. (*see also* guardians); four classes, Laws 5.744c, 6.754d; comp. to garrison of mercenaries, Rep. 4.419 (cf. 8.543b sq., Tim. 18b); good, separated from bad by royal science, Statesm. 308d sq.; happy rather than rich, Laws 5.743c sq.; implicitly contracts to obey laws, Crito 51d sq.; to know each other, Laws 5.738d sq., 743c, 6.771e; — how to wield and submit to rule, *ib.* 1.643e (cf. 6.762e, 12.942c); needs more than military education, *ib.* 2.666e;
- NOT TO: be greedy of riches, *ib.* 8.832d; be praised until dead, *ib.* 7.801e sq.; be traders, *ib.* 8.842d, 11.919d sq. (cf. 8.847d); lead idle life, *ib.* 7.807a sq.; practice handicrafts, *ib.* 8.846d; quarrel, *ib.* 5.737a sq.; take part in comic performances, *ib.* 7.816e;
- number of, *ib.* 5.737c sq., 6.771a sq., 9.877d, 11.919d, 929a; owes first duty to fatherland, Crito 51; to practice no art but politics, Laws 8.846d (cf. Rep. 8.551e sq.); to report wrongdoing of others, Laws 5.730d, 742b (cf. 6.762d; *see also* informers); to be virtuous, *ib.* 6.770b sq.
- clans, Laws 3.680d sq.
- class(es): capitalistic, pasture of drones in democracies, Rep. 8.564e sq.; distinction of, *ib.* 3.415a sq.; —, in ancient Athens, Criti. 110c, 112b sq.; —, in Egypt, Tim. 24a sq.; division into, Statesm. 258b sq., 262b sq., 285a sq., 287b sq. (cf. Phaedr. 265e sq.); four, Laws 5.744c, 6.754d; functions of, kept distinct, Rep. 4.433a sq., 441e, 443c sq., 5.453b sq., Tim. 17c (cf. Laws 8.846e; Rep. 8.551e sq.); happiness of, Rep. 4.421a sq.; names of, Theaet. 157b; and section, Statesm. 262b sq.; *see also* caste; community; genus; kinds; professional / professions
- classification (rhetoric), Phaedr. 271b
- Clazomenae, Apol. 26d, Ion 541d, Parm. 126a sq.
- cleansing, ritual, for homicide, Laws 8.831a; *see also* purification
- Cleobulus, of Lindus, one of Seven Wise Men, Protag. 343a
- Cleombrotus, not present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59c
- Cleopatra, mother of Perdiccas II, Gorg. 471c
- Cleophantus, son of Themistocles, expert horseman, Meno 93c
- clever: have acute impressions, Theaet. 194d; volatile and changeable, *ib.* 144b (cf. Rep. 6.503c); not necessarily wise, Epin. 976b sq.; *see also* trickster
- cleverness, mere embellishment, Epis. 10.358c; *see also* cunning
- climate: influence on men, Laws 5.747d; many changes in, over ages, *ib.* 6.782a; *see also* seasons
- Clinias, the Cretan: Laws 1.624a sq. (cf. 3.702c, 6.753a); does not condemn unnatural love, *ib.* 8.837e, 842a; meets with Megillus and Athenian, Epin. 973a; took notes during Laws, *ib.* 980d
- the elder, father of Alcibiades, Gorg. 481d, Protag. 309c
- III, son of Axiochus: Euthyd. 271a, 275d–82d, 288d–90e; admirers, *ib.* 273a; education, *ib.* 275a sq.
- the younger, brother of Alcibiades and ward of Pericles, Protag. 320a
- Clito: daughter of Evenor and Leucippe, Criti. 113d; sanctuary of, *ib.* 116c
- Clitophon: Rep. 1.340a; son of Aristonymus, *ib.* 1.328b
- clothes: make the man, Hipp. maj. 294a (cf. Hipp. min. 368c); origin, Protag. 322a
- Clotho: second of Fates, Laws 12.960c; ratifies soul's destiny, Rep. 10.620e; sings of things that are, *ib.* 10.617c
- clownishness, *see* stupidity
- Cnossus: Laws 1.625b, 6.753a, 754c sq.; Clinias citizen of, *ib.* 1.629c; colony of, *ib.* 3.702c, 4.707e, 6.752d

- Cnossus (*continued*):
sq., 754b sq. (cf. 12.950c, 969);
government, ib. 4.712e
cobblery, Theaet. 147b; *see also* shoe-
maker / shoemaking
cock(s): Lysis, 211e; a beautiful,
Hipp. maj. 295d; breeding, Rep.
5.459a sq.; training of fighting, Laws
7.789b sq. (cf. Euthyd. 290d, Lysis
212d); 'we ought to offer a c. to
Asclepius,' Phaedo 118a
Cocythus (river): Phaedo 113c; homi-
cides cast forth by, ib. 114a; 'named
of lamentation loud,' Rep. 3.387b
coddling, of children, to cease after
infancy, Laws 7.793e
Codrus (Athenian king), died to pre-
serve kingdom for sons, Symp. 208d
coinage, *see* currency; money
cold: Phil. 32a, d, Tim. 62b, 85d;
feeling of, in Heraclitean philosophy,
Theaet. 156b; and heat, Phaedo 103c
collusion, Laws 11.936d
colonization: Laws 4.708b sq.; of
Greek cities in Sicily, Epis. 3.315d,
316b, 319b, 7.331e, 332e, 336a, d,
8.357a sq.; and purgation of society,
Laws 5.736a, 740e (cf. 4.708c sq.);
see also emigration
colony: the Cretan, Laws 3.702c,
4.707e, 6.752d sq., 754b sq. (cf.
12.969); —, to be in Crete, ib.
12.950c (*see also* model city); rela-
tion to parent state, ib. 6.754b; *see
also* settlements
color(s): Phil. 12e, Tim. 67c sq.; com-
parison of, Rep. 9.585a; contrast, ib.
9.586b; defined, Meno 76c sq.; of
the earth, Phaedo 110; generic no-
tion, Meno 74 sq.; indelible c., Rep.
4.429d sq.; in music, Laws 2.655a;
origin, Theaet. 153d sq., 156b sq.;
pleasures, Phil. 51b sq.; of poetry,
Rep. 10.601a sq.; use by painters,
Crat. 424e; not to be used in of-
ferings to gods, Laws 12.956b; *see
also* the individual colors
columns, with laws on, Criti. 119c sq.
(cf. Laws 11.917e sq.); *see also*
pillar; tombstones
combats, festal, Laws 8.829b
combination, of things with one an-
other, Soph. 252b sq., 254b sq., 259a
comedy: Phil. 50b; accustoms to base-
ness, Rep. 10.606c; allowable? ib.
3.394d sq. (cf. Laws 7.816e sq.,
11.935d sq.); amusement of slaves,
Laws 7.816e sq.; preferred by chil-
dren, ib. 2.658d (cf. Rep. 3.397d);
produces mingled pleasure and pain,
Phil. 48a; same actors cannot act
both tragedy and, Rep. 3.395a; same
poet can write both tragedy and,
Symp. 223d
comeliness: inferior to goodness, Laws
5.727d (cf. Symp. 218e); and right-
ness, Laws 9.859c sq.; *see also*
beauty; fair; honor
comic poets: Laws 11.935d sq.; ene-
mies of Socrates, Apol. 18 sq.,
Phaedo 70c
coming to be, and motion, Laws
10.893b sq.; *see also* becoming; gen-
eration(s); genesis
command, and obedience, Laws 1.643e,
6.762e, 12.942c; *see also* directive
commander: army, must be brave,
Laws 1.639b, 640a (cf. 2.671d); of
drinking party, ib. 1.639d sq.; —,
must be sober, ib. 1.640d sq.; *see
also* general(s)
commensurable things, Laws 7.819e
sq. (cf. Parm. 140b sq.)
commerce, Laws 8.842d; *see also*
money; trade(rs)
commissioners: of Athens, remove
Socrates' chains, Phaedo 59e; CITY:
Laws 6.759a, 760b, 763c sq., 779c,
7.794c, 8.849e, 11.913d, 918a, 920c,
936c, 12.954b; duties, ib. 9.881c;
have jurisdiction over alien who
strikes a citizen, ib. 9.879d sq.; —
animal which has killed man, ib.
9.873e; — artisans, ib. 8.847a sq.,
849a; — water, ib. 8.844c, 845e; OF
THE MARKET: ib. 6.759a, 760b, 763c
sq., 11.913d, 917b, e, 920c; duties,
ib. 6.764b, 8.849, 9.881c, 11.936c,
12.953b;
RURAL: ib. 6.760b–63b, 11.914a,
920c, 12.955d; common meals, ib.
6.762c sq.; duties, ib. 9.881c; have
jurisdiction over boundaries, ib.
8.843d; — water, ib. 8.844c; to
know every part of country, ib.
6.763a sq.; punishment for neglect,
ib. 6.761e sq.; to restrain striker of
parent from sacred rites, ib. 9.881d;
to have no servants, ib. 6.763a; to
settle craftsmen in different villages,
ib. 8.848e sq.
common: executioner, Laws 9.872b,
873b; life, Rep. 5.458c sq., 464b sq.
(cf. Laws 5.739c); notions, Theaet.
185 sq., 208d; MEALS: in Crete, Laws
1.625c sq., 633a, 6.780b sq., 8.842b;
designed for war, ib. 1.625c, 633a,
6.780b (cf. 12.942b); evil effects, ib.
1.636b sq.; of guardians, Rep. 3.416e
(cf. 8.543b sq.); for men and

- women, *ib.* 5.458c; in model city, Laws 6.780b sq., 783b, 7.806e, 8.842b; of rural commissioners, *ib.* 6.762; at Sparta, *ib.* 1.633a, 6.780b sq., 8.842b; for women, *ib.* 6.781c sq., 7.806e, 8.839d;
- PROPERTY: in ancient Attica, Criti. 110d; of guardians, Rep. 3.416d sq., 4.420a, 422d, 5.464b sq., 8.543b, Tim. 18b sq.; ideal of legislator, Laws 5.739c (cf. 7.807b); *see also* general(s); generic; public
- commons, in old days, servants of laws, Laws 3.700a; *see also* many, the; multitude, the
- communism, highest form of, Laws 5.739c (cf. 7.807b)
- community: of feeling, Gorg. 481c, Laws 5.739c sq., Rep. 5.462b, 464; and individual, Laws 9.875a sq., 11.923a sq.; whole, protected by law, *ib.* 4.715b; OF PROPERTY: *ib.* 5.739c, 7.807b, Rep. 3.416d sq., 4.420a, 422d, 5.464b sq., 8.543b, Tim. 18b sq.; in ancient Attica, Criti. 110d; not for second-best state, Laws 5.739e sq.; OF WOMEN AND CHILDREN: *ib.* 5.739c, 7.807b, Rep. 5.449c sq., 457d sq., 8.543a, Tim. 18c sq.; benefits, Rep. 5.461e sq.; *see also* common; national; state(s)
- compact(s): justice as, Rep. 2.359a; in mutual good will, just by law, Symp. 196c; have sanctity, Laws 5.729e; *see also* contract(s)
- companions, of Dion, Epis. 7.323e sq.
- comparison, difficulties of, Theaet. 154b sq.
- compassionateness, of Athens to weak, Menex. 244e sq.
- compensation: for injury, Laws 9.877b, 878c sq.; principle of power distribution in animal kingdom, Protag. 320e sq.
- competitions, athletic: Laws 6.764c sq., 8.828c, 830d sq., 833 sq., 12.947e; directors of, *ib.* 6.765c; homicides at, *ib.* 8.831a, 9.865a sq.; for horses, *ib.* 6.764d, 765c, 8.834b sq., 12.947e; running, *ib.* 8.833a sq.; of strength, *ib.* 8.833d; *see also* contests; gymnastic(s)
- competitor: obstruction of, Laws 12.955a sq.; trained, not to abuse strength, Gorg. 456d sq., 460c sq.; *see also* athlete(s); contests
- complexes, of names (= syllables), Theaet. 202b sq.
- composite, and incomposite, Phaedo 78
- compression, Tim. 58b
- conceit: cure of, Soph. 230b sq. (cf. Theaet. 210c); mimic, two kinds, Soph. 268a; of universal knowledge, Laws 3.701a (*see also* omniscience); *see also* imitation / imitative / imitators; self-conceit
- conception: and generation of man, imitative of earth, Menex. 238a; in love, Symp. 206b sq.; *see also* barrenness; form(s)
- conciliation, spirit of, *see* friendly spirit
- concord, of soul: sobriety a, Rep. 4.442c sq.; virtue a, Laws 2.653b, 3.689; *see also* harmonies / harmony condition, *see* pairs, conditioned
- conduct, Athenian, toward lovers, Symp. 183c sq.
- confectioner, better judge than guest, Theaet. 178d; *see also* cook
- confidence: = anticipation of pleasure, Laws 1.644d; and courage, Laches 197b, Meno 88b, Protag. 349c sq., 351, 359 sq. (cf. Rep. 4.430b); ignorant, = madness, Protag. 350c; and modesty, Laws 1.647a sq.; *see also* hope
- confiscation, of goods, not allowed, Laws 9.855a
- conflagrations, periodical, in myth of Phaethon, Tim. 22c sq.
- conflict: immortal, of good and evil, Laws 10.906a sq.; of reason and desire, *ib.* 3.687 sq., 689a sq., Phaedr. 253d sq., Rep. 4.439c–42, 9.571c sq., Tim. 69d sq.
- conjecture, or picture thinking, faculty of soul, Rep. 6.511e, 7.533e sq.
- conjunctions, of stars, Tim. 40c
- connection (in style), Phaedr. 264b
- Connus, son of Metrobius (Socrates' music master): disliked opposition, Euthyd. 295d; harpist, *ib.* 272c (cf. Menex. 235e)
- conquest, acquisitive art, Soph. 219d; *see also* war
- conscience: dist. from fear, Laws 3.699c; = subjection to laws, *ib.* 3.699c; *see also* reverence
- consciousness, Phil. 43b
- consonants, Crat. 424c, Phil. 18c, Soph. 253a, Theaet. 203b
- constitution(s): aristocracy, Laws 3.681d, Menex. 238c sq., Rep. 1.338d, Statesm. 291e, 301a, 302d; of best state, Rep. 4.420b sq., 8.544e (cf. Laws 5.739c sq., Rep. 8.545d); bodily, varies with individuals, Laws 1.636a (*see also* bodies / body):

constitution(s) (*continued*):

- Crete and Sparta the only, *ib.* 4.712e sq.; defective, *Rep.* 4.445c, 8.544, *Statesm.* 291d sq., 301 sq.; democracy, *Rep.* 8.555b sq., *Statesm.* 291d sq., 301c sq.; —, a bazaar of, *Rep.* 8.557d; forms, changed in time, *Laws* 3.676b sq. (cf. 6.782a); *Laws*, 'second-best,' *ib.* 5.739e, 7.807b; name incorrectly applied to ordinary states, *ib.* 4.712e, 715b; no, when God was shepherd, *Statesm.* 271e; oligarchy, *Rep.* 8.550c sq., *Statesm.* 291d sq., 301a, 302c sq.; proposed, of Syracuse, *Epis.* 8.355e sq.; 'third-best,' *Laws* 5.739; three forms, *Epis.* 5.321d; 'timocracy' or Laconian, *Rep.* 8.545 sq.; two matrices of, *Laws* 3.693d; tyranny, *Rep.* 8.544c, 562 sq., 9.576c sq., *Statesm.* 276e, 291e, 302c sq.; *see also* government(s); polity; state(s)
- constraint, not to be used in correction, *Epis.* 7.331b sq.
- constructions, geometric, *Epin.* 991e
- contacts, *Parm.* 149b sq.
- contemplator, philosopher, the, of all time and existence, *Rep.* 6.486a, *Theaet.* 173e
- contentiousness, in timocracies, *Rep.* 8.545
- contests: funeral, *Menex.* 249b; in honor of dead, *Laws* 12.947e; judges, *ib.* 2.659a sq., 6.764d, 8.833e, 12.949a; kinds, *ib.* 2.658a sq.; lyre in, *Gorg.* 501e; musical, *Laws* 2.657d sq., 6.764d sq., 8.828c, 834e sq., 12.947e; obstruction of competitors, *ib.* 12.955a sq.; of rhapsodes, *Ion* 530a sq. (cf. *Laws* 2.658b sq.); training for, *Laws* 1.646d, 7.807c, 8.830a sq., 839e sq., *Rep.* 3.404a, 6.504a (*see also* training); of virtue, *Laws* 5.731a sq.; *see also* competitions, athletic; games; sports
- contract(s): breach of, *Laws* 11.921; implied, between citizen and laws, *Crito* 51d sq.; law on, *Laws* 8.847b, 11.920d, 921; reading of Plato's letter to be a, *Epis.* 6.323c sq.; voluntary, not protected by law, *Rep.* 8.556b; *see also* agreement; compact(s)
- contradiction: art of, *Rep.* 5.454a; nature, *ib.* 4.436b sq., 10.602e
- contraries / contrary: *Lysis* 218b, *Parm.* 155a, 159a, 160a sq.; blended, in creation, *Laws* 10.889c; food to c., *Lysis* 215e; learned from c., *Laws* 7.816d; participation in, *Parm.* 129a

- sq.; in soul, *Laws* 10.896d; *see also* opposites
- contrariety: and existence, *Soph.* 258e sq.; and negation, *ib.* 257b sq.; *see also* opposition(s)
- contributions, *see* levies, tax; subscriptions
- contributory arts, *Statesm.* 281d sq., 287b sq.
- controversy: art of, *Soph.* 232b sq.; kinds, *ib.* 225b; *see also* disputation
- convention: lawful as a, *Theaet.* 172a sq., 177c sq. (*see also* compact(s)); and nature, *Laws* 10.889e; —, mostly antagonistic, *Gorg.* 482e; *see also* names
- conversation, freedom of, betw. sexes in democracy, *Rep.* 8.563b; *see also* intercourse
- conversion, of soul, *Laws* 12.957e, *Rep.* 7.518, 521c, 525a sq.
- conviction: produced by rhetoric, *Theaet.* 201a; true, and bravery, *Rep.* 4.429 sq.; of what is best, *Laws* 9.864a; *see also* opinion; persuasion
- convivial meetings, to be under command, *Laws* 1.639d sq.; *see also* drinking parties; Greek life
- cook, vs. physician, *Gorg.* 521e sq.; *see also* confectioner
- cooking: *Epin.* 975a sq., *Gorg.* 465b sq., 518b sq., *Lysis* 209d sq.; an art? *Gorg.* 462d sq.; and medicine, *ib.* 501a; a routine, *ib.* 500b, e sq.; *see also* culinary art
- co-operative, *see* contributory
- copper, *Tim.* 59c; *see also* brass; bronze
- copy, and original, *Tim.* 29b, 31a; *see also* image(s); imitation / imitative / imitators; likeness(es)
- Corinth: asks aid of Athens, *Menex.* 244d; Battle, *ib.* 245e, *Theaet.* 142a; courtesans from, *Rep.* 3.404d; half value of Dion's property to be sent to, *Epis.* 3.318a (cf. 7.345c, 347c sq.); willing to betray Asiatic Greeks, *Menex.* 245c
- Corinthus, 'son of Zeus,' *Euthyd.* 292e
- Coriscus: character, *Epis.* 6.323a; lives near Hermias, *ib.* 6.322c; has love of ideas, *ib.* 6.322d
- corpses: of criminals, cast beyond border, *Laws* 9.855a, 873b, 10.909c; —, outside wall of Athens, *Rep.* 4.439e; not to be plundered, *ib.* 5.469c sq.
- correction, *see* chastisement
- correlations, *Phil.* 53d sq.

correlative, and relative: how clarified, Rep. 7.523e sq.; qualifications of, Gorg. 476b sq., Rep. 4.437 sq.
 corruption: and generation, Phaedo 96 sq.; OF YOUTH: laid to Socrates, Apol. 24 sq., Euthyph. 2c, 3a sq., 5b; not work of Sophists, but popular opinion, Rep. 6.492a (*see also* Sophists); *see also* bad(ness)
 corsairs, in Italy, Laws 6.777c; *see also* brigands; piracy / pirates
 corselet, *see* breastplates
 Corybantes: Symp. 215e; effects of dances, Laws 7.790d sq.; initiations, Euthyph. 277d; not in senses, Ion 534a
 Cos, Protag. 311b
 cosmologists, pre-Socratic, ref. to, Epin. 988c
 Cosmos: countermotion in heavens, Epin. 987b; a name for sky god, ib. 977b
 cosmos, a body, since it has same elements as human, Phil. 29e; *see also* order; universe; world
 couches, the three, Rep. 10.596b sq.
 Council, at Athens: Menex. 234a sq., 235e; Prodicus addressed, Hipp. maj. 282c (cf. 304a sq.); Socrates member, Apol. 32b
 council, in model city: Laws 6.756b sq., 766b; division, ib. 6.758b sq.; duties, ib. 6.758b sq.; nocturnal, Epin. 992e, Laws 10.908a, 909a, 12.951d sq., 961a sq., 968a, 969b (cf. Criti. 120b sq.); *see also* senate
 counsel, taking, about education, Protag. 313a sq.; *see also* admonition; advice
 counselors, the two unwise (pleasure, pain), Laws 1.644c
 counting: art, Statesm. 259e; origin, Epin. 978b sq.; *see also* arithmetic(al); calculation; ciphering
 country: arrangements for defense, Laws 6.760, 778e (*see also* commissioners, rural); claims of, on a person, Epis. 9.358a sq.; to be served without taking presents, Laws 12.955c sq.
 courage(ous): not ascribed to children or animals, Laches 196e sq. (cf. Laws 12.963e, Rep. 4.430b); attainable by temperament, Laws 12.963e; may be in bad men, ib. 1.630b, Protag. 349d, 359b; to be blended with moderation, Statesm. 308e sq. (cf. Laws 1.630a, 3.696b); concerned with good and evil of any time, Laches 199b sq.; dangerous

when excessive, Statesm. 308a; = endurance of soul, Laches 192b sq.; dist. from fearlessness, ib. 197b (cf. Meno 88b, Protag. 349c sq., 351, 359 sq., Rep. 4.430b); gods do not lack, Laws 10.901e; in guardians, Rep. 3.386, 6.503e; inconsistent with fear of death, Phaedo 68d, Rep. 3.386 (cf. 6.486a);
 = knowledge of what inspires fear or confidence, Laches 195 sq. (cf. Rep. 4.429c, 442c); — is and is not to be feared, Protag. 360d; life, Laws 5.733e; apt to make men bestial, Statesm. 309e; and moderation opposed, ib. 306b sq.; often springs from dread, Phaedo 68d; part of virtue, Laches 190d, 199e, Laws 12.963c sq., Protag. 329e sq., 349 sq., 353 sq., 359 (cf. Laws 3.688a, 696b); one of philosopher's virtues, Phaedo 68c sq., 114e, Rep. 6.487a, 490c, 494b (cf. 6.486a); = remaining at one's post, Laches 190e sq.; resists pleasure, Laws 1.634a sq.; temper, averse to mental toil, Rep. 6.503d (cf. Tim. 88b); and wisdom, Laws 12.963e, Protag. 350, 359c sq. (cf. Gorg. 491b sq., 495c sq., Laches 194d sq.); not wisdom, virtue of general, Epin. 975e; *see also* bravery; confidence; valor
 courtesans, Phaedr. 240b, Rep. 3.404d
 courts of law: Euthyph. 5b sq., 8c, 9b, Theaet. 172c sq.; at Athens, Apol. 34; —, in porch of Archon-King, Euthyph. 2a, Theaet. 210d; care not a rap for truth, Phaedr. 272d; fine imposed on unsuccessful plaintiff, Apol. 36a; influencing juries, ib. 34, 35, 38e; language, ib. 17c sq.; penalty fixed by accused, ib. 37 sq.; place of punishment, not education, ib. 26a; speeches before, Hipp. maj. 304a sq.;
 IN MODEL CITY: of appeal, Laws 6.767a, c sq. (cf. 11.926d, 928b, 938b, 12.946d, 948a, 956d); in capital cases, ib. 9.855c sq.; importance of good arrangement, ib. 9.876a sq.; location of, ib. 6.778c; of most ancient citizens, ib. 11.932c; open to public, ib. 6.767e; popular c., ib. 6.768a sq.; proceedings, ib. 9.855d sq.; supply omissions of legislator, ib. 9.875e sq.; three kinds, ib. 6.767b sq.; of the tribes, ib. 6.768b, 11.915c; *see also* judge(s); judiciary; juries / jury; law(s)

- covetous(ness): of honor, in timocratic state and man, Rep. 8.548; — and money, a reproach, ib. 1.347b; life, inferior to philosophical, Phaedr. 256c (cf. Tim. 90b sq.); see also avarice; greed
- cowardice: Menex. 246b, e, Protag. 359 sq.; not found in philosopher, Rep. 6.486b; from physical weakness, Protag. 326c; in war, punished, Laws 12.944e sq., Rep. 5.458a; see also courage(ous)
- Craft, mother of Resource, Symp. 203b sq.
- craft(s): of cobbler, Theaet. 146d, 147b; differ in exactness, Phil. 55d sq.; knowledge, a reproach, Epin. 974e sq.; unknown for centuries, Laws 3.677b sq. (cf. Criti. 109e, Statesm. 274c, Tim. 23a sq.); see also art(s)
- craftsman / craftsmen: cannot err, Rep. 1.340d; dedicated to patronal gods, Laws 11.920d; knowledge, honest and straightforward, ib. 11.921b; necessary, Rep. 2.370d sq.; regulations for, Laws 11.920 sq.; skilled c., not wise, Apol. 22d; have no time to be sick, Rep. 3.406c sq.; see also artis:ns
- cranes: flocks of tame, in Thessaly, Statesm. 264c; reputed rational, ib. 263d
- Cratinus, brother of Timotheus, Epis. 13.363a
- Cratistolus, talebearer, Epis. 2.310c
- Cratylus. Crat. 383 sq., 427e sq.; and image of, ib. 432b; his name, ib. 383b; on names, ib. 383a, 428b sq.
- creation: myth of, Epin. 981 sq., Protag. 320c sq., Statesm. 269c sq.; origin of, Laws 10.893c sq.; pattern of, Tim. 28e sq.; physical theories, Laws 10.888e sq.; species of, Tim. 39e sq.; of world, Protag. 320c sq.; see also genesis; production / productive
- creator, of world, Laws 10.886–99b, Soph. 265b sq., Statesm. 269c sq., Tim. 28 sq.; see also God
- creatures: all, have insight into number, Epin. 979a; five kinds, ib. 984b sq.; mortal, how formed, Protag. 320d
- credit: Dionysius', at Athens, Epis. 13.361c, 362a sq.; not recognized by law, Laws 8.849e, 11.915d sq.
- crecls, Tim. 78b sq.
- Creon (king of Thebes), and Tiresias, Epis. 2.311b
- of Thessaly, father of Scopas, Protag. 339a
- Creophylus, 'friend of the flesh,' companion of Homer, Rep. 10.600b
- Cresphontes: king of Messene, Laws 3.683d; amateur legislator, ib. 3.692b
- Cretan(s) / Crete: armed dances, Laws 7.796b; 'as beyond question as that C. is an island,' ib. 2.662b; call country 'motherland,' Rep. 9.575d; colony, Laws 3.702c, 4.707e, 6.752d sq., 754b sq. (cf. 12.969); —, to be in C., ib. 12.950c; common meals, ib. 1.625c, 6.33a, 6.780b sq., 8.842b; conservative in music, ib. 2.660b; drinking regulations, ib. 2.674a (cf. 1.639e); education, that of a camp, ib. 2.666e; effect of physical exercises, ib. 1.636b sq.; estimation of gymnastics, ib. 2.673b sq.; first to exercise naked, Rep. 5.452c; given to unnatural love, Laws 1.636d; — to versatility of mind, ib. 1.641e; not much acquainted with Homer, ib. 3.680c; invented tale of Ganymede, ib. 1.636d; mode of distributing produce, ib. 8.847e; mounted bowmen and javelin men, ib. 8.834d; partly descendants of Peloponnesians, ib. 4.708a; philosophy, Protag. 342a sq.; think Rhadamanthus justest of men, Laws 1.625a; rugged nature, ib. 4.704d; say Salamis was salvation of Hellas, ib. 4.707b; scenery, ib. 1.625b sq.; Theseus' expedition to, Phaedo 58a; know poems of Tyrtaeus, Laws 1.629b; women, cultivated, Protag. 342d; young not allowed to go to other cities, ib. 342d;
- CONSTITUTION: has certain moderation, Laws 3.693e; defective, Rep. 8.544c; no definite name, Laws 4.712e; designed for war, ib. 1.625d sq., 4.705d; one of Socrates' favorites, Crito 52e; supports legislator, Laws 8.836b; a timocracy, Rep. 8.545b;
- LAWS: famous, Laws 1.631b; given to Minos by Zeus, ib. 1.624a sq., 2.662c; imperfect, ib. 2.666e; concerning love of boys, ib. 8.836b; do not permit intensest pleasures, ib. 1.635b sq.; and Spartan, closely related, ib. 3.683a (cf. 3.693e)
- Cretic rhythm, see enoplios
- criers, Laws 11.928d; see also heralds
- crime(s): caused by unbelief, Laws 10.908c sq.; causes, ib. 9.870a sq., Rep. 6.491e, 495b, 8.552c sq., 9.575a;

- tries to destroy laws and state, Crito 50b sq.; great and small, differently estimated, Rep. 1.344a sq. (cf. 1.348d); = obsession bred by ancient, unexpiated c., Laws 9.854b; pleas in extenuation, ib. 9.864d sq.; voluntary and involuntary, ib. 9.860d sq.; *see also* misconduct
- criminal(s): children of, Laws 9.855a, 856d; curable and incurable, in world below, Phaedo 113e sq.; incurable, Epis. 8.352c; —, expelled or put to death, Protag. 325b; law, Laws 9.853d sq.; numerous in oligarchies, Rep. 8.552d sq.; GREAT: come from most powerful, Gorg. 525e (cf. Rep. 10.615e); exist in well-ordered state, Laws 9.853c sq., 872d; men of strong character spoiled by bad education, Rep. 6.491e, 495b
- Crison, of Himera: famous runner, Protag. 335e sq.; continence of, Laws 8.840a
- criterion, of wisdom = ability to make money, Hipp. maj. 283b
- Critias the elder: Criti. 106b sq., Tim. 20a; his father, Criti. 113b; his prayer, ib. 108c sq.
- grandfather of C. the elder, Charm. 157e, Tim. 20e, 21a
- the younger, son of Callaeschrus: Charm. 153c, 162e sq., Epis. 7.324c sq., Protag. 336d sq.; descendant of Solon, Charm. 155a; guardian and cousin of Charmides, ib. 155a, 156a, 157c, 176c; friend of Socrates, ib. 156a; at house of Callias, Protag. 316a sq.; philosopher, Charm. 161b
- criticism: applies to good and bad equally, Ion 531d sq.; difficult without knowledge, Criti. 107b sq.; friendly, valuable, Laws 1.635a; implies knowledge of whole, Ion 532c sq.; literary, Hipp. maj. 286c; of Lysias' speech, Phaedr. 262c sq.; of painting, sculpture, and music, Ion 532e sq. (cf. Criti. 107b sq.); of poetry, Ion 532b; value in science, Statesm. 299b sq.; verbal, Protag. 343 sq.
- Crito: Euthyd. 290e–92e; father of Critobulus, Apol. 33e; anxious about son's education, Euthyd. 306d sq.; comes to Socrates in prison, Crito 43a sq.; contemporary and near neighbor of Socrates, Apol. 33e; does not doubt value of philosophy, Euthyd. 305b; friends in Thessaly, Crito 45c, 53d; his means, ib. 44c, 45a (cf. Euthyd. 304c); offers to be one of Socrates' securities, Apol. 38b (cf. Phaedo 115d); present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b, 60a, 63d; — trial of Socrates, Apol. 33e; receives last commands, Phaedo 115b, 118a; Socrates entrusts Xanthippe to his care, ib. 60a; unable to restrain tears, ib. 117d; urges Socrates to escape, Crito 45a sq.; will go to Euthydemus with Socrates, Euthyd. 272d
- Critobulus: son of Crito, Apol. 33e; appearance as a boy, Euthyd. 271b; needs a teacher, ib. 306d; offers to be one of Socrates' securities, Apol. 38b; present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b; — trial of Socrates, Apol. 33e
- Croesus: wise, Epis. 2.311a; 'words of oracle to,' Rep. 8.566c; (*orig.* Polycrates), wealth, Meno 90a
- Crommyon, sow of, not courageous, Laches 196e
- Cronus: meaning of name, Crat. 396b; son of Oceanus and Tethys, Tim. 40e; gelded Uranus, Euthyph. 6a (cf. Rep. 2.377e); ill-treated by Zeus, Rep. 2.378a (cf. Crat. 404a, Euthyph. 6a, 8b, Symp. 195c); swallowed his sons, Euthyph. 6a; reign of, Crat. 402a, Gorg. 523a sq., Laws 4.713b sq., Statesm. 269a, 272a sq. (cf. 271c, 276a); Love not older than, Symp. 195b; planet sacred to, Epin. 987c; his stupidity, Crat. 396b
- crops, poor, fault of humanity, Epin. 979b
- crypteia, Laws 1.633c
- Ctesippus, of Paeania: Euthyd. 283e sq., Lysis 203a sq., 211c sq.; eager for virtue, Euthyd. 285c sq.; fine young man, but rather wild, ib. 273a (cf. Lysis 204 sq.); friend of Clinias, Euthyd. 274b sq., 283e sq.; — Menexenus, Lysis 206d; passionate character, Euthyd. 283e, 288a, 294b sq., 300d; present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b
- cubic, number, Tim. 31e
- culinary art, analogy of, in defining justice, Rep. 1.332c
- culture, consummation of love of beautiful, Rep. 3.403c
- cunning, of the wily, Hipp. min. 365e
- cupidity, moderation of, firm foundation of state, Laws 5.736e sq.
- cupping glasses, Tim. 79e
- curators of law: Laws 1.632c, 6.762d, 765a, 767e, 775b, 784c, 7.794b, 799b,

curators of law (*continued*):

800a, 801d, 811b, 8.829d, 835a, 9.855c, 878e, 10.910c, 11.930e, 12.951a; to advise son who would indict father for lunacy, ib. 11.929e; to aid in settling divorce cases, ib. 11.929e; to care for orphans, ib. 11.924c, 926c-28d (cf. 9.877c, 10.909c, 12.959e); to chastise son who does not honor parents, ib. 11.932b; to decide whether auditor is unworthy of office, ib. 12.948a; duties, ib. 6.754d sq.; election, ib. 6.753b sq.; future legislators, ib. 6.770 sq., 772a sq., 779c, 7.816c, 8.828b, 840e, 846c, 847d, 9.871d, 12.956e sq. (cf. Rep. 5.458c); judges in capital cases, Laws 9.855c, 856c, 866c, 867e, 871d, 12.958c (cf. 11.916c); to keep registers of property, ib. 6.754d sq., 8.850a, 9.855b, 11.914c; number, ib. 6.752e, 753d; to preside over funerals, ib. 12.959e sq.; to regulate retail trade, ib. 8.849e, 11.917e, 920a sq.; to have right concept of virtue, ib. 12.964b sq.; supervisor of education chosen from, ib. 6.766b, 7.809a, 811d, 829d; ten eldest, belong to nocturnal council, ib. 12.951d, 961a; tenure of office, ib. 6.755a; twelve, supervisors of exports and imports, ib. 8.847c; *see also* guardians of model city; guardians of state; magistrates; ruler(s)

Curetes, the, in Crete, Laws 7.796b

currency: Laws 5.742a, 746d; function, ib. 11.918b; *see also* money

curse: arising from ancient crime, Laws 9.854b; parental, terrible, ib. 11.931b sq. (cf. 3.687e); *see also* imprecations; scurrility

curved, and straight, Epis. 7.342d

custom: or convention, opposed to nature, Protag. 337d; excuse for improper practices, Laws 1.637d; in language, Crat. 434e (*see also* names); and law, Laws 8.841b (cf. 12.959e, Statesm. 295a, 298d); law of primitive society, Laws 3.680a; tyrant of man, Protag. 337d (cf. Statesm. 294b sq.); varieties, Laws 3.681b, 6.782; *see also* convention; law(s); tradition(s)

cycles, recurrence in nature, Laws 3.677a, Rep. 8.546a, Statesm. 269c sq., Tim. 22c sq. (cf. Criti. 109d)

Cyclopes, Homer's picture of (*Odyssey* 9.112 sq.), Laws 3.680b (cf. 3.682a)

Cydathenaeum, Symp. 173b

Cydia, quoted on love, Charm. 155d

cyminidis, name of a bird in Homer, Crat. 392a

cypress: Laws 4.705c; groves, near Cnossus, ib. 1.625c

cypresswood, tables of, Laws 5.741c

Cyprus: Athenian expedition to, Menex. 241e; rituals borrowed from, Laws 5.738c

Cypselids, their offerings at Olympia, Phaedr. 236b

Cyrene, Socrates not deeply interested in affairs, Theaet. 143d

Cyrnus, Laws 1.630a

Cyrus (king of Persia): Epis. 2.311a, 4.320d; had no real education, Laws 3.694c sq.; sons of, not well brought up, ib. 3.695b sq.; freed Persians from Medes, Menex. 239d; ruled as far as Egypt, ib. 239e

Cyzicus, Epis. 13.360c, Ion 541c

D

dactylic foot (rhythm), Rep. 3.400b

Daedalus: son of Metion, Ion 533a; date of his discoveries, Laws 3.677d; diagrams of, Rep. 7.529e; a fool by present-day standards, Hipp. maj. 282a; founder of Socrates' line, Euthyph. 11b; moving statues of, Meno 97d sq.; —, arguments comp. to, Euthyph. 11b sq., 15b

daemon(s): agents in creation, Tim. 41a sq.; assist in government of world, Statesm. 271d sq.; creatures of aether, Epin. 984d sq.; intermediate betw. God and man, Statesm. 271d sq., Symp. 202e (cf. Laws 4.713d, 717b, 5.727a, 738b, d, 740a, 7.801e, 8.848d, 9.853c, 10.906a, 910a, Rep. 4.427b); meaning of word, Crat. 397e sq.; Socrates said to deny existence of, Apol. 27 sq.; *see also* breeze; divine/divinity; spirit

damage(s): actions for, Laws 8.846a, 12.956c sq.; and advantage, Epis. 8.352d sq.; by slaves and animals, Laws 11.936c sq.; voluntary and involuntary, ib. 9.861e sq.; and wrong, ib. 9.861e sq.; *see also* detriment; injury

Damon: authority on rhythm, Rep. 3.400b sq. (cf. 4.424c); friend of Socrates, Laches 197d; tutor of son of Nicias, ib. 180c; wisdom, ib. 200a sq.

Danaus, a barbarian whose descendants pass for Hellenes, Menex. 245d

- dance(s) / dancing:** bacchic, *see* bacchanals; choric, Ion 536a, Rep. 2.373b; consecrated in Egypt, Laws 2.656e, 7.799a; in education, ib. 2.654e sq., 7.813b sq., Rep. 3.412b; effect on soul, Laws 7.791a; girls, Protag. 347c; and gymnastics, Laws 2.673c sq.; in honor of gods, ib. 7.804b; imitative, ib. 7.798d sq., 814d sq.; innovation in, forbidden, ib. 7.798d sq., 802a, 809b, 816c; —, not allowed in Crete or Sparta, ib. 2.660b; of lads and lasses, ib. 6.771e sq.; military, ib. 7.796b sq., 12.942d; origin, ib. 2.654a, 672e sq., 673c sq.; part of war training, Laws 7.796b sq., 12.942d; of peace, ib. 7.814e sq.; and physical culture, ib. 7.795d sq., 813a sq.; Pyrrhic, ib. 7.815a sq.; of stars, Epin. 982e, Tim. 40c; two kinds, Laws 7.795e, 814e sq.
- Dardania, founding of,** Laws 3.681e (cf. 3.702a); *see also* Trojan(s) / Troy
- Dardanus:** fate, Hipp. maj. 293b; founded Dardania, Laws 3.702a
- Darius (king of Persia):** parentage, Laws 3.695c; conquests, Menex. 239e; had quarrel vs. Athenians and Eretrians, ib. 240a; invasion of Hellas, Laws 3.698c sq.; — Scythia, Gorg. 483d; and the Seven, Epis. 7.332a sq.; fleet of, Menex. 239e; power, ib. 240a; wealth, Lysis 211e sq.; laws and institutions, Epis. 7.332a sq., Laws 3.695c sq.; obtained immortality of authorship, Phaedr. 258b
- data, of senses, imperfect,** Rep. 10.602c sq.; *see also* intimations
- Datis, commander of Persian army,** Laws 3.698c, Menex. 240a
- day(s):** *dies fasti et nefasti*, Laws 7.800e; of festival, ib. 8.828a, 834e; and night, Tim. 39c, 47a; for selling and buying, Laws 8.849a sq.
- daydreams,** Rep. 5.458a sq.
- dazzling (color),** Tim. 68a
- dead, the:** in battle, honor paid to, Menex. 234c, 249a; —, not to be stripped, Rep. 5.469c sq.; condition of, Gorg. 524b sq.; contests in honor of, Laws 12.947e, Menex. 249b; eulogies over, Laws 7.801e; judgment of, Gorg. 523 sq., Rep. 10.614c sq. (*see also* Hades; world below); and living, Hipp. maj. 282a; lying in state, Laws 12.959a; not pleased by grief, Menex. 248b sq.; souls of, take interest in human affairs, Laws 11.927a (cf. Epis. 2.311c sq., Laws 9.870e, 872e); tombs, ib. 12.958e; wrath of, Hipp. maj. 282a
- death:** Tim. 81d sq.; in battle, Menex. 248c; —, fine, ib. 234b; not end of all, Phaedo 107e; fear of, reason for silence, Epis. 7.331d; not to be feared by guardians, Rep. 3.386 sq. (cf. 6.486a); not feared by wise man, Apol. 29, 35, Phaedo 62–69; fears of, ib. 77e (cf. Laws 10.904d, Rep. 1.330d sq., 3.386b sq.); —, natural, Phaedo 95; or life, which is better? Laws 8.828d (cf. 12.944d sq., Phaedo 62a); life after, Phaedr. 256; nature of, Gorg. 524b, Phaedo 64; necessary to pure knowledge, ib. 66; in old age, pleasurable, Tim. 81e; philosopher ‘practices,’ Phaedo 65, 67e; philosophic desire of, ib. 61d sq., 64, 67, 80; preferable to slavery, Rep. 3.386b; and sleep, Phaedo 71c; a sleep or migration, Apol. 40b sq.; Socrates’ view, ib. 37b;
- AS PUNISHMENT:** when to be inflicted, Laws 9.866c, 868e, 871d; when not to be inflicted, ib. 9.854e, 859b, 862e sq., 881a, 12.957e; to be freely inflicted, Statesm. 297e; not to be resorted to, Epis. 7.331d, 336e, 351c; only remedy for wicked, Laws 12.957e (cf. Gorg. 512a sq., Laws 5.735e, 9.854e, 862e sq., Rep. 3.410a, Statesm. 308e); of certain cases of wounding with intent, Laws 9.877b; of citizen advocating unjust cause for love of lucre, ib. 11.938c; — who kills slave informer, ib. 9.872c; — who robs public property, ib. 12.941d (cf. 9.857a sq.); of criminal who obstructs court of justice, ib. 12.958c; of one who declares war or peace on own account, ib. 12.955b sq.; of four convictions of perjury, ib. 11.937d; of freeman possessing more than legal amount of property, ib. 11.915b sq.; of homicide, who is an alien and returns after crime, ib. 9.866c; —, who is a slave, ib. 9.868c; of murder, ib. 9.871d sq.; of murderer who remains undiscovered, ib. 9.874b; of officials guilty of serious breach of trust, ib. 12.946e; of parricide, matricide, etc., ib. 9.869b sq., 873b; of physician who administers poison and diviner who practices sorcery, ib. 11.933d sq.; of slave who does not inform, ib. 11.914a; — who kills a freeman, ib. 9.872b,

- death (*continued*):
of one who takes a bribe, *ib.* 12.955d; of temple robbing, *ib.* 9.854e; of traveling observer who tries to meddle with laws, *ib.* 12.952d; of treason, *ib.* 9.856c; of willful unbelief, *ib.* 10.908e sq.; *see also* capital punishment; cases, capital
- debts, cancellation of: Laws 3.684d sq.; hinted at by would-be tyrant, Rep. 8.566a (cf. 8.566e); source of contention, Laws 5.736c; *see also* cancellation
- decemvirs, for founding Cretan colony, Laws 3.702c, 6.751e
- deception: in art, Rep. 10.602d, Soph. 235e sq. (*see also* art(s)); in trade, Protag. 313d; unknown in primitive society, Laws 3.679c (cf. 12.948c); voluntary and involuntary, *ib.* 5.730c; *see also* falsehood(s); fraud; imposture; lie(s)
- declamation, imitative art, Epin. 975d
- decoration, awarded to Alcibiades at Potidaea, Symp. 220e
- defamatory words, law on, Laws 11.934e sq.; *see also* curse
- defense, arrangements, Laws 6.760b sq. (cf. 6.778e)
- deficiency, mental, hindrance to marriage, Laws 11.925e sq.
- defilement, incurred by burial, Laws 12.947d; *see also* pollution
- definition: Epis. 7.344b; to employ no term still in question, Meno 79d; by enumeration, Euthyph. 6d, Meno 71e sq.; and generic notions, *ib.* 74 sq.; and names, Laws 10.895d sq., Soph. 218c sq.; necessary in discourse, Phaedr. 263; to show both nature and effects, *ib.* 237d; *see also* account
- deformity, and vice, Soph. 228 sq.; *see also* disease
- δεινός (terrible), use of, as term of praise, Protag. 341a sq.
- Delium, Socrates at, Apol. 28e, Laches 181b, Symp. 221a sq. (cf. Laches 188e, 189b)
- Delos, mission ship to, Crito 43d, Phaedo 58a sq., 59e
- Delphi: Dionysius II at, Epis. 3.315b; golden images at, Phaedr. 235e (cf. Euthyd. 299b); inscriptions in temple, Charm. 164d sq., Laws 11.923a, Phaedr. 230a, Phil. 48c, Protag. 343b (cf. Epis. 7.341b, Hipp. maj. 290e, Phil. 45e); navel of earth, Rep. 4.427c; oracle, Epin. 988a; —, consulted by Heraclidae, Laws 3.686a; priestess of, mad, Phaedr. 244b;
- GOD or: may approve technical incest, Rep. 5.461e; consulted when new citizen is to be introduced, Laws 9.856e; election of exponents ref. to, *ib.* 6.759d; gives mandate on treasure-troves, *ib.* 11.914a; religion left to, *ib.* 5.738b sq., 6.759c sq., 8.828a, Rep. 4.427b sq. (cf. Laws 9.835b, 871d, 11.914a, 12.947d, Rep. 5.469a, 7.540c); witness to wisdom of Socrates, Apol. 20e sq.; *see also* Apollo Delta, Egyptian, Tim. 21e
- Deluge(s): of Deucalion, Criti. 112a, Tim. 22a; traditions of, Laws 3.702a (cf. Criti. 109d, 111b, 112a); *see also* floods
- demagogues: Laws 10.908d, Rep. 8.564b sq.; dist. from statesmen, Soph. 268b; *see also* orators / oratory
- demand, and supply, Laws 11.918c
- Demeter: meaning of name, Crat. 404b; gifts to men, Laws 6.782b
- demigods: Tim. 42a sq. (cf. Apol. 27); creatures of water, Epin. 985b; *see also* daemon(s); power(s); spirit
- democracy / democratic: Epis. 5.321d, Rep. 1.338d sq.; animals anarchic in, *ib.* 8.562e, 563c; a bazaar of constitutions, *ib.* 8.557d; caprices of, *ib.* 8.557e, 561r; characterized by liberty, *ib.* 8.557b (cf. Statesm. 292a); either with or without law, Statesm. 302d sq.; a matrix of constitutions, Laws 3.693d; origin, Rep. 8.555b sq.; third species of defective state, *ib.* 8.544c, Statesm. 291d sq. (cf. Epis. 7.326d); third state in capacity for improvement, Laws 4.710e; three classes in, Rep. 8.564c sq.; worst of lawful governments; best of lawless, Statesm. 303b; MAN: Rep. 8.558c sq., 9.572c sq.; character, *ib.* 8.561r; origin, *ib.* 8.559d sq.; place in regard to pleasure, *ib.* 9.587c
- Democrates of Aexone: father of Lysis, Lysis 204e, 209a; wealth, *ib.* 205c, 208
- Demodocus, father of Paralus, Apol. 33e
- demon, *see* daemon(s)
- demonstration, and probability, Tim. 53d
- Demophon, father of Menexenus, Lysis 207b
- δημος, *see* assembly; demos

- Demos, son of Pyrilampes, Gorg. 481d sq., 513b
demos, Athenian, Gorg. 481d sq., 513b
demurrer, pleas of, Laws 11.937b
den, *see* cave
denial, and assertion, Soph. 263e
dependents, as day laborers, Euthyph. 4c
depletion (of blood), Tim. 81a
deposits, law on, Laws 11.913c sq.
derangement, mental, Epis. 7.331c; *see also* lunacy / lunatic; madman / madness
descendants, not blessed by misappropriated treasure, Laws 11.913c; *see also* children
description: Epis. 7.342b sq.; or account, meanings of, Theaet. 208b sq.; *see also* account
desertion, impeachment for, Laws 12.943d
desire(s): Phil. 35b sq., 41c sq.; belongs to soul only, ib. 34c sq.; conflict with reason, Phaedr. 253d sq., Rep. 9.571c sq. (cf. Laws 3.686e sq., 689a sq., Tim. 69d sq.); of eating, Rep. 8.559a sq.; feeling of, Theaet. 156b; and friendship, Lysis 218a, 221; can be neither good nor evil, ib. 221b; honorable and base, Rep. 8.561c; and judgment, two ruling principles, Phaedr. 237d sq.; of men, Laws 6.782d sq.; make men immoderate, ib. 11.918d; nature, Symp. 191 sq., 200 sq. (cf. Phaedr. 237d sq., 251); necessary and unnecessary, Rep. 8.558d sq.; painful, Gorg. 496d; scour of convictions of soul, Rep. 4.430b; simple and qualified, ib. 4.437d sq.; stronger tie than necessity, Crat. 403c; *see also* appetite(s); longing; love; passion(ate / s); pleasure(s)
despot(ism), *see* autocracy / autocrat; master; monarchy; tyrannical / tyrannous; tyrants
dessert, Criti. 115b, Rep. 2.372c
Destinies / destiny: Laws 7.799b, Statesm. 272e; laws, Tim. 41e; ordinance, Laws 10.904c; of man, in own power, Rep. 10.617e; *see also* Atropos; Clotho; fate / Fates; Lachesis; necessity
destitution, effect on states, Laws 4.709a; *see also* penury; poverty
destructions, of man in past, Laws 3.677a, Statesm. 270c sq., Tim. 22c sq. (cf. Criti. 109d)
deterrent, punishment inflicted as, Protag. 324b
detriment, and damage, Laws 9.862a sq.; *see also* damage(s); injury
Deucalion, Deluge of, Criti. 112a, Tim. 22a
diagnosis, Protag. 352a; *see also* medicine
diagonal, *see* mathematical / mathematician / mathematics
diagrams: of Daedalus, Rep. 7.529e; geometric, Hipp. min. 367e
διακριτική, *see* discerning, art of
dialect: Cean, Protag. 341b sq.; Doric, Crat. 409a; Eretrian, ib. 434c; Theban, Epis. 7.345a, Phaedo 62a; Thessalian, Crat. 405c; OLD ATTIC: δαήμονες, ib. 398b; ε = η, ib. 426c; ἑσσία, ib. 401c; ο = ω, ib. 420b; ὄραι, ib. 410c; use of ι and δ for η or ε and ζ, ib. 418b sq.
dialectic(al): Athenian experience in, Laws 10.892d sq.; can attain nature of good in itself, Rep. 7.532a; = benevolent disputation, Epis. 7.344b; coping stone of other studies, Rep. 7.534e; dangerous for youth, ib. 7.538c sq.; dangers of study, ib. 7.537e sq.; definition and division, Phaedr. 277b (cf. Phaedo 75–79); despised by many, Parm. 135d; divides by kinds, Soph. 253d, Statesm. 286d (cf. Soph. 264e); division, Statesm. 258b sq., 261–68c; —, should follow cleavage, ib. 262b sq.; does away with hypotheses, Rep. 7.533c; and eristic, Epis. 7.343d sq., Euthyd. 275 sq., 293 sq., Phaedo 101e, Phil. 17a, Rep. 5.454a, 6.499a, 7.539b, Soph. 216b, Theaet. 167e; gift of gods, Phil. 16c; greatest of knowledges, ib. 57e sq. (cf. Rep. 7.534); needed to apprehend ideas, Statesm. 286a; ‘the d. net,’ Soph. 235b (cf. Theaet. 165e); objects of, Rep. 7.537d; prime test of a man, Epin. 991c; and recollection, Meno 81e sq.; regardless of fine names, Soph. 227a sq.; and rhetoric, Phaedr. 266, 270d sq. (cf. Gorg. 448d, 471d sq.); studied by astronomer, Epin. 991c; — the rulers, Rep. 7.536d sq.; uncovers common character expressed by names, Soph. 240a; useless, if ‘man is measure of all things,’ Theaet. 161e; comp. to visions, Rep. 7.532a; and writing, Phaedr. 277b sq.; wrongly used by physical philosophers, Laws 10.891d; years to be spent in, Rep. 7.539d sq.; METHOD: ib. 6.511; of argument, Parm. 135e sq.; comp. to butchering,

- dialectic(al) (*continued*):
 Phaedr. 265e; — carving, Statesm. 287c; has no place in arts, Phil. 59a; no respecter of dignity, Statesm. 266d; synthetic and analytical, Phaedr. 265d sq.; *see also* discourse; discussion
- dialectician(s): discerns objective unity and plurality, Phaedr. 266b; enthusiasm of youthful, Phil. 15d sq.; exacts an account of essence of each thing, Rep. 7.534b; gardener of soul, Phaedr. 276e; schools of, Hipp. maj. 30d; user of names, Crat. 390c sq.; *see also* philosopher(s)
- dialogues: Platonic, work of a 'Socrates grown embellished and modernized,' Epis. 2.314c; Socratic, ib. 13.363a
- diamonds, Epis. 1.310a; *see also* adamant
- διάνοια, *see* thinking / thought; understanding(s)
- Diaprepes, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c diarrhea, Tim. 86a
- dicast, *see* judge(s); juries / jury
- dice: Rep. 10.604c, Theaet. 154c, 155b; invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; skill required, Rep. 2.374c; 'triple six or triple ace' (highest and lowest throw), Laws 12.969a; *see also* knucklebones
- dictation, in schools, Euthyd. 276c, 277a
- dictator, *see* tyrants
- diet, Laws 2.659e sq., Rep. 8.561d; *see also* appetite(s); regimen; training
- difference(s): accidental and essential, Rep. 5.454b sq.; in itself, Parm. 146d; and likenesses in things, Phaedr. 261e sq.; in men's characters, Rep. 1.329d; over moral matters, among gods, Euthyph. 7e sq.; in natural inclination, Phaedr. 252c sq.; and sameness, Theaet. 186a; *see also* opposition(s); other(s)
- different: Parm. 143b sq., 146b sq., 147e sq., 153a; and existence, Soph. 259a sq.; meaning of word, ib. 254e sq.; nature of, ib. 257b sq.; and same, ib. 254e sq., Tim. 35a sq.; *see also* other(s)
- difficult, *see* χαλεπόν
- dignity, a virtue, Meno 74a
- δίκη, *see* etymology; good(ness / s); judgment(s); just(ice); punishment; right(ness / s); righteousness
- Diomedes: Symp. 218e; command to Greeks (*Iliad* 4.412), Rep. 3.389e
- Dion, Athenian orator, Menex. 234b
- (of Syracuse): Epis. 2.310b sq., 4.320a, 7.326e sq., 330a sq.; son of Hipparinus I, ib. 8.355e; political convictions, ib. 7.323e sq., 336e sq., 351a sq.; excellences, ib. 7.327a sq., 328b, 336c; and Dionysius contrasted, ib. 3.316c sq., 318e, 7.334e, 335c; Dionysius' machinations concerning, ib. 13.362e; hoped to convert Dionysius to philosophical life, ib. 7.327c; required Plato's presence in Syracuse, ib. 7.327c sq.; world's eyes on, ib. 4.320d; the one mistake of, ib. 7.351d sq.;
 exile, ib. 3.316d, 7.329c, 333a, 338b, 346b (cf. 7.328d); friends, ib. 7.334c, 338a, 8.352b, 355a; property, ib. 3.317e sq., 7.345d, 346b, 347c sq., 349e; —, never restored, ib. 7.350b; —, its value, ib. 7.347b; helped with dowries of Plato's nieces, ib. 13.361d; at Olympia, ib. 7.350c; plots vs. Dionysius, ib. 7.350c sq. (cf. 7.346b sq.); urged Plato's return to Sicily, ib. 7.338b, 339b; returned to 'give Dionysius a practical lesson,' ib. 7.333b; twice freed Syracuse, ib. 7.333b, 8.356a; met noble death, ib. 7.334e; murder of, ib. 7.334a sq. (cf. 7.335e, 336d); slayers of, ib. 8.357a; posthumous address, ib. 8.355 sq.
- Dione, mother of Aphrodite Pandemus, Symp. 180e
- Dionysiac: festivals, Rep. 5.475d; —, drunkenness at, Laws 1.637b; treatment, ib. 7.790e
- Dionysius I: and Hipparinus I, members of same family, Epis. 8.353a sq.; father of Dionysius II, ib. 2.313a, 8.356b; — of Hipparinus II, ib. 8.356a, 357c; descendants of, ib. 8.356c; tyrant of Syracuse, ib. 8.353b, 354d; and his mercenaries, ib. 7.348a; credit, ib. 13.362b; paid tribute to barbarians, ib. 7.333a; 'in his wisdom trusted no one,' ib. 7.332c; seven times inferior to Darius, ib. 7.332a (cf. Rep. 9.587c sq.); death, Epis. 7.327b
- II: son of Dionysius I, Epis. 2.313a, 8.356b; — of Doris, ib. 2.313a; ambition, ib. 7.338d, 344e; cruelty, ib. 1.309a; disposition, ib. 3.319b; duplicity, ib. 7.346a sq., 348e sq.; headstrong, ib. 7.347e; jealous, ib. 3.318c, 7.330a (cf. 7.349e); natural gifts, ib. 2.314d, 7.338d sq.; suspicious, ib. 2.312a, 7.333b sq.; courtiers unwilling to incur his ill will, ib. 13.362c sq.; credit at Athens, ib. 13.361c,

- 362a sq.; leads ignoble life, *ib.* 7.334e; life at court, *ib.* 7.329b, 338e sq.; extent of empire, *ib.* 7.328a, 332e sq.; fame, *ib.* 2.310d; power, *ib.* 7.335c; promises, *ib.* 3.318b, 7.329d;
devotion to philosophy reported, *ib.* 7.338b, 339b sq. (cf. 7.340b sq., 345d); education neglected, *ib.* 7.332d; has written in philosophy, *ib.* 2.314c, 7.341b, 344d sq.; motives for writing treatise, *ib.* 7.344d sq.; pretensions to philosophy, *ib.* 2.312c, 313b, 7.341a sq., 345b sq. (cf. 7.344d sq.); questions other philosophers, *ib.* 2.312c, 313c (cf. 7.338d sq.); rebuffs Plato's attempts at instruction, *ib.* 7.330a sq.; urged to study astronomy in add. to philosophy, *ib.* 13.360d sq.; urged to test Helicon himself, *ib.* 13.360d;
and Dion, contrasted, *ib.* 3.316c sq., 7.334e, 335c; agreement of, with Plato on Dion, *ib.* 7.338a sq., 339c, 346b sq.; tried to decrease pay of mercenaries, *ib.* 7.348a; dismissed Plato from Syracusan acropolis, *ib.* 7.349d; entertained young men of Locri, *ib.* 13.360a; gives Plato money for traveling expenses, *ib.* 7.350b; protected Plato's life, *ib.* 7.340a; to be one of three kings of Syracuse, *ib.* 8.356b; addressed as Sir Marvelous, *ib.* 3.318b; will be 'put out of the way,' *ib.* 4.320d
- Dionysodorus: Euthyd. 283e, 285d sq., 293e sq., 297a sq., 298d sq.; comes to Athens from Thurii, *ib.* 271c; disciples, *ib.* 273a, 274c, 276c sq.; elder Thurian brother, *ib.* 283a; man of no small wisdom, *ib.* 273c; Sophist instead of pancratiast, *ib.* 273d (cf. 271c)
- Dionysus: meaning of name, *Crat.* 406b sq.; bereft of wits by Hera, *Laws* 2.672b; inspires mystic, *Phaedr.* 265b; influence on Corybantes, *Ion* 534a; gift, not to be censured, *Laws* 2.672a; 'ungarnered nurslings of,' *ib.* 8.844d; god of mingling, *Phil.* 61c; Aristophanes' whole life devoted to, *Symp.* 177e; birth, celebrated in dithyrambs, *Laws* 3.700b; chorus of, *ib.* 2.657d, 670 sq., 7.812b; companion in our revels, *ib.* 2.653d, 665a, 672b; may be invited by men verging on forties, *ib.* 2.666b; precinct of temple, *Gorg.* 472a
- Diopompus, his continence, *Laws* 8.840a
- Dioscuri: Euthyd. 293a; armored sports in honor of, *Laws* 7.796b
- Diotima, the Mantinean woman, *Symp.* 201d–212b
- directive science, *Statesm.* 292b; *see also* command
- directors: of music, *Laws* 7.801d; — and physical training, *ib.* 7.801d, 813a, 8.835a; *see also* supervisors
- dirges, over dead, *Laws* 12.959e; *see also* lamentation / laments; mourners / mourning
- disagreements, how settled, Euthyph. 7b sq.
- discerning, art of, subdivided, *Soph.* 226c sq.
- discipline: importance and necessity of military, *Laws* 12.942a sq. (cf. 6.762b sq.); of soul, *Gorg.* 505b sq.; *see also* chastisement
- discord: causes, *Rep.* 5.462b sq.; — civil, *Laws* 6.757a, e; and disease, *Soph.* 228a sq.; ruin of states, *Rep.* 5.462 (cf. *Laws* 3.686b); and vice, *Soph.* 228a sq.; *see also* enmity; faction; revolution; strife, civil
- discourse: accent of, *Theaet.* 176a; beautiful d., *Hipp. maj.* 298a; to be constructed as living creature, *Phaedr.* 264c; essential to virtue, *Epin.* 977c sq.; good, presupposes knowledge, *Phaedr.* 259e sq.; Hippias', on beautiful practices for young men, *Hipp. maj.* 286a sq., 287b; of legislator to be learned by young, *Laws* 7.811d; length not always to be regarded, *ib.* 10.887b, *Statesm.* 283b sq., 286b sq. (cf. *Laws* 4.721e sq., 10.890e, *Rep.* 5.450b sq.); nature, *Soph.* 260 sq.; pleasure of, in other world, *Apol.* 41; Prodicus' rule, *Phaedr.* 267b; Socrates recapitulates, *Hipp. maj.* 288a; and thinking, *Soph.* 263d sq.; LOVE OF: *Apol.* 23c, 33, *Protag.* 317d sq., 335c, 338b, 347, *Rep.* 1.328a, 5.450b, *Symp.* 173b sq., *Theaet.* 172d sq.; increases in old age, *Rep.* 1.328d; in Phaedrus, *Phaedr.* 228, 242a, 243d, 258e, 276e; in Socrates, *ib.* 227b sq., 230d, 236e, 263e (cf. *Phil.* 67b); *see also* dialectic(al); discussion; speech(es)
- discussion: and disputation, *Meno* 75c sq.; most difficult part of philosophy, *Rep.* 6.498; apt to end in quarrel, *Gorg.* 457c sq.; Greek love of, *ib.* 458 (cf. *Phaedo* 90b sq.); pleasure of, in

discussion (*continued*):

- other world, Rep. 6.498d; *see also* argument(s); dialectic(al); discourse; disputation; statement(s)
- disease: of body and soul comp., Crito 47d sq.; cause of crime, Laws 9.864d; congenital to everything, Rep. 10.609a; and discord, Soph. 228a sq.; effect on states, Laws 4.709a; not essential, but accidental to body, Lysis 217b sq.; life of, Laws 5.734b sq.; akin to living being, Tim. 89b; origin, Rep. 3.404e sq., Symp. 188a sq., Tim. 81e sq. (cf. Phaedo 110e); physician to have experience of, Rep. 3.408d sq.; pleasures arising from, Phil. 45c sq., 51c (cf. Gorg. 494c, Tim. 86b sq.); right treatment, Rep. 3.405c sq.; 'sacred' (epilepsy), Laws 11.916a sq., Tim. 85a sq.; of soul, ib. 44c, 86b sq.; and vice comp., Laws 10.906c, Rep. 4.444c sq., 10.609b sq., Soph. 228a sq. (cf. Statesm. 296b sq.); *see also* disorder, mental
- dishonor, *see* unseemliness
- disinheritance, of children, Laws 11.928d sq.
- disorder, mental: argument vs. truth of perception, Theaet. 157e; a hindrance to marriage, Laws 11.925e sq.
- display: ancient philosophers gave no, Hipp. maj. 282d; art of, Soph. 224b
- dispositions: difference, Statesm. 306e sq.; good, two kinds, Rep. 3.400e; *see also* character(s); temper(ament)
- disputation: art, Phaedr. 261c sq.; and discussion, Euthyd. 275d sq., Meno 75c sq., Protag. 337b; kinds, Soph. 225c; *see also* controversy; discourse; discussion; eristic
- dissension, causes, Laws 3.690d sq.
- dissolution, *see* disturbance
- distribution: of land, Laws 5.737c-40; of powers, by Epimetheus, Protag. 320d sq.
- disturbance, and restoration, Phil. 31d sq.
- dithyrambic poetry: Hipp. maj. 292c; nature, Rep. 3.394b; sacred to Dionysus, Laws 3.700b; seeks pleasure only, Gorg. 501e sq.
- diversities, of natural gifts, Rep. 2.370b, 5.455b sq., 7.535d sq.
- divination: of dying, Apol. 39c; liver, seat of, Tim. 71e; and Love, Symp. 188b sq.; mantic, Phaedr. 244c; orionistic, ib. 244c, Phil. 67b
- divine / divinity: Euthyphro's knowledge of, Euthyph. 4e sq.; or evil spirit, Epis. 7.336b; far from pleasure and pain, ib. 3.315c
- diviners: Euthyph. 4c sq., Laws 11.913b, 933c sq., Phil. 67b, Statesm. 290, Tim. 71e sq.; in Homer, Ion 538e; *see also* soothsayers
- division: of animals, Statesm. 263 sq.; and classification (rhetoric), Phaedr. 273d sq.; of directive science, Statesm. 260e sq.; of herds, ib. 263e sq.; by kinds, Soph. 253b sq., Statesm. 258b sq., 262b sq., 285a sq., 287b sq.; of knowledge, ib. 259d sq.; of labor, Laws 8.846d, Rep. 2.370. 374, 3.394e sq., 397e, 4.423d, 433a sq., 435b, 441e, 443c sq., 5.453b; —, a form of justice, ib. 4.433 sq., 435b, 441e (cf. 1.332, 349 sq.); of land, source of contention, Laws 3.684d sq.; logical method of, Phil. 16d sq., Soph. 219 sq.; by nature, Statesm. 287c (cf. Phaedr. 265e); of number, Statesm. 262d; of objects of production, ib. 260d sq.; and predication, Soph. 253c sq. (*see also* dialectic(al)); process, Statesm. 262b sq.; —, illustr. by weaving, ib. 279b-83b; puzzles of, in arithmetic, Phaedo 101; of rearing of living creatures, Statesm. 261d sq.; of sciences into applied and pure, ib. 258e; in style, Phaedr. 265d sq.; *see also* distribution; partition
- divorce, allowed: childlessness, Laws 11.930a; incompatibility, ib. 11.929e sq.; *see also* separation
- doctor(s): assistants to, slaves, Laws 4.720c (cf. 9.857); flourish with luxury, Rep. 2.373c; and judge, Gorg. 478a, 480b; *see also* Acusilaus; Asclepiads; empirics; Eryximachus; Herodicus; Hippocrates; medicine, professors of; physician(s)
- doctrine, the true: blaze in soul, Epis. 7.341d, 344b; cannot be put into words, ib. 7.341c, 342 sq.; contained in briefest of statements, ib. 7.344e
- Dodona: oaks, Phaedr. 275b; oracle, Laws 5.738c; priestesses mad, Phaedr. 244b
- dog(s): Lysis 211e; breeding, Rep. 5.459a sq.; care, Euthyph. 13a sq.; Ctesippus', Euthyd. 298d sq.; helpers comp., Rep. 4.440d, 5.451d; hunting with, Laws 7.824a; love of, Lysis 212d; lovers of wisdom, Rep. 2.376b; Socrates' oath by, Apol. 21e, Crat. 411b, Gorg. 461b, Phaedo 99a, Rep.

- 3.399e, 8.567e, 9.592a; well-tempered d., Hipp. min. 375a; *see also* watchdogs
- doing, and making, dist., Charm. 163, Euthyd. 284b sq.
- dolphins: Rep. 5.453d; Nereids represented riding on, Criti. 116e
- doom, 'of the gods,' Laws 10.904e
- Dorian(s) / Doric: dialect, Crat. 409a, Epis. 7.345a, Phaedo 62a; distribution of lands, Laws 3.684e; = Heraclidae, ib. 3.685e; manner of life, Epis. 7.336c; origin, Laws 3.682e; settlement of D. invaders, ib. 3.702a; *MODE*: ib. 2.670b; allowed, Rep. 3.399a; harmony of words and deeds, Laches 193d; true Hellenic m., ib. 188d
- Doris, mother of Dionysius II, Epis. 2.313a
- dotage / dotard: Epin. 974a; Socrates a, Euthyd. 287b
- dowries: not allowed, Laws 5.742c, 6.774c sq.; of Plato's nieces, Epis. 13.361d sq.
- δῶα, *see* belief; etymology; judgment(s); opinion
- doxophilists, Rep. 5.479e sq.
- dragon's teeth, story of, Laws 2.663e (cf. Soph. 247c); *see also* Cadmean(s) / Cadmus
- draughts: Charm. 174b, Gorg. 450d, Laws 7.820c sq., Rep. 1.333b; invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; move from 'sacred line,' Laws 5.739a; players, more plentiful than statesmen, Statesm. 292e; skill required, Rep. 2.374c
- dreadful, *see* terrible
- dream(s): aesthetic life a, Rep. 5.476c; cause, Tim. 46a; disprove truth of perception, Theaet. 157e; indicates savage element in human nature, Rep. 9.571e sq., 574e; interpretation, Tim. 72a; and realities, Theaet. 158b sq.; of reign of knowledge, Charm. 173; superstitions aroused by, Laws 10.910a; OF SOCRATES: 'compose music,' Phaedo 60c; about elements, Theaet. 201d sq.; 'practice and cultivate arts,' Phaedo 60e; 'on the third day,' Crito 44
- drinking: effect on passions, Laws 1.645d; heavy, bad for health, Symp. 176d; law in Carthage on, Laws 2.674a; and music, ib. 1.642a; has no place in procreation of children, ib. 6.775c sq.; pleasure of, and eating, ib. 2.667b sq., 6.782e, 783c (cf. Hipp. maj. 298e sq., Rep. 8.559a sq.); regulation of, Laws 2.671c sq., 673e sq.; PARTIES: bring out character, ib. 1.649d sq. (cf. 2.652); kind of education, ib. 1.641c sq.; require ruler, ib. 1.639d sq.; *see also* drunken(ness); intoxication; wine
- drones, Rep. 8.552, 554b sq., 555d sq., 559c, 564b sq., 567e, 9.573a sq. (cf. Laws 10.901a)
- Dropides, great-grandfather of Critias the elder, Charm. 157e, Tim. 20e
- drugs, *see* medicines
- drunken(ness): Phaedr. 238b (cf. Euthyph. 4c); not allowed, Rep. 3.403e; —, in guardians, ib. 3.398e, 403e; —, at marriages, Laws 6.775b sq.; —, at Sparta, ib. 1.637a sq.; injury caused by, ib. 1.640e sq.; *MAN*: fancies self entitled to give law to all, ib. 2.671b; in second childhood, ib. 1.645e sq.; has tyrannical temper, Rep. 9.573c; *see also* drinking; intoxication; wine
- dues, not to be paid on imports or exports, Laws 8.847b
- dullness, produced by pleasure and pain, Epis. 3.315a
- dun (color), Tim. 68c
- δύναμις, *see* power(s)
- duty, *see* dues
- dyeing / dyes: Rep. 4.429d sq.; not imported, Laws 8.847c; not to be used in offerings to gods, ib. 12.956b
- dynasty, the form of government in ancient times, Laws 3.680b, 681c sq.
- dysentery: Tim. 86; in army at Corinth, Theaet. 142b

E

- each: Parm. 158a; and both, Hipp. maj. 302e sq.
- earnest, the jesting kin to, Epis. 6.323d (cf. Laws 2.659e, 6.761d, 7.803c)
- ears, defects, Hipp. min. 374d
- Earth (goddess): Laws 10.886a, Symp. 178b (cf. Laws 5.740a); assisted Athena in founding Athens, Tim. 23d sq.; mother of humans, Laws 12.958e (cf. 5.740a); — Oceanus, Tim. 40e; parent of female sex, Symp. 190b
- earth: Athenians children of, Criti. 109d, Menex. 237b, e (cf. 245d); creation, Tim. 33b sq.; described, Phaedo 108e–14; eldest of created and visible gods, Tim. 40c; first men sprung from, Criti. 113c, Statesm. 269b, 271a sq. (cf. Symp.

earth (*continued*):

191b; *see also* autochthones); globe, Tim. 33b; guardians supposedly born of, Rep. 3.414d sq.; orbit, Tim. 38d, 39b sq.; pierced by chasm, Phaedo 111e; place in universe, ib. 97e, 99b, 108e sq.; in some philosophers, in form of wide platter, ib. 99b; shape, ib. 97e, 108e; why spherical, Tim. 34a; AS ELEMENT: Epin. 981c, Laws 10.889b, 891c sq., Phil. 29a, Tim. 31b sq., 48b, 49c, 53b sq., 60b sq.; compounds of, and water, ib. 60e sq.; and fire, constituents of universe, ib. 31b; form of, ib. 55e sq.; *see also* elements; soil; universe

earthenware, *see* potter(y)

eating, pleasures, Laws 2.667b sq., 6.782c; *see also* food; meat

Echecrates, of Phlius, Phaedo 57a, 88c sq., 102a

— son of Phrynion, under care of Plato, Epis. 9.358b

eclipse, studied in its reflection in water, Phaedo 99d

education: not acquisition, but use, of vision within us, Rep. 7.518b sq.; advice to be taken about, Laches 186; aims at ideals, Laws 1.643e sq.; begins before birth, ib. 7.789; brings victory, ib. 1.641c; and choric art, ib. 2.672e; not compulsory, Rep. 7.536d sq. (cf. Laws 7.804d); concord of soul, Laws 2.653b sq.; in Crete and Sparta, ib. 2.660d sq., 666e (cf. Hipp. maj. 284b sq., 285a); dangerous when ill-directed, Rep. 6.491d sq. (cf. Laws 7.819a, Rep. 7.519a); difficult to find teacher, Apol. 20; drinking parties in, Laws 1.641d, 2.653c sq. (cf. 2.657c sq.); earliest, through Muses and Apollo, ib. 2.654a; in Egypt, ib. 2.656d sq., 7.819b sq.; exercise and motion in, ib. 7.790e sq.; highest blessing of man, ib. 1.644b (cf. Rep. 2.377a sq.);

importance of surroundings, Rep. 3.401b sq.; inculcates conformity with rule and law, Laws 2.659d; in infancy through amusement, ib. 1.643b sq., Rep. 4.425a, 7.536e; influence on manners and customs, ib. 4.424e sq.; innovation dangerous, ib. 4.425a; makes life perfect, Tim. 44c; lifelong process, Protag. 325c (cf. Rep. 6.498b); manners part of, Protag. 325e sq.; matter of importance, Euthyd. 306e, Hipp. maj. 285b, Laches 185 sq., Laws 6.766a,

7.808d sq., Protag. 312c sq., 313 (cf. Menex. 237b); mimetic art in, Rep. 3.399a sq.; = music and gymnastics, ib. 2.376e, 3.403 (cf. Crito 50d, Laws 2.672e sq., 7.795d sq., Rep. 3.410c, Tim. 88a sq.); obligation of parents, Crito 45c sq.;

painful, Epin. 973d; of Persian kings, Laws 3.694c sq.; poetry part of, Protag. 339a (cf. Laws 7.810e sq.); poets bad educators, Rep. 2.377 sq., 3.391c sq., 408b sq., 10.600a sq., 606e sq. (cf. Laws 7.810e sq., 811c sq., 10.886c, 890a); promotes virtue, Tim. 87b (cf. Hipp. maj. 283e, Laws 1.643e, 7.788c); purpose, Protag. 312b; royal fashions, Laws 3.694d sq.; same for men and women, ib. 7.804e, Rep. 5.451d sq., 466c sq.; in self-command, Laws 1.647d; simple, Rep. 3.397b sq., 404e; of sons of good men often neglected, Laches 179 sq., Meno 93 sq., Protag. 320a sq., 324d sq. (cf. Laws 3.694d); stories in, Rep. 2.377 sq., 3.391c sq.; = training instincts of children, Laws 2.653a sq., 659d; a treatment, Protag. 313a; two methods, Soph. 229b sq.;

IN BEST STATE: highest or philosophical, Rep. 6.498b sq., 503e sq., 7.536d sq.; 'longer way,' ib. 6.504b sq. (cf. 4.435d); preliminary, ib. 2.376d sq., 4.429c sq., 7.521d sq.; 'the prelude or preamble,' ib. 7.531d, 532d (*see also* guardians; ruler(s));

IN MODEL CITY: higher, Laws 7.817e sq., 12.967e sq.; preliminary, ib. 7.788 sq., 808d sq.; supervisor, ib. 6.765d sq., 7.801d, 809 sq., 811d, 812e, 813c, 8.829d, 835a, 11.936a, 12.951e, 953d;

SUBJECTS: arithmetic, ib. 5.747a sq., 7.809c, 819c, Rep. 7.526b sq.; dictation of grammar, Euthyd. 276c, 277a; Greek not taught, Protag. 328a; in Greek schools, Euthyd. 276 sq., Laws 7.809e sq., Protag. 325d sq.; melody in, Rep. 3.398c sq.; music, Charm. 159c, 160a, Euthyd. 276a, Laws 2.654b sq., 660c sq., 7.809e sq., 812b sq., Protag. 326a sq. (cf. Crito 50d); poetry learned by heart, Laws 7.810e, Protag. 326a; reading and writing, Charm. 159c, 160a, 161d, Laws 7.809e sq., Protag. 326c sq. (cf. Lysis 209a sq., Theaet. 206a, 207d sq.); *see also* payment for teaching; Sophist(s); and the various disciplines

- effect, and cause, Euthyph. 10c, Phil. 26e sq.
- effluences, theory of, Meno 76c sq.
- Egypt / Egyptian(s): Criti. 114c, Tim. 25b; Athenian expedition, Menex. 241e; climate, Epin. 987a; conquered by Persians, Menex. 239e; consecrate every form of art, Laws 2.656d sq., 660c, 7.799a; cunning and crafty, ib. 5.747c; Delta, Tim. 21e; embalmment, Phaedo 80c; inhospitable, Laws 12.953e; kings of, priests, Statesm. 290d sq.; love money, Rep. 4.436a; pass for Hellenes, Menex. 245d; passage money to Athens, Gorg. 511d sq.; the E. Sophist (Proteus), Euthyd. 288b; tale brought by Solon from, Criti. 108d, 113a, Tim. 21c; 'tales from,' Phaedr. 275b; teach children arithmetic through games, Laws 7.819b sq.; DEITIES: Neith, Tim. 21e, 23d sq.; Theuth, Phaedr. 274c, Phil. 18b εἰδωλον, see apparitions; image(s); likeness(es); shadows
- εἶδος, see essence; form(s); idea(s)
- εἰκασία, see conjecture or picture thinking
- εἰκαστική, see likeness(es)
- Eileithyia, see Ilithyia
- ἐκούσιον, see etymology; voluntary
- Elasippus, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c
- elder(s): held in honor by gods and men, Laws 9.879c; of Laconia, ib. 3.692a; over younger, ib. 9.879c, 11.917a, Rep. 5.465a (cf. Laws 4.721d); to rule, Laws 3.690a, 4.714e, Rep. 3.412c (cf. Laws 3.680e sq.); see also aged; old; senate
- Elea(tic): Soph. 216a; Palamedes from (Zeno?), Phaedr. 261d; philosophy, criticized, Soph. 241d sq.; Stranger, ib. 216a sq.
- election: of auditors, Laws 12.945b sq.; of choir president and judges of competitions, ib. 6.765; of commissioners of city and market, ib. 6.763e; of council, ib. 6.756b sq.; of judges of appeals, ib. 6.767d; of magistrates, ib. 6.753b sq.; of military officers, ib. 6.755b sq.; mixed mode of, ib. 6.753, 756, 763e, 767d; —, mean between monarchy and democracy, ib. 6.756e; of priests, exponents, and temple officers, ib. 6.759 sq.; of rural commissioners, ib. 6.760b sq.; see also scrutinies
- ἐλεγχος, see inquiry; test(ing)
- elements: Phil. 30a sq., Soph. 266b; degrees of penetration of, Tim. 58a sq.; five, Epin. 984b sq.; forms of, Tim. 55d sq.; four, Laws 10.889b, 891c sq., Phil. 29a, Tim. 31b sq., 82a sq. (cf. Epin. 981c); in man and cosmos, Phil. 29; can be named only, Theaet. 201e sq. (cf. Tim. 51c sq.); of names, Crat. 422a sq., 434b; nature of, Tim. 48b sq., 49b sq., 51a sq.; origin, ib. 52d sq., 53b sq.; pass into one another, ib. 56d sq.; of soul, ib. 34c sq.; various kinds, ib. 58c sq.
- elephants, plentiful in Atlantis, Criti. 114e sq.
- Eleusis, war against tyrants, Menex. 243e
- Eleven, see commissioners of Athens
- Elis: Apol. 19e, Protag. 314c, 315b sq.; Hippias' city, Hipp. maj. 287c, 292e, Hipp. min. 264b; — house at, ib. 363d; mares bred in, Hipp. maj. 288c; regard for Hippias, ib. 281a
- embroidery, art of, Rep. 3.401a
- emerald, adorns world above, Phaedo 110d
- emigration, rules for, Laws 12.949e sq.
- emmeleia, or 'dances of peace,' Laws 7.816c
- emotion(s): common to men, Gorg. 481c; fasten soul to body, Phaedo 83d; fostered by poetry, Rep. 10.606; see also feeling; passion(ate / s)
- Empedocles, Meno 76c, Theaet. 152e
- empiricism, in arts, Phil. 55e
- empirics, Laws 4.720b sq., 9.857c; see also medicine, professors of
- emulation, mingled pain and pleasure, Phil. 47e; see also envy; malice
- enactments, not readily accepted at first, Laws 6.752b sq.; see also law(s)
- enchantment(s): art of, Euthyd. 290a; used by begging priests and soothsayers, Rep. 2.364c; see also charms; incantations; magic(ian); sorcery; spells
- end(s): as causes, Gorg. 467c sq.; dist. from means, Laches 185d sq.; as final causes, Lysis 219c sq.; of life, Laws 7.807c sq.; see also aim(s); function(s)
- endurance: habit, acquired by soldier, Laws 12.942d (cf. 6.762e); of pain, Spartan, ib. 1.633b sq.; inculcated in young, Rep. 3.390d
- Endymion, Phaedo 72c
- enemies, treatment of, Rep. 5.469b sq.
- engineers, Gorg. 512b sq.
- enjoyment, and pleasure, not same, Protag. 337c

- enmity: bred by inequality, *Epis.* 7.337b; causes, *Euthyph.* 7c sq., *Rep.* 8.547a; betw. Plato and Dionysius, *Epis.* 3.318e; *see also* discord; faction
- enoplios, a composite foot (in rhythm or prosody), *Rep.* 3.400b
- enslavement, of Greeks, condemned, *Rep.* 5.496b sq.; *see also* slavery
- entertainment, comparative value, *Laws* 2.657d sq.; *see also* amusements
- entrails, *see* bowels
- envoys, law about, *Laws* 12.941a
- envy: *Hipp. maj.* 282a; begotten by jealousy, *Menex.* 242a; evil, *Laws* 5.731a sq.; motive of Socrates' accusers, *Apol.* 18d; *see also* emulation; malice
- Epeus, son of Panopeus: chose life of arts and crafts woman, *Rep.* 10.620c; invented boxing tricks, *Laws* 7.796a; sculptor, *Ion* 533a
- Ephesians / Ephesus: 'a city inferior to none,' *Ion* 541e; native city of *Ion*, *ib.* 530a, 533c; originally Athenians, *ib.* 541d; philosophers, in perpetual motion, *Theaet.* 179e; subject to Athens, *Ion* 541c
- Ephialtes, tale of Otus and, *Symp.* 190b
- ephorate: instituted by Lycurgus, *Epis.* 8.354b; power, *Laws* 3.692a, 4.712d
- epic: poetry, combines imitation and narration, *Rep.* 3.394b sq. (cf. 3.396e); poets, recitations from, at festivals, *Ion* 530a sq., 535b sq., *Laws* 2.658b sq. (cf. 8.834e; *see also* rhapsodes); *see also* poetry; poets
- Epicharmus: greatest master of comedy, *Theaet.* 152e; saying of, *Gorg.* 505e
- Epicrates, Lysias stays with, *Phaedr.* 227b
- Epidauros, contests of rhapsodes during festival of Asclepius at, *Ion* 530a
- Epigenes, son of Antiphon: present at death of Socrates, *Phaedo* 59b; — trial of Socrates, *Apol.* 33e
- epilepsy, *Laws* 11.916a sq., *Tim.* 85a sq.
- Epimenides, of Cnossus: his invention, *Laws* 3.677d sq.; visited Athens, *ib.* 1.642d sq.
- Epimetheus: *Protag.* 361c sq.; distributed powers in animal kingdom, *ib.* 320d sq.; not particularly clever, *ib.* 321b sq.
- ἐπιστήμη, *see* etymology; know(ing); knowledge; learn(ing); science(s)
- epitaph(s): customarily of four lines, *Laws* 12.958e; on tomb of Midas, *Phaedr.* 264c sq.
- ἐπιθυμία, *see* desire(s); etymology; passion(ate / s)
- equal(ity): *Parm.* 161c sq., 164a, 165a; absolute e., *Phaedo* 74 sq., 78d; at Athens, *Menex.* 238e sq.; only desired by inferior, *Gorg.* 483c sq.; dist. from impartiality, *Protag.* 337a; especial mark of democracy, *Rep.* 8.557a, 561b–63 (*see also* democracy / democratic); and friendship, *Laws* 6.757a; is betw. greatness and smallness, *Parm.* 161d; and inequality in state, *Laws* 5.744b sq., 6.757; in itself, *Parm.* 131d; and the one, *ib.* 140b sq., 149d sq.; two kinds, *Laws* 6.757b sq.; *see also* similarities / similarity
- equity, infraction of perfect justice, *Laws* 6.757e
- Er, tale of, *Rep.* 10.614b sq.
- Erastus: character, *Epis.* 6.323a; lives near Hermias, *ib.* 6.322c; has love of ideas, *ib.* 6.322d; sent to Andromedes the Aeginetan, *ib.* 13.362b
- Erato, Muse of lovers, *Phaedr.* 259d
- Erectheus, prior to Theseus, *Criti.* 110a
- Eretria(ns): and Darius, *Laws* 3.698c sq., *Menex.* 240a, c; dialect, *Crat.* 434c; invaded by Persians, *Laws* 3.698c, 699a, *Menex.* 240b sq.; 'among noblest and most warlike Hellenes,' *ib.* 240b
- Erichthonius, prior to Theseus, *Criti.* 110a
- Eridanus, hill of Acropolis once extended to the, *Criti.* 112a
- Erineum, in Attica, *Theaet.* 143b
- Eriphyle, *Rep.* 9.590a
- eristic: arguments, *Theaet.* 165b sq.; and dialectic, *Epis.* 7.343d sq., *Euthyd.* 293 sq., *Phaedo* 101e, *Phil.* 17a, *Rep.* 5.454a, 6.499a, 7.539b, *Soph.* 216b, *Theaet.* 167e; nature of, *Soph.* 259c sq.; subdivisions of, *ib.* 225d sq.; *see also* dialectic(al); disputation; fallacies, sophistical; Sophist(s)
- Eros: meaning of name, *Crat.* 420a; word 'hero' from, *ib.* 398d; and Pteros, *Phaedr.* 252b; inspires lovers, *ib.* 265b; lord of *Phaedrus* and Socrates, *ib.* 265c; *see also* Love
- έρως, *see* desire(s); Eros; love; passion(ate / s)
- error(s): cause of evil, *Hipp. maj.* 296b sq.; not possible in craftsman, *Rep.* 1.340e; three, about gods, *Laws*

10.85b sq.; three classes, ib. 9.863c sq.; *see also* falsehood(s); ignorance / ignorant

Erychthon, prior to Theseus, Criti. 110a

Eryximachus, son of Acumenus: cures Aristophanes of hiccups, Symp. 185d; with Hippias, Protag. 315c; objects to heavy drinking, Symp. 176b sq.; physician, Phaedr. 268a, Symp. 176d, 185d sq.; speech in praise of love, ib. 185e–88

essence: absolute e., Phaedo 65; apprehended by dialectician, Rep. 7.534b; and accident, Soph. 247b sq. (cf. Rep. 5.454); actions have, Crat. 386e sq.; and attribute, Euthyph. 11a; eternal, Tim. 37d sq.; and generation, Rep. 7.525b sq., 534a; and good, ib. 6.509; in itself, Parm. 135a; separated, Tim. 36d sq.; of things and names, Crat. 423e; of unchanging, Rep. 9.585c sq.; *see also* being; elements; existence; form(s); idea(s); realities / reality

essential, and particular, Epis. 7.343b sq.

eternity: and human life, Rep. 10.608c (cf. Phaedo 107c); rests in unity, Tim. 37d

Ethonoe, = Athena, Crat. 407b

Etruria, rituals from, Laws 5.738c

etymology: addition of letters, Crat. 414c sq., Phaedr. 244c sq.; change of accents, Crat. 229a sq.; change of letters, ib. 418b sq., Phaedr. 244c sq.; influence of euphony, Crat. 404e, 412e, 414c, 418b sq.; insertion of κ, ib. 412e; use of letters in, ib. 414c sq., 426c sq.; ARGUMENT FROM: *μανία*, *μαντική*, etc., Phaedr. 244c; *νοῦς*, *νόμος*, Laws 4.714a, 7.799e sq., 12.957c (cf. Rep. 7.532a); *χορός*, *χαρά*, Laws 2.654a;

OF GREEK WORDS: *ἀβουλία*, Crat. 420c; *ἀγαθός*, ib. 412c, 422a; *Ἀγαμέμνων*, ib. 395a sq.; *ἄγαις*, ib. 394b; *ἄιδης*, ib. 404b; *ἄήρ*, ib. 410b; *ἄήτης*, ib. 410b; *Ἀθηνᾶ*, ib. 407a sq.; *Ἀθηναίος*, Laws 1.626d; *αἰθήρ*, Crat. 410b; *αἰπόλος*, ib. 408c; *αἰσθήσεις*, Tim. 43c; *αἰσχρόν*, Crat. 416b; *Ἄκεσιμβροτος*, ib. 394c; *ἀκολασία*, ib. 437c; *ἀλγυδών*, ib. 419c; *ἀλγθεια*, ib. 421b; *ἄλιος*, ib. 409a; *ἀμαθία*, ib. 437b; *ἀμαρτία*, ib. 437b; *ἀναγκαῖον*, ib. 420e; *ἀνδρεία*, ib. 413d sq.; *ἀνήρ*, ib. 114a; *ἄνθρωπος*, ib. 399b sq.; *ἀνία*, ib. 419c; *Ἀπόλλων*, ib. 404e sq.; *ἀπορία*,

ib. 415c; *ἀρετή*, ib. 415a sq.; *Ἄρης*, ib. 407c sq.; *Ἄρτεμις*, ib. 406b; *Ἀρχέπολις*, ib. 394c; *ἄρρη*, ib. 414a; *ἀσπαλιευτική*, Soph. 221c; *ἄστρα*, Crat. 409c; *Ἀστυνάξ*, ib. 392d; *Ἄτρείς*, ib. 395b sq.; *Ἀφροδίτη*, ib. 406b sq.; *ἄχθηδών*, ib. 419c;

βέβαιον, ib. 437a; *βλαβερόν*, ib. 417d; *βλάπτω*, ib. 417e; *βοῦλεσθαι*, ib. 420c; *βουλή*, ib. 420c; *γαῖα*, ib. 410b; *γῆ*, ib. 410b; *γλίσχρος*, ib. 427b; *γλοιῶδες*, ib. 427b; *γλυκύς*, ib. 427b; *γνώμη*, ib. 411d; *γογγύλον*, ib. 427c; *γυνή*, ib. 414a; *δαίμονες*, ib. 397e sq.; *δειλία*, ib. 415c; *δέον*, ib. 418b, e sq.; *δεσμός*, ib. 418e; *Δημήτηρ*, ib. 404b; *διαῖον*, ib. 412e; *δίκαιος*, ib. 412c sq.; *δικαιοσύνη*, ib. 412c; *Διόμισος*, ib. 406b sq.; *Δίφιλος*, ib. 399b; *δόξα*, ib. 420b; *δοῦν*, ib. 421c; *εἶρειν*, ib. 398d, 408a; *Ἐκτωρ*, ib. 393a; *ἐκούσιον*, ib. 420d; *ἐνδον*, ib. 427c; *ἐνιαυτός*, ib. 410d; *ἐντός*, ib. 427c; *ἐπιθυμία*, ib. 419d; *ἐπιστήμη*, ib. 412a, 437a; *ἐρείκειν*, ib. 426e; *Ἑρμῆς*, ib. 407e sq.; *Ἑρμογέντης*, ib. 383b, 384c, 407e sq., 429c; *ἔρως*, ib. 420a; *Ἔστια*, ib. 401b sq.; *εἰσίθη*, ib. 412b; *ἔτος*, ib. 410c; *εἰθύναι* (correction), Protag. 326e; *Εὐπόλεμος*, Crat. 394c; *εὐφροσύνη*, ib. 419d;

ζέον, ib. 427a; *Ζεύς*, ib. 395e sq. (cf. 410d); *ζημιῶδες*, ib. 418a sq., 419b; *ζυγόν*, ib. 418d sq.; *ἡδονή*, ib. 419b; *Ἥλιος*, ib. 408e sq.; *ἡμέρα*, ib. 418c sq. (cf. Tim. 45c); *Ἥρα*, Crat. 404b sq.; *ἥρως*, ib. 398c sq.; *Ἥφαιστος*, ib. 407c; *θάλλειν*, ib. 414a; *θεοί*, ib. 397c; *Θεόφιλος*, ib. 394e, 397b; *θερμός*, Tim. 62a; *θηλή*, Crat. 414a; *θῆλυ*, ib. 414a; *θραύειν*, ib. 426e; *θρύπτειν*, ib. 426e; *θυμός*, ib. 419d sq.; *Ἰατροκλῆς*, ib. 394c; *ιέναι*, ib. 424a, 426e; *ἔσθαι*, ib. 427a; *ἔμερος*, ib. 419e, Phaedr. 251c, 255c; *ἰόν*, Crat. 421c; *ἴρις*, ib. 408b; *ιστορία*, ib. 437b; *κακία*, ib. 415a sq.; *κακόν*, ib. 416a; *καλόν*, ib. 416b sq.; *κάτοπτρον*, ib. 414c; *κερδαλέον*, ib. 417a sq.; *κέρδος*, ib. 417a; *κερματίζειν*, ib. 426c; *κίειν*, ib. 426c; *κίνησις*, ib. 426c; *κολῶδες*, ib. 427b; *κόρος*, ib. 395b; *Κρόνος*, ib. 396b; *κρούειν*, ib. 426d; *κύων*, ib. 410a;

λεῖος, ib. 427b; *Λητώ*, ib. 406a; *λιγυαίαι*, Phaedr. 237a; *λιπαρόν*, Crat. 427b; *λύπη*, ib. 419c; *λυσιστελοῦν*, ib. 417b sq.; *μαίεσθαι*, ib. 421a; *μαντική*, Phaedr. 244c; *μεῖς*, Crat. 409c; *μη-*

etymology (*continued*):

- χανή*, ib. 415a; *μνήμη*, ib. 437b; *Μηυσίθεος*, ib. 394e; *Μούσαι*, ib. 406a; *νόησις*, ib. 411d; *νόμος*, Laws 4.714a, 7.799e sq., 12.957c (cf. Rep. 7.532a); *νωμάω*, Crat. 411d; *όδύνη*, ib. 419c; *οίησις*, ib. 420c; *όλιος*, ib. 406c; *όλιω-νιστική*, Phaedr. 244c; *όλισθάειν*, Crat. 427b; *όν*, ib. 421b; *όνομα*, ib. 421a; *Όρεστής*, ib. 394e; *Όρανός*, ib. 396b; *ούσία*, ib. 421b; *όφέλλειν*, ib. 417c; *Πάλλας*, ib. 406d sq.; *πάλλειν*, ib. 407a; *Πάν*, ib. 408b; *Πέλοψ*, ib. 395c; *πιστόν*, ib. 437b; *Πλούτων*, ib. 402d sq.; *πόδος*, ib. 420a; *Πολέμαρχος*, ib. 394c; *Ποσειδών*, ib. 402d sq.; *πύρ*, ib. 409d sq.;
Ρέα, ib. 401e sq.; *ρέιν*, ib. 426d; *ρέον*, ib. 421c; *ρόή*, ib. 424a, 426d; *ρύμβειν*, ib. 426e; *σειέσθαι*, ib. 427a; *σεισμός*, ib. 427a; *σέλας*, ib. 409b; *Σελήνη*, ib. 409a sq.; *Σούς*, ib. 412b; *σοφία*, ib. 412b; *στάσις*, ib. 426d; *συμφέρων*, ib. 417a; *συμφορά*, ib. 437b; *σύνεσις*, ib. 412a; *σφίγξ*, ib. 414d; *σχέσις*, ib. 424a; *σώμα*, ib. 400b sq. (cf. Gorg. 493a); *σωφοροσύνη*, Crat. 411e; *Τάνταλος*, ib. 395d sq.; *τερπνόν*, ib. 419d; *τέρψις*, ib. 419c; *τέχνη*, ib. 414b; *Τηθύς*, ib. 402c; *τραχύς*, ib. 426d; *τρόμος*, ib. 426d; *ύδωρ*, ib. 410a; *Φερρέφαττα*, ib. 404c; *Φερσεφόνη*, ib. 404c sq.; *φρόνησις*, ib. 411d; *φυσώδες*, ib. 427a; *χαρά*, ib. 419c; *χορός*, Laws 2.654a; *ψεύδος*, Crat. 421b; *ψυχή*, ib. 399d sq.; *ψυχρόν*, ib. 427a; *ώραι*, ib. 410c; *ώφελιμον*, ib. 417c
 Euclides, of Megara: Theaet. 142a sq.; present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59c
 Eudicus, son of Apemantus, Hipp. maj. 286b, Hipp. min. 363b sq.
 Eudoxus (of Cnidus), Helicon pupil of, Epis. 13.360c
 — famous wrestler, Meno 94c
 eugenics, principles of, in best state, Rep. 5.459
εύκασία, see picture thinking
 eulogies, of departed citizens, permitted, Laws 7.801e; see also praise(s)
 Eumelus, son of Poseidon, = Gadirus, Criti. 114b
 Eumolpus (son of Poseidon), invades Attica, Menex. 239b
 eunuch(s): bad educators, Laws 3.695b; as doorkeepers, Protag. 314d; the famous (i.e., Gomates, the false Smerdis), Epis. 7.332, Laws 3.695b; riddle of, Rep. 5.479c
 euphemisms, Crat. 405a, e; Rep. 3.400e, 8.560e sq.
 Euphemus, father of Stesichorus, Phaedr. 244a
 euphony, in etymology, Crat. 404e, 412e, 414c, 418b sq.
 Euphraeus: to be counselor of Perdiccas III, Epis. 5.321c sq.; will interpret language of monarchy, ib. 5.322a
 Euphronius, the Sunian, father of Theaetetus, Theaet. 144c
 Eupolemus, general's name, Crat. 394c
 Euripides: Phaedr. 269a; inventor of name 'magnet,' Ion 533d; tragic poet, Phaedr. 268c; on tyrants, Rep. 8.568a sq.; wisest tragedian, ib. 8.568a; QUOTED: fr. 956, Epis. 1.309d; Antiope, fr. 20, Gorg. 484e; fr. 21, ib. 485e sq.; fr. 25, ib. 486b; Hippolytus 612, Symp. 199a, Theaet. 154d; *Melanippe*, fr. 488, Symp. 177a; *Polyides*, fr. 7, Gorg. 492e; *Troades* 1169, Rep. 8.568b
 (Euripus), tidal channel, currents in, Phaedo 90c
 Europe: ancient Athenians famous throughout, Criti. 112e; Atlantis' empire extended to Tyrrhenia in, Tim. 25b; dead from, judged by Aeacus, Gorg. 524a; Persians assault, Laws 3.698b, Menex. 239d
 Eurybatus, notorious villain, Protag. 327d
 Eurycles, 'that queer fellow,' Soph. 252c
 Eurymedon, Battle, Menex. 241e
 Eurypylus, treatment when wounded, Rep. 3.405e, 408a
 Eurysthenes, king of Lacedaemon, Laws 3.683d
εύσχημοσύνη, see grace / Graces; harmonies / harmony
 Euthydemus, of Chios: Euthyd. 275d sq., 283e sq., 293 sq.; disciples, ib. 273a, 274c, 276c sq.; man of no small wisdom, ib. 273c; manner of questioning, ib. 275d sq.; Sophist instead of pancratiast, ib. 273d (cf. 271c); thesis 'All things are true of all,' Crat. 386d; younger Thurian brother, Euthyd. 271c
 — son of Cephalus, brother of Polemarchus, Rep. 1.328b
 — (son of Diocles), relations with Socrates, Symp. 222b
 Euthyphro: 'best informed on things divine,' Euthyph. 13e; a Daedalus, ib. 15b; his inspiration, Crat. 396d sq., 399a, 400a, 428c; knows ex-

- actly what is and is not holy, Euthyph. 5a, 15d; too languid to instruct Socrates, ib. 11e, 12a; prosecutes father, ib. 3e sq., 4a sq., 9a, 15d; a Proteus, ib. 15d; soothsayer, ib. 3b; steeds, Crat. 407d; wisdom, Euthyph. 4b, 5b, 12a, 14d
- Eutychides, meaning of name, Crat. 397b
- evacuation, of blood, Tim. 81a
- Evaemon, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114b
- evasion, of military service, Laws 12.943a sq.
- even: corresponds to the isosceles, Euthyph. 12d; defined, Laws 10.895e; numbers, sacred to gods below, ib. 4.717a; and odd, Euthyph. 12c sq., Hipp. maj. 302a sq., 303b, Parm. 143d sq., Phaedo 104, 106
- Evenor, of Atlantis, Criti. 113c
- Evenus, of Paros: inventions in rhetoric, Phaedr. 267a; modest price for instruction, Apol. 20b; philosopher, Phaedo 61c; Socrates' message to, ib. 60d sq.
- evidence, law on giving, Laws 11.936e sq.
- evil(s): e. for e., Crito 49c sq., 54c; of body and soul, Gorg. 477; cause of friendship, Lysis 221c; cumulative in soul, Epis. 7.335b sq.; desired by no one, Laws 5.731c, Meno 78a sq.; destroyer and corrupter of all things, Rep. 10.608e sq.; can never be done away with, Theaet. 176a; only experienced by soul, Epis. 7.335a; 'if e. be extinct,' Lysis 221; forms of, infinite, Rep. 4.445c; God not author, ib. 2.379 sq., 3.391c (cf. Laws 2.672b, Rep. 2.364b sq.); and good, originate in soul, Charm. 156e (cf. Soph. 228); good for unjust, Laws 2.661d; and ignorance, Meno 77, Protag. 345b, 353 sq. (cf. 357 sq.); involuntary, Hipp. maj. 296b sq., Laws 5.731c, 9.860d, Protag. 345d sq., 352c sq., 355, 358c sq., Tim 86e (cf. Apol. 25e sq., Epis. 7.351c, Gorg. 468, 509e, Soph. 228); has no love for wisdom, Lysis 218a;
- more, than good in world, Laws 10.906a; most, mixed with momentary pleasure, Phaedr. 240a sq.; nature of, Protag. 353c sq.; omen, words of, avoided, Epis. 6.323c, Laws 7.800b sq., 12.949b (cf. 11.935b, 12.957b); origin, Statesm. 273b sq. (cf. Tim. 41d sq.); penalty of, to become like, Laws 5.728b (cf. Theaet. 176e sq.); proper object of ridicule, Rep. 5.452d sq.; reputation, feared, Euthyph. 12c; of soul, Soph. 227e sq.; things, destitute of number, Epin. 978a; voluntary or involuntary, which is better? Hipp. min. 371e sq.;
- MEN: company dangerous to virtue, Laws 2.656b; gifts not received by God, ib. 4.716e (see also God); incapable of friendship, Lysis 217b sq., 218a, Phaedr. 255b; cannot injure good, Apol. 30d, 41; not without justice, Rep. 1.350c sq.; more numerous than good, ib. 3.409d (cf. Phaedo 89e); prosperity, Laws 10.899e sq., 905b (cf. Gorg. 470d sq., Laws 2.660e sq., Rep. 2.364a); see also bad(ness); unjust; vice; wicked(ness); wrong
- exactness, in arts, Phil. 55e sq.
- examiners, see auditors; scrutinies
- example: better than precept, Laws 5.729b sq.; use of, illustr., Statesm. 279 sq.
- excellence: Epis. 4.320b sq.; often determined by likes and dislikes, Laws 2.655e; refers to use, Rep. 10.601d; see also good(ness / s); virtue(s)
- excess: in argument, Statesm. 277a sq., 283b sq., 286b sq.; brings reaction to opposite, Rep. 8.563e sq.; cause of great, Hipp. maj. 294b
- exchange: art of, Soph. 223c sq.; two kinds, ib. 219d; see also retail trade(rs)
- executioners / executions: Laws 9.872b, 873b, Rep. 4.439e; in Athens, Phaedo 116e
- exercise(s): bodily, Hipp. min. 374a sq.; —, needed as counterpoise to intellectual, Tim. 88c sq.; good for children, Laws 7.790e sq.; naked, ib. 1.633c, 6.772a, 8.833d, Rep. 5.452, Theaet. 162b, 169b; see also athletic(s); dance(s) / dancing; gymnastic(s); training
- exile (as punishment): not to be resorted to, Epis. 7.331d, 336e; of homicide, Laws 9.867c sq., 868c sq.; of involuntary homicide, ib. 9.865e sq.; of one who strikes parent, ib. 9.881d sq.; of wounding with intent, ib. 9.877a sq.
- existence: all things have, Theaet. 186a; and different, Soph. 259a sq.; difficulties respecting, Phil. 16d sq.; divisions, ib. 23c sq.; of gods proved, Laws 10.886–99b (see also God); ideas have real, Hipp. maj. 287c sq.; a kind, Soph. 254d sq.; the 'long

- existence (*continued*):
 and very difficult syllables of everyday e., Statesm. 278d; and nonexistence, Rep. 5.477a; participation in essence, Phaedo 101 (cf. Rep. 9.585c sq.); perceived by soul, Theaet. 185c sq.; not predicated of first elements, ib. 201e sq.; relative and absolute, Soph. 255c sq.; revolutions of, Statesm. 270c sq.; *see also* being; essence; natural / nature
- exordium, of discourse, Hipp. maj. 286a
- expectation: Laws 1.644c; pleasure of, Phil. 39c sq.; *see also* anticipation / anticipatory; hope
- expedient, *see* advantage; beneficial / benefit
- expenses, Dionysius to help defray Plato's, Epis. 13.361e sq.
- experience: and arts, Gorg. 448c; a criterion of pleasures, Rep. 9.582; as teacher, Epis. 6.323a; touchstone of everything, ib. 8.355c; *see also* routine
- experiment, cannot verify nature, Tim. 68d
- experts, and rhetoricians, Gorg. 455b sq., 458e sq. (cf. 514); *see also* skill
- expiation: of guilt, Laws 8.831a, 9.854b, 865 sq., 868 sq., 872c sq., 881e, Rep. 2.364b sq.; to purify a house, Laws 9.877e; *see also* purification
- expiration, Tim. 78e sq.
- explanation, *see* account; description
- exponents of religious law: Laws 6.759c sq., 775a; election, ib. 6.759d sq.; *see also* canonists; interpreters
- exports, and imports, laws on, Laws 8.847b sq.
- exposure, of children, *see* infanticide
- extreme(s): and mean, Tim. 36a; in men, uncommon, Phaedo 90a
- eye(s): Tim. 45b sq.; beautiful, Hipp. maj. 295c; blinking, a defect, Hipp. min. 374d; medicine, Charm. 156b sq., Lysis 210a; and sight, Rep. 6.507d sq., Theaet. 156d; of soul, Rep. 7.527e, 533d; soul like, ib. 6.508c sq., 7.518; *see also* sight; vision(s)
- F**
- fact(s): of antiquity, truth not certainly known, Rep. 2.382c; imitative, ib. 3.392d sq.; of pleasure and pain, Phaedo 60c; *see also* Aesop; fiction; myth(ology); tradition(s)
- fact, and ideal, Rep. 5.472b sq.
- faction: bred by inequality, Epis. 7.377b; causes, Laws 5.744d, 6.757a, e, 12.945d sq., Rep. 8.556e; dist. from war, Laws 1.629c sq., Rep. 5.470b sq. (cf. Laws 1.628b sq.); punished, Laws 9.856b sq.; among reformers of Syracuse, Epis. 7.336e, 8.352c; *see also* discord; enmity; revolution; strife, civil; war
- factor, bodily, in universe, cause of evil, Statesm. 273b sq. (cf. Tim. 41c sq.); *see also* bodies / body; evil(s)
- faculties: how different, Rep. 5.477b sq.; of soul, ib. 6.511d sq., 7.533e (cf. Theaet. 185c sq.; *see also* soul(s))
- failure, *see* evasion
- fair: and foul, Protag. 332c; and good, Gorg. 474d; standard of, ib. 474d sq.; *see also* beauty; comeliness; friendly
- faith, *see* belief; God; judgment(s); opinion
- faithfulness, in civil strife, Laws 1.630a sq.; *see also* loyalty
- fallacies, Euthyd. 275 sq., 283e sq., 293 sq., 297e sq., Meno 80d sq. (cf. Theaet. 165a); *see also* eristic; Sophist(s)
- false: charges, Laws 12.943e; and good, Hipp. min. 367c sq.; opinion, impossible, Euthyd. 286d; swearing, Laws 12.948d sq.; thinking, Soph. 240d sq.; and wily, Hipp. min. 365b sq.; witness, Laws 11.937b sq.; the word, Hipp. min. 365d sq.; *see also* forswearing; perjuries / perjury
- falsehood(s): and assertion of not-being, Soph. 240d sq., 241b; essential, and f. in words, Rep. 2.382; alien to God, ib. 2.382 (cf. Laws 11.917a); hateful, Rep. 6.485c sq., 490b; impossible, Crat. 429d sq., Euthyd. 283e sq., Soph. 260d, 261b; intentional and unintentional, Hipp. min. 370e sq., 371e sq.; in judgment, Soph. 264b sq., Theaet. 187b sq.; and knowledge, Hipp. min. 366e sq.; medicine used only by state, Rep. 2.382c, 3.389b, 5.459c sq. (cf. Laws 2.663d sq., Rep. 3.414b sq.); nature of, Soph. 240d sq., Theaet. 189b sq., 191e; in opinion, Phil. 37e sq., Theaet. 167a (*see also* opinion); of poets, Rep. 2.377d sq.; in speech, Soph. 263b sq.; in thought, ib. 260c; = wrong assignment of names, Crat. 431b; *see also* deception; imposture; lie(s)
- fable(s): of antiquity, truth not certainly known, Rep. 2.382c; imitative, ib. 3.392d sq.; of pleasure and pain, Phaedo 60c; *see also* Aesop; fiction; myth(ology); tradition(s)

- fame: common, power of, Laws 8.838d sq.; immortality of, Symp. 208c sq.; posthumous, Epis. 2.311b; *see also* renown; reputation
- family: disagreements, Laws 11.928d-30b; life, ib. 5.740b sq., Rep. 5.449c sq.; —, cares of, Euthyd. 306d sq., Rep. 5.465c; pride, Gorg. 512c sq., Theaet. 174e sq.; ruled by eldest, Laws 3.680e sq.; and state, Rep. 5.463; worship, Laws 10.887d sq.; *see also* birth(s)
- farmer(s) / farming: Euthyph. 2d, 14a; caste, in ancient Attica, Criti. 110c; needed, Rep. 2.369d sq.; origin, Protag. 322a; unnecessary, when God was shepherd, Statesm. 272a; villeins, Laws 7.806d; *see also* agriculture; husbandmen / husbandry
- fate / Fates, Epin. 982c, Epis. 7.337d sq., Hipp. maj. 293b, Laws 12.960c, Rep. 10.617c sq.; *see also* Atropos; Clotho; Destinies / destiny; Lachesis; necessity
- father(s): beauty the, of good, Hipp. maj. 297b; differences betw. sons and, Laws 11.928d sq.; 'the god who is rightful f. of ruling active principle,' Epis. 6.323d; man's oldest friend, Rep. 9.574c; *see also* parents
- fatherland, duty to, Crito 51d
- fatigue, occasion for evil, Protag. 345b
- favor, popular, a means to achievement, Epis. 4.321b
- fear: Phil. 50c; = anticipation of pain, Laws 1.644d; and awe, Rep. 5.465a sq.; and conscience, Laws 3.699c; not necessarily disgraceful, Protag. 360b; = expectation of evil, Laws 1.646e, Protag. 358d; sometimes false, Phil. 40e; feeling, Theaet. 156b; foolish counselor, Tim. 69d; mingled pain and pleasure, Phil. 47e; and modesty, Laws 1.647a sq., 649c, 2.671d; nature, Laches 198b sq.; origin, Tim. 42b; to be overcome from childhood, Laws 7.791b sq.; 'f. potion' (wine), ib. 1.647e sq.; and reverence, not coextensive, Euthyph. 12b sq.; scour of convictions of soul, Rep. 4.430b; and shame, Epis. 7.337a, Laws 2.671d; dist. from terror, Protag. 358d; touchstone of better and worse, Laws 8.831a; *see also* terror
- fearlessness, dist. from courage, Laches 197b (cf. Meno 88b, Protag. 349c sq., 351, 359 sq., Rep. 4.430b)
- feasts, *see* drinking parties; festival(s); wine
- feeling: community of, Laws 5.739c sq.; and memory of, Theaet. 163e sq., 166a sq.; national, destroyed by autocracy, Laws 3.697c sq.; *see also* emotion(s); perception; sensation
- feet, not to be covered, Laws 12.942e (cf. 1.633c)
- females, races for, Laws 8.833c sq.; *see also* girls; women
- fencing: art, Euthyd. 271e, 273c, e, Laches 178a, 179e, 181d sq., Laws 7.813e, 8.833e; masters, never distinguished in war, Laches 183c; *see also* fighting; swordplay
- fermentation, Tim. 66b
- festival(s): appointed by gods as relief for men, Laws 2.653d (cf. 2.665a); common to sexes, ib. 6.771e sq.; foremost seat at, reward of honor, ib. 12.947a; promote friendship, ib. 5.738d, 6.771d sq.; at marriages, ib. 6.775a sq.; mixed amusements at, ib. 2.658a sq.; presidents of, ib. 11.935e; regulations on, ib. 7.809d, 816c, 8.828, 834e, 835b; for women, Epis. 7.349d, Laws 8.828c; Apaturia, Tim. 21b; of Asclepius, Ion 530a; of Bendis, Rep. 1.327a, 354a; of Dionysus, Laws 1.637b, Rep. 5.475d; of Dioscuri, Laws 7.796b; of Egyptians, ib. 7.799a; Hermaea, Lysis 206d sq., 223; in honor of dead, Menex. 249b; Great Panathenaea, Parm. 127b; Lenaea, Protag. 327d; Olympic, Hipp. min. 363c sq. (*see also* Olympia(n) / Olympic); Panathenaea, Euthyph. 6c, Ion 530b; *see also* drinking parties; recreations
- feud, *see* discord; enmity; faction; strife, civil
- fevers, Tim. 86a
- fibers, Tim. 85c sq.
- fibrin (of blood), Tim. 82d
- fiction: censorship, Rep. 3.386 sq., 391c sq., 10.595 sq.; common, about gods not received, Euthyph. 6, 8, Laws 10.886c, 12.941b, Rep. 2.377e sq., 388c sq., 3.408c (cf. Criti. 109b, Laws 2.672b, Symp. 195c); depicting lack of self-control, discarded, Rep. 3.389e sq.; not to represent terror and fear, ib. 3.387b sq.; about terrors of world below, objectionable, ib. 3.386b sq. (*see also* Hades; world below); *see also* fable(s); myth(ology); poetry; stories / story; storymakers

- fighting: acquisitive art, Soph. 219c; with spear and shield, Laws 7.795b; subdivisions, Soph. 225a sq.; *see also* boxers / boxing; fencing; war
- figs: Epis. 13.361b; rules about picking, Laws 8.844e
- figures: figure and, Phil. 12e; in music, ib. 17d; as offerings to gods, Laws 12.956b; useful to legislator, ib. 5.737e; *see also* arithmetic(al); image(s); shape(s)
- figwood, more appropriate than gold for ladles, Hipp. maj. 290d sq.
- final causes: Phaedo 97–98; argument from, appl. to justice, Rep. 1.352e sq.; *see also* aim(s); cause(s); end(s)
- fine, and good, Laws 12.966a; *see also* honor
- finer, payment of, Laws 9.855a sq.
- finite, and infinite, Phil. 15b–17a; *see also* limit(ed)
- fire: Tim. 48b, 49b sq., 53b sq.; and earth, in opposition, Epin. 982d sq. (cf. Tim. 31b); as element, Epin. 981c, Phil. 29a, Soph. 266b, Tim. 31b sq., 45b; elements of, ib. 53d; form of, ib. 56; why hot, ib. 61d sq.; kinds, ib. 58c; necessary to arts, Protag. 321d; obtained by friction, Rep. 4.435a, Theaet. 153a; most penetrating element, Tim. 58b, 62a, 76a; within us, and in universe, Phil. 29c; and water, Epis. 7.342d
- first principles, importance of, Crat. 436d
- fish: creation, Tim. 92a sq.; herds of tame, Statesm. 264c; *see also* angler / angling; aquariums
- flame: Tim. 58c; the color, ib. 68c
- flatterers / flattery: Epis. 3.315b, 7.331c, Gorg. 501c sq.; art, Soph. 222e sq.; avoided by good man, Gorg. 527c; of multitude by leaders, Rep. 4.426c sq. (cf. 9.590b); power over soul, Laws 11.923b; and rhetoricians, Gorg. 463b sq.; *see also* blandishments; parasites; sycophants
- flavors, classified, Tim. 65c sq.
- flesh: Phaedo 98d, Tim. 61c sq., 73b, 74b sq., 82c sq.; not eaten or sacrificed in some societies, Laws 6.782c (cf. Rep. 2.372 sq., Statesm. 272a); *see also* meat
- floods: Tim. 22; traditions of, Laws 3.677a; *see also* Deluge(s)
- flow(ing), *see* flux
- fluidity, Tim. 58e sq.
- flute: girls, Protag. 347c, Symp. 176e, 212d; ill use of, Hipp. min. 374e; imitated on harp, Laws 3.700e; in mystic rites, Crito 54d; players, if we all had to be, Protag. 327a sq.; —, and makers, Rep. 3.399d, 10.601e; playing, Hipp. min. 375b, Meno 90e, Phil. 56a, Protag. 327b; —, seeks pleasure only, Gorg. 501e; in preludes to Athena, Crat. 417e; rejected, Rep. 3.399d; used for music without words, Laws 2.699e
- flux, of being, Crat. 401d sq., 411b sq., 436e sq., 440, Phil. 43a, Symp. 207d sq., Theaet. 152e, 156a, 160d, 177c, 179d sq., 181d sq., 183c; *see also* Heraclitus
- fly, Socrates a stinging, Apol. 30e
- folly: = anarchy in soul, Laws 3.689b; caused by an evil spirit, Epis. 7.336b; worst disease, Laws 3.691d; emptiness of soul, Rep. 9.585b; greatest, to love evil and hate good, Laws 3.689a; of love, Phaedr. 231e; prevalent among kings, Laws 3.691a; produced by pleasure and pain, Epis. 3.315c; = ruin, Laws 3.688d sq.; and temperance, Protag. 332 sq.; and wisdom, ib. 332 sq.; *see also* ignorance / ignorant; madman / madness
- food: Tim. 80d sq.; arts concerned with provision, Statesm. 288e sq.; condition of existence and life, Rep. 2.369d; distribution, Laws 8.847e sq.; pleasures, Hipp. maj. 298e sq.; *see also* cookery; eating; flesh; meat
- foot races, *see* runners / running
- force, *see* violence
- foreign(ers): four sorts, Laws 12.952e sq.; origin of words, Crat. 409d sq., 416a, 421c sq.; reception of, Laws 12.952d sq. (cf. 6.758c); traveling, ib. 12.949e sq., 952d sq.; *see also* aliens; barbarian(s); strangers
- Forgetfulness, River of, Rep. 10.621a
- forgetfulness, Phil. 33e sq.; mark of unphilosophical nature, Rep. 6.486c sq.; produced by pleasure and pain, Epis. 3.315c; of true being, reasons for, Phaedr. 250; *see also* Oblivion
- forging, art, Protag. 324e
- form(s): Statesm. 286d; of absolute beauty, Hipp. maj. 289d sq., 292d; apprehended by lover of knowledge, Laws 12.965b sq.; beauty of, Phil. 51b sq.; doctrine of friends of, Soph. 246b sq., 248a sq. (cf. Lysis 217 sq.); exist in mind, Parm. 132b sq.; general f., Soph. 254c; intelligible

- f., Tim. 51c; knowledge and, Laws 12.965b sq.; of likeness and unlikeness, Parm. 129a sq.; and matter, Crat. 389 sq.; of moral qualities, Parm. 130b;
names of, Phaedo 103e; necessary to philosophy, Parm. 135c sq.; not one, but an indefinite number, ib. 132b; one and many in, ib. 131 sq.; participation of things in, ib. 131-33b, 135a sq.; = patterns, ib. 132d sq.; range of, ib. 130 sq.; and reality, Soph. 246b sq.; in themselves, Parm. 133 sq.; —, knowable, ib. 134b; dist. from things which partake of, ib. 129 sq.; unknowable, ib. 133b sq.; weaving together of, = discourse, Soph. 260a; *see also* essence; idea(s); pattern(s); species
forswearing, Laws 12.948d sq.; *see also* perjuries / perjury
fortune: blamed for misfortunes, Rep. 10.619c (cf. Laws 5.727b); fluctuations of, Epis. 8.353d; good, without justice, evil, Laws 2.661b sq.; good and evil f., ib. 5.732c; making of a, forbidden, ib. 5.741e; role in war, Epin. 975e; and wisdom identical, Euthyd. 279d sq.; *see also* chance; Destinies / destiny; money
fountains: in Atlantis, Criti. 113c; in market, Laws 6.764b; *see also* springs
fowling: Laws 7.823b sq., Soph. 220b; unworthy of freeborn men, Laws 7.824; *see also* birds; hunting
fox, the, 'shifty and bent on gain,' Rep. 2.365c
frankincense, not to be imported, Laws 8.847b; *see also* incense
fraud: Laws 11.916d sq.; punishment, ib. 11.917d sq.; *see also* imposture
freedmen, regulation of, Laws 11.915a sq.
freedom: absolute, worse than limited government, Laws 3.698b; of action required by knowledge, Lysis 209c sq.; of bequest, not allowed, Laws 11.922b-23c; of will, ib. 10.904c sq., Phaedo 99a sq. (cf. Rep. 10.617e); OF SPEECH: at Athens, Gorg. 461e, Protag. 319d; mark of democracy, Rep. 8.557b (cf. Laws 12.962e, Menex. 238e sq.); in Persia, Laws 3.694b; *see also* liberty
friction, to obtain fire, Rep. 4.435a, Theaet. 153a
friend(s): have all in common, Laws 5.739c, Lysis 207c, Phaedr. 279c, Rep. 5.449c; claims of, upon a person, Epis. 9.358a; and enemies, Lysis 213; essential to governmental reform, Epis. 7.325d, 331e sq.; must be, as well as seem, good, Rep. 1.335a sq.; 'F. of Hellas,' Epis. 8.354a; of Socrates, Hipp. maj. 301b sq.; of tyrant, Gorg. 510, Rep. 8.567d sq., 9.575e sq. (cf. Epis. 7.332c)
friendly: the, 'a slippery thing,' Lysis 216c; spirit, desirable, Laws 4.718d, 723a (cf. 10.885e)
friendship: Epis. 6.322d sq., 7.332d, Lysis 212 sq., Phaedr. 232, 255 sq.; helps bind universe together, Gorg. 508a; and enmity, Lysis 216a sq.; formed by God, Lysis 214a; foundations of, Epis. 7.333e sq.; impossible between evil, Lysis 214d, Phaedr. 255b (cf. Lysis 217b sq., 218a); — good, Lysis 218b; like and unlike in, ib. 214 sq.; and medicine, ib. 217; object of, ib. 222e; and similarity of character, Gorg. 510b (cf. Phaedr. 240b); in state, Laws 5.738d sq., 743c, 6.759b, Rep. 5.461b-65; *see also* acquaintance; affection; amity; attachment; love; union
frost, *see* hoarfrost
fruit: Tim. 80e; laws on, Laws 8.844d sq.
fulling, Statesm. 281b, 282a
function(s): (= special rites for dead), Rep. 2.365a; and virtues of things, ib. 1.352e sq.; or work, of soul, ib. 1.353d sq.; *see also* end(s); funeral(s); mysteries
fundamentals, 'no meddling with f.l.' Laws 3.684d sq.
funeral(s): Hipp. maj. 291d, 292e sq.; of auditors, Laws 12.947b sq.; corpses placed on pyre, Rep. 10.614b; dirges, Laws 12.959e (cf. 7.800e, Menex. 247 sq.); expenditures on, moderate, Laws 4.719d sq., 12.959c sq.; of guardians, Rep. 3.414a, 7.540b sq.; orations, Menex. 235; washing of corpse, Phaedo 115a; *see also* burial; function(s)
fusile, and liquid, Tim. 58d sq.
future life: Crat. 398b sq., 403, Phaedo 63, 67, 84, Rep. 3.386 sq., 10.614b sq.; dead not pleased by lamentations, Menex. 248b sq.; friends united, Phaedo 68a (cf. Apol. 41); good happy in, Apol. 41, Gorg. 526c, 527c, Phaedo 63, 108, 114; mystic view, ib. 69c sq.; wicked punished, Gorg. 523b, 525, Laws 9.870e, 881a,

future life (*continued*):

10.904d sq., 12.959b sq., Phaedo
108b, 114, Phaedr. 249a, Rep.
2.363d sq., 10.614d sq., Theaet.
177a; *see also* Hades; world below

G

gadfly, *see* fly

Gadira, region of, Criti. 114b

Gadirus, = Eumelus, Criti. 114b

gamecocks, fighting, Theaet. 164c; *see also* cock(s)

games: ball, Euthyd. 277b, Phaedo 110b, Theaet. 146a (cf. Epis. 13.363d); dice, Laws 12.969a, Rep. 2.374c, 10.604c; —, invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; draughts, Charm. 174b, Gorg. 450d, Laws 5.739a, 7.820c sq., Rep. 1.333b, 2.374c, 6.487b, Statesm. 292e; —, invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; knucklebones, Lysis 206e; odd and even, ib. 206e; polis, Rep. 4.422e; puppets, Laws 1.644d sq. (cf. Rep. 7.514); for both sexes, Laws 7.813d sq., 8.828c sq. (*see also* dance(s) / dancing; festival(s); gymnastic(s)); training for, laborious, ib. 7.807c (cf. 8.839e sq.); tug of war (?), Theaet. 181a;

OF CHILDREN: not to be altered, Laws 7.797b sq.; influence upon manners and morals, ib. 7.797a sq.; means of education, ib. 1.643b sq. (cf. Rep. 7.536e); *see also* play; sports

Ganymede: Phaedr. 255c; story, invented by Cretans, Laws 1.636d

garden, palace, in Syracuse, Epis. 2.313a, 3.319a, 7.347a, 348c, 349d garments, *see* appareling

geese, flocks of tame, in Thessaly, Statesm. 264c

Gelon (tyrant of Syracuse), subjected Carthaginians, Epis. 7.333a

gems: engraving, Hipp. min. 368c; in upper earth, Phaedo 110e

genealogies: Hellenic, Tim. 22b, 23b; of heroes and men, Spartan delight in, Hipp. maj. 285d

general(s): election of, Laws 6.755b sq.; ideas, unity and existence of, Phil. 15b sq. (*see also* idea(s)); to know arithmetic and geometry, Rep. 7.522d sq., 525b, 526d, 527c (cf. Laws 7.819c); and military experts, 'craftsmen of war,' Laws 11.921d; names for, Crat. 394b; produce victory in war, Euthyph. 14a; and the

rhapsode, Ion 540d sq.; why superior to soothsayer, Laches 198e sq.; ART OF: Statesm. 304e sq.; branch of hunting, Euthyd. 290b (cf. Soph. 219c sq.); defensive, Epin. 975e; servant of statesmanship, Statesm. 305a; *see also* army; commander; common; generic; military; soldier(s)

generalization, in style, Phaedr. 265e;

see also division, and classification

generation(s): Phaedo 71, Tim. 49e, 50c, 52d sq.; of animals, ib. 90e–92; cause of, Phaedo 96 (cf. 101, Phil. 27a sq.) and corruption, Phaedo 96 sq.; and essence, Rep. 7.525b sq.; many, of things, Laws 10.904a (cf. Tim. 42b sq., 91a); and motion, Tim. 38a; 'nurse of all g.,' ib. 49b–52; truths of, probable only, ib. 59d; world of, ib. 37b; *see also* becoming; beginning; coming to be; genesis

generic, notions, Meno 74 sq.; *see also* common; general(s); idea(s)

genesis: of animals, Protag. 320d sq.; and essence, Rep. 7.526e; of man, Statesm. 271a sq., Symp. 189d sq.; *see also* creation; generation(s)

gentleness: of just, Gorg. 516c; ought to be in every man, Laws 5.731b; mark of lover of wisdom, Rep. 2.375e sq., 3.410d sq., 6.486b

genus, and species, Euthyph. 12c sq.; *see also* class(es); kinds

geographers, mistaken about earth, Phaedo 108c

geometer, best able to be false about geometry, Hipp. min. 367d sq.

geometrical / geometry: diagrams, Crat. 436d; in division of species, Statesm. 266a sq.; figures, beauty of, Phil. 51c; Hippias wont to discourse on, Hipp. maj. 285c (cf. Hipp. min. 367d sq.); hypotheses, Meno 86e sq.; invented by Theuth, Phaedr. 274d; irrational lines, Rep. 7.534d; to be learned by rulers, ib. 7.526c sq. (cf. Laws 7.817e); necessities, and those of love, Rep. 5.458d; notions, perceived by understanding, ib. 6.511c (cf. Theaet. 185c sq.); of plane surfaces, Laws 7.817e, 819e sq.; pure knowledge its object, Rep. 7.527a; of solids, Meno 82b–85b, Theaet. 147d sq.; —, 'not yet investigated,' Rep. 7.528b; *see also* mathematical / mathematician / mathematics; mensuration

gerousia, at Lacedaemon, Laws 3.692a

Geryon: Euthyd. 299c; oxen of, Gorg. 484b; physique, Laws 7.795c
 gestation, and nursing, Laws 7.789
 ghosts: Laws 10.910a, Phaedo 81d (cf. Laws 5.738c, Tim. 72a); and bodies, Laws 12.959b (cf. Phaedo 81); see also apparitions
 giants, battles of, Rep. 2.378c, Soph. 246a (cf. Euthyph. 6b sq., Symp. 190b)
 gifts, of nature: Phaedr. 269d sq., Rep. 2.370b, 5.455b sq., 7.535; may be perverted, ib. 6.491b sq., 495a sq., 7.519a (cf. Laws 5.747b sq., 7.819a, 10.908c sq.); see also bribes; prize(s); rewards
 γινώσκω, etc., see know(ing); knowledge
 girls: contests, Laws 8.833d, 834d; education, ib. 7.794c sq., 804e sq., 813e sq.; to learn use of spear and shield, ib. 7.794d, 804e sq.; see also females; women
 giver, of names, Crat. 393e, 404b, 408a, 414b, 427c, 431e, 436b sq., 437e, Laws 7.816b; see also legislator(s); maker / making; names
 glass, Tim. 61b
 Glaucón, famous rhapsode, Ion 530d
 — father of Charmides, Charm. 154b, 158b, Protag. 315a
 — son of Ariston: Parm. 126a, Rep. 1.327a, 347a, 2.357a, 372d, 3.398c, 4.427d, 5.450a, 6.506d, 9.576b, 10.608d; contentious, ib. 8.548d; disposition, ib. 2.368a; intrepid and enterprising spirit, ib. 2.357a; distinguished at Battle of Megara, ib. 2.368a; breeds hunting dogs and cocks, ib. 5.459a; not dialectician, ib. 7.533a; lover, ib. 5.474d sq. (cf. 3.402e); musician, ib. 3.398c, 7.531a; will contribute money for Socrates, ib. 1.337d
 — Symposium had been narrated to by Apollodorus, Symp. 172b
 Glaucus (of Chios?), skill of a, Phaedo 108d
 — sea god, Rep. 10.611d
 — (son of Hippolochus), Symp. 218e
 globe: earth a, Tim. 33b; head a, ib. 73e; see also ball; sphere / spherical
 gluttony, Phaedr. 238a, Rep. 9.586a sq., Tim. 72e sq.
 γνώμη, see etymology; judgment(s); knowledge; reason
 goat: keeping, Laws 1.639a; 'the g. of tragedy,' Crat. 408c
 God: can never cease to exist, Phaedo 106e; cannot contend with necessity,

Laws 7.818b (cf. Protag. 345d); does not deceive, Rep. 2.382; measure of all things, Laws 4.716c; never changes, Rep. 2.380d sq.; = perfect righteousness, Theaet. 176b; nature of, fit subject of inquiry, Laws 7.821a (cf. 12.966c sq.); moves straight to his end, ib. 4.716a; alone can combine the many or dissolve the one, Tim. 68d; best of causes, ib. 29a; can give life to any body, Epin. 983b;
 creator, Soph. 265b sq., Statesm. 269c sq., Tim. 30 sq., 38c, 53b sq., 55c (cf. Laws 10.886–99b); maker of all things, Rep. 10.597d; not author of evil, ib. 2.379 sq., 3.391c (cf. Laws 2.572b, Rep. 2.364b sq.); not cause of all things, but of the good only, ib. 2.379c sq.; source of all good things, Epin. 977a; aided by chance and skill in government of world, Laws 4.709b (cf. 10.888e sq.); — by subordinate deities, Tim. 41a sq.;
 = providence, Epis. 8.353b; the shepherd, Statesm. 271d sq., 275a sq., 276a, d (cf. Criti. 109b sq.); endowed man with understanding, Epin. 978c; has given divination, Tim. 71e; marvelous Sophist, Rep. 10.596d (cf. Laws 10.902e); approves of the intermediate condition, Laws 7.792d; will not receive gifts of the evil, ib. 4.716e; use of word, sign of serious letter from Plato, Epis. 13.363b
 god(s): Crat. 416c, Epis. 13.363b, Tim. 40a sq., 42d; not eternal, but imperishable, Laws 10.904a; share immortality by will of creator, Tim. 41a sq.; genealogy of, ib. 40e (cf. Crat. 402b); generation of, Epin. 980 sq.; have absolute knowledge, Laws 1.641d, Parm. 134c sq.; wise, Phaedr. 278d (cf. Tim. 51e); attend to all things, Laws 10.902a sq.; neither unintelligent, nor ignorant, Epin. 988a, 991d, Laws 10.900c sq.; beauty of, Hipp. maj. 289a sq.; do not lack courage, Laws 10.901e; feel neither pleasure nor pain, Phil. 33b; have pleasant life of tyrant, Epis. 3.315b; cannot cope with necessity, Laws 5.741a; procession of, Phaedr. 246e sq.; each has own work, ib. 247a; strife of, respecting Attica, Menex. 237c (cf. Criti. 109b); war of, and giants, Rep. 2.378c, Soph. 246a (cf. Euthyph. 6b sq., Symp. 190b);

god(s) (*continued*).

names of, *Crat.* 397c sq., 400d sq.; all things are full of, *Laws* 10.899b; the blind (= Wealth = Pluto), *Rep.* 8.554b (cf. *Laws* 1.631c); celestial and infernal, *Laws* 8.828c; divided into four groups, *ib.* 4.717a sq.; earth first and eldest, in heaven, *Tim.* 40c; of Hades, *Phaedo* 63c; of the natural world, *Crat.* 408e sq.; sun and moon are, *Apol.* 26d, *Laws* 7.821b (cf. 10.886a); of underworld, *ib.* 12.958d; the, ruler of all things present and to come, *Epis.* 6.323d; the, rightful father of ruling active principle, *ib.* 6.323d;

belief in, not universal, *Laws* 12.948c; disbelief in, *ib.* 10.885b sq., 887c sq., 908b sq., 12.948c, *Rep.* 2.365d sq.; existence of, proved, *Laws* 10.886–99b (cf. 12.966e sq.); human ignorance of, *Crat.* 400d, 425c (cf. *Criti.* 107b sq., *Parm.* 134d, *Rep.* 2.365e); said to exist by convention, *Laws* 10.889e; Socrates' belief in, *Apol.* 26; take no heed of human affairs, *Laws* 10.885b, 888c sq., 12.948c (cf. *Parm.* 134d sq., *Rep.* 2.365d sq.);

gifts to men, *Statesm.* 274c sq. (cf. *Protag.* 320d sq.); givers of good, *Euthyph.* 14–15; influence on love, *Phaedr.* 252c sq.; 'in likeness of strangers many disguises assume' (*Odyssey* 17.485 sq.), *Rep.* 2.381d; rulers and teachers of man, *Menex.* 238b; take away mind of poet, *Ion* 534 (cf. *Laws* 3.682a, 4.719c); taught man acquisition and use of arms, *Menex.* 238b; names of, for things, *Crat.* 391e sq.; was giver of names a ? *ib.* 438c; heroes, children of, *Hipp. maj.* 293b; man's divinest possession, *Laws* 5.726 sq.; our keepers and masters, *Phaedo* 62b sq. (cf. *Laws* 5.727a, *Phaedr.* 274a, *Symp.* 188d); our kindred, *Laws* 10.899d, 900d; have appointed festivals as relief to men, *ib.* 2.653d (cf. 2.665a);

patronal, of craftsmen, *ib.* 11.920d sq.; aged bear likeness to, *ib.* 11.930e sq.; of birth, *ib.* 5.729c, 9.879d; of games, *ib.* 6.783a; of kindred and family, *ib.* 9.881d; of the market, *ib.* 11.917d; of strangers, *Soph.* 216b; watch over alien and suppliant, *Laws* 5.729e sq.; watch over orphans, *ib.* 11.927b; the, concerned with preservation of society

from homicides, *ib.* 9.871c; the, give deliverance from curses, *ib.* 9.854b; wine, *ib.* 1.643a;

prayer to, *Epis.* 8.357b; ancient local, honored, *Laws* 5.738c, 8.848d; arrangements for worship, *ib.* 5.738b sq.; invocation, at sales, *ib.* 11.916e sq.; laws about, *ib.* 4.717a sq.; — offerings to, *ib.* 12.955e sq.; rites in honor of, *Epis.* 8.356d; not bidden to enjoy themselves, *ib.* 3.315b sq.; and temples, not easily established, *Laws* 10.909e; the several days and nights consecrated to, *ib.* 7.807a; twelve, in model city, *ib.* 5.745d, 6.771d, 8.828c, 848d;

not appeased by gifts, *ib.* 10.905d sq., 908e (cf. 4.716e, 10.885d, 888c, 12.948c, *Rep.* 2.364b sq.); excuse perjuries of lovers, *Phil.* 65c (cf. *Symp.* 183b); hate wrongdoing, *Euthyph.* 9b; love a joke, *Crat.* 406c; reprobate liar, *Laws* 11.917a; favor unjust, *Rep.* 2.362c, 364b (cf. *Laws* 10.899e sq.); paid more honor to Achilles than to Alcestis, *Symp.* 180b; not to be represented grieving or laughing, *Rep.* 3.388c sq.; common stories of, not received, *Euthyph.* 6, 8, *Laws* 10.886c, 12.941b, *Rep.* 2.377e sq., 3.388c sq., 408c (cf. *Criti.* 109b, *Epin.* 988c, *Laws* 2.672b, *Menex.* 237c, *Symp.* 195c); apocryphal tales of, known to Euthyphro, *Euthyph.* 6b sq.; mares praised by the, in oracle, *Hipp. maj.* 288b; *see also* daemon(s); festival(s); heaven(s); mysteries; prayer(s); religion; spirit; temple(s)

godlike, intuitions of, more valid than those of others, *Epis.* 2.311d

gold(en): *Epis.* 6.322d, *Hipp. maj.* 301a, *Lysis* 220a; adornment, *Hipp. maj.* 289e sq.; —, in world above, *Phaedo* 110e; age, *Laws* 4.713b sq., *Statesm.* 271b sq.; not allowed to guardians, *Rep.* 3.416e, 4.419, 422d, 5.464c, *Tim.* 18b; not appropriate for ladles, *Hipp. maj.* 290e sq.; beautiful when appropriate, *ib.* 290d sq., 293e; beauty nothing else than, *ib.* 289e sq.; mingled in rulers, *Rep.* 3.415a (cf. 8.547a); nature of, *Tim.* 59b; not to be offered to gods, *Laws* 12.955e; Phidias' use, on his Athena, *Hipp. maj.* 290b; not to be possessed, *Laws* 5.742a, 743d, 746a; race, *Crat.* 397e sq.; refining, *Statesm.* 303d; returned by Plato, *Epis.* 1.309c; un-

known in primitive society, Laws 3.679b (cf. Criti. 112c)
 Gomates, *see* eunuch, the famous
 good(ness / s): Epis. 7.342d; adequate, Phil. 20d sq., 60c; advantage of, depends on knowledge, Euthyd. 281, Meno 88; = the beautiful, Lysis 216d, Rep. 5.452e, Symp. 201c sq., 204e sq. (cf. Crat. 439c sq., Phaedo 100); not the beautiful, Hipp. maj. 297c sq., 303e sq.; beautiful, cause of, ib. 296e sq.; = beneficial to men? Protag. 333d (cf. Hipp. maj. 303e, Theaet. 177d); brightest region of being, Rep. 7.518c; cause of, Gorg. 497e, Phil. 22d (cf. 65 sq.); classified, Epis. 8.355b, Gorg. 451e sq., Laws 1.631b sq., 2.660e sq., 3.697b, Phil. 66, Protag. 334, Rep. 2.357b sq., 367c sq. (cf. Laws 9.870a sq.);
 community of, Laws 5.739c, 7.807b, Rep. 3.416d sq., 5.464b sq., 8.543a sq.; —, in ancient Attica, Criti. 110d; confers happiness, Symp. 204e; and courage, Laws 3.696b; and desires, ib. 6.782e sq.; diverse and multiform, Protag. 334b; end of action, Gorg. 468, 499e sq., 506c sq.; enumerated, Epin. 979c, Euthyd. 279, Hipp. maj. 291d, Meno 78c sq.; more estimable than wealth, Laws 5.728a; and evil, Lysis 216b, d sq., Protag. 332c; —, explained by hypothesis of two souls, Laws 10.896e (*see also* soul(s)); —, originate in soul, Charm. 156e; an evil to the evil, Laws 2.661b sq.; experienced only by soul, Epis. 7.335a; and fair, Gorg. 474d; and false, Hipp. min. 367c sq.; and fine, Laws 12.966a; fortune, = wisdom, Euthyd. 279d sq.; given by gods, Euthyph. 15a; in Hades, Rep. 2.363d; in hands of ignorant, evil, Euthyd. 281d sq.; hard to know, Crat. 384b; of heart, euphemism for weakness of head, Rep. 3.400e;
 idea of, ib. 6.505 sq., 508b sq., 7.517b sq., 534b sq.; —, the highest study, ib. 6.504e sq.; impeded by wealth, Laws 5.742d sq.; neither intelligence nor pleasure, Phil. 20b sq., 60c sq. (cf. Rep. 6.505b); in itself, Hipp. maj. 287c, Phaedo 65d, 75d, 100b, Rep. 6.507b, 7.540a; —, of no use, Lysis 220d; knows itself, as well as badness, Rep. 3.409d; and law, Hipp. maj. 284d sq., Theaet. 177c sq.; the g. life, and the pleas-

urable, Gorg. 500c sq.; of life, often corrupt, Rep. 6.491c, 495a (cf. Laws 5.729a); mathematical studies and the idea of, Rep. 7.526e; measure an ingredient of, Phil. 64d sq.; in mixed life, ib. 61b sq., 65; mixture of the, ib. 62 sq.; nature of, Rep. 6.505 sq.; object of desire in love, Symp. 206a; — of legislator, Laws 4.705e; objects of desire to all, Euthyd. 278e sq., Phil. 20d; 'offspring or interest of the,' Rep. 6.506e sq.; and order, Gorg. 504; not to be overestimated, Criti. 121; and pleasure, Gorg. 497 sq., Laws 2.663a, Phil. 11b sq., 20 sq., 22d sq., 55a sq., 60a sq., 62e sq., Protag. 352 sq., 355 sq., Rep. 6.505b sq., 509a (cf. Protag. 358); preserver and benefactor of all, Rep. 10.608e; qualities, to be imparted by men to each other, Laws 5.730d sq.; remedial g., Protag. 354a; of soul, Meno 88; and temperance, Laws 3.696b sq.; things, fewer within us than evil, Rep. 2.379c; —, least liable to change, ib. 2.380e sq.; transcends essence, ib. 6.509; trickster stupid among the, ib. 3.409c (cf. 10.613c); and understanding, Laws 10.900d; virtue of philosopher, Phaedo 114e; wrongly judged by the many, Laws 2.660e sq., 5.742e;

MAN / MEN: able and true, Hipp. min. 367c; as g. artist, acts with purpose, Gorg. 503d sq.; and bad, Hipp. min. 376b, Laws 10.908b; best able to lie, Hipp. min. 367c sq.; death, not to be lamented, Rep. 3.387d sq.; disdains to imitate ignoble actions, ib. 3.395e sq.; no evil can happen to, Apol. 30d, 41 (cf. Rep. 3.387c sq.); found in ill-ordered states, Laws 12.951b (cf. Phaedo 78a); gentle and high-spirited, Laws 5.731d (cf. Rep. 3.410c sq.); not to give way to sorrow, Rep. 3.387d sq., 10.603e sq. (cf. Laws 5.732c, 7.792b, 800d sq., Menex. 247c sq.); happy in future life, Apol. 41, Gorg. 526c, 527c, Phaedo 63, 108, 114; hate the tyrant, Rep. 8.568a; hated by multitude, Apol. 28a; to impart their good qualities, Laws 5.730e; like and friends to one another, Lysis 214c (cf. Phaedr. 255b); loved by God and like him, Laws 4.716d (cf. Phil. 39e sq., Rep. 2.383c, 10.613a, Symp. 212a, Theaet. 176b); not g. by nature, Meno 89a sq.; why they take office, Rep. 1.347; prefers exile to base

- good(ness / s) (*continued*):
 government, Laws 6.770e; should have the renown they deserve, Epis. 4.320b; rule themselves, Laws 1.626e sq., 644b; sacrifices of, acceptable to God, ib. 4.716d sq.; self-sufficient, Lysis 215a sq., Rep. 3.387d (cf. Menex. 248a); seem simple from inexperience of evil, Rep. 3.409a; sons of, not g., Laches 179b sq., 180b, Meno 93 sq., Protag. 324d sq. (cf. Laws 3.694d); unfortunate, Rep. 2.364a; = the wise, ib. 1.350b; *see also* excellence; hero(es); just-(ice); pleasure(s); right(ness / s); virtue(s)
- Gorgias: Gorg. 449a–60e; held art of persuasion superior to all others, Phil. 58a sq.; *does not claim to teach* virtue, Meno 95c; deference to opinion, Gorg. 482d, 487a (cf. 494d); definition of virtue, Meno 73c sq.; earned large sum of Athenian money, Hipp. maj. 282b; — more than any other craftsman from his art, ib. 282d; goes the round of the cities, Apol. 19e; influence at Larissa, Meno 70b; — on Meno, ib. 71c sq.; manner of answering questions, ib. 70c (cf. 76c); master of rhetoric, Symp. 198c; persuades patients to take medicine, Gorg. 450b; realized probability deserves more respect than truth, Phaedr. 267a; rhetoric, that of Nestor, ib. 261b sq.; spoke before Athenian Assembly, Hipp. maj. 282b; stays with Callicles, Gorg. 447b; has not trained Meno properly, Meno 96d; visit to Athens as envoy of Leontini, Hipp. maj. 282b; *see also* rhetoric; Sophist(s)
- Gorgons, Phaedr. 229d
- Gortyn, in Crete, colonized from G. in Peloponnesus, Laws 4.708a
- government(s): to be administered in interest of rulers? Rep. 1.338d sq., 343b sq., 345c sq. (cf. Statesm. 295e); ancient Athenian constitution, Laws 3.698b sq. (cf. Menex. 238c); art, grew up slowly, Protag. 322b sq.; difficulties of correct administration, Epis. 7.325c sq.; good, possible without laws, Statesm. 294 sq.; without knowledge, source of misery, ib. 302a; nurture of man, Menex. 238c; origin, Laws 3.676c sq.; Persian, in days of Cyrus, ib. 3.694a sq.; present, unworthy of philosophical nature, Rep. 6.497b; —, 'party ascendancies,' Laws 8.832c; science of, attained by few, Statesm. 300c sq.; voices of, Epis. 5.321d sq.
- FORMS OF: no, destroyed except by self, Laws 3.683e; disintegration in, Rep. 8.545c sq.; elements of all, combined in Spartan and Cretan, Laws 4.712d sq.; first-, second-, and third-best, ib. 5.739, 7.807b; imperfect, the five or four, Rep. 4.445c, 8.544, Statesm. 291d sq., 301 sq. (cf. Laws 4.712c); —, order in capacity for improvement, Laws 4.710e sq.; —, unwilling to accept true and scientific ruler, Statesm. 301c; peculiar barbarian, Rep. 8.544d; present, based on supremacy of certain groups, Laws 12.962d sq. (cf. 4.713a, 714e sq.); —, in evil case, Epis. 7.326a, Rep. 6.492e, 496c sq.; three, Epis. 5.321d; *see also* constitution(s); model city; polity; rule / ruling; state(s)
- grace / Graces: aid poet, Laws 3.682a; good, waits upon good disposition, Rep. 3.400d; all life and every art full of, ib. 3.401a; akin to virtue, ib. 3.401a (cf. 7.522a)
- gracefulness, Hipp. min. 374b
- grammar: Crat. 431e; 'a copulativus,' ib. 405d; in education, Euthyd. 276a sq.; invented by Theuth, Phil. 18b (cf. Phaedr. 274d); taught by Prodicus, Crat. 384b; teaches proper combination of letters, Soph. 253a; *see also* dialect; etymology
- grandeur, of soul, one of philosopher's virtues, Rep. 6.490c (cf. 6.486a, Theaet. 173c sq.)
- grapes, rules about picking, Laws 8.844e
- grasshoppers, *see* cicadas
- gratification, *see* enjoyment
- gratitude, most felt by destitute, Phaedr. 233d
- graveyards, apparitions at, Phaedo 81d
- gray, *see* dun
- grazing, cattle on neighbor's land, penalty, Laws 8.843d
- great(ness): absolute and relative, Rep. 10.602d (cf. 4.438b, 10.605b); itself, Parm. 150b sq.; men, sons of, commonly receive bad education, Laws 3.694d sq. (*see also* son(s)); and smallness, Parm. 149d sq., 161d sq., Phaedo 96d sq., 101a, 102c, Statesm. 283d sq. (cf. Rep. 5.479b); things are, by excess, Hipp. maj. 294b; *see also* bigness; largeness

great-nieces, age of Plato's, *Epis.* 13.361d

Greece / Greek(s): *Hipp. maj.* 291d; admire wealth, *Laws* 9.870a sq.; and barbarians, *ib.* 1.635b, *Rep.* 5.469b sq., 6.494c, *Statesm.* 262d; debt to Delphi and Dodona, *Phaedr.* 244b; not to be devastated in factional strife, *Rep.* 5.470 sq.; not to be enslaved by G., *ib.* 5.469b sq. (cf. *Menex.* 242d); did not exercise naked originally, *Rep.* 5.452c; family worship among, *Laws* 10.887d sq.; geographical situation favorable to attaining excellence, *Epin.* 987d; 'must have good men in it,' *Phaedo* 78a; houses, arrangement, *Protag.* 317d sq.; should learn to worship stars and planets, *Epin.* 988a; perfect borrowings from non-Greeks, *ib.* 987d; states, causes of ruin, *Laws* 1.636b, 3.684d, 5.736c, *Rep.* 8.564b sq. (cf. *Laws* 8.839); tongue, in Sicily, *Epis.* 8.353e; world, *Hipp. maj.* 291a; —, protected by Heraclid confederacy, *Laws* 3.685b sq.;

LIFE: amusements, after-dinner, *Protag.* 347c; —, of boys, *Lysis* 206e; athletes, *Rep.* 3.404a; conversation, *Symp.* 177; courts of justice, *Apol.* 34; delight in intellectual exhibitions, *ib.* 33, *Euthyd.* 274d, 303b, *Protag.* 335c; dessert, *Criti.* 115b, *Rep.* 2.372c; doorkeepers, *Protag.* 314d; drinking, *Rep.* 5.475a, *Symp.* 176, 223b sq.; female occupations, *Laws* 7.805d sq., *Lysis* 208d sq., *Rep.* 5.455c; flute girls, *Protag.* 347c, *Symp.* 176e, 212d; games, *Theaet.* 146a; holy season, *Crito* 43, *Phaedo* 58b sq.; hours of rising, *Protag.* 310a, 311a (cf. *Laws* 7.807e sq.); house of Agathon, *Symp.* 174e sq.; — Callias, *Protag.* 315d, 337d; incidents of a dinner, *Symp.* 174e sq., 212c sq., 223b sq.; intoxication during *Dionysia*, *Laws* 1.637b;

love of discourse, *Apol.* 23c, *Gorg.* 458, *Rep.* 5.450b; lovers, *Euthyd.* 273a, *Lysis* 204b, *Phaedr.* 231 sq., *Rep.* 5.474d sq.; mistress and servants, *Laws* 7.808a; naked exercises, *Rep.* 5.452; practical joking, *Euthyd.* 278c; processions, *Euthyph.* 6b, *Rep.* 1.327a; sacrifices in houses, *ib.* 1.328c (cf. *Laws* 10.909d sq.); slaves as tutors of boys, *Lysis* 223; Syracusan tables and Attic pastry, *Rep.* 3.404d; wit, *Meno* 77a; young men,

Apol. 23c (cf. *Phaedr.* 238e sq.); see also *Hellas* / *Hellenes* / *Hellenic*
greed: *Epis.* 7.335b; falsely imputed to Achilles, *Rep.* 3.390e sq.; forbidden, *ib.* 3.390e; not found in philosopher, *ib.* 6.485e; see also avarice; covetous-(ness)

green, *Tim.* 68c

grief, not to be indulged, *Laws* 5.732c, *Menex.* 247c sq., *Rep.* 3.387c sq., 10.603e–606b (cf. *Laws* 5.727c sq., 7.792b, 800d sq.); see also sorrow

guard, see bodyguard; captains of the watch; commander; commissioners, rural; mercenary soldiers

guardians, of law, proposed for Syracuse, *Epis.* 8.356d sq.; see also curators of law

— of model city: older, understanding; younger, vision, of state, *Laws* 12.964e sq.; to practice induction, *ib.* 12.965b sq. (cf. *Rep.* 6.484); selection and education of first, *Laws* 12.968c sq.; to study divinity, *ib.* 12.966c sq.; see also auditors; curators of law; magistrates; nocturnal council

— of orphans, *Laws* 10.909c, 11.922a, 924, 926c–8d; see also orphans

— of state: of ancient Attica, prototypes, *Criti.* 110d, 112d; athletes of war, *Rep.* 3.403e sq., 7.521d, 8.543b; brave, *ib.* 2.375, 3.386, 413e, 6.503e; class which possesses wisdom, *ib.* 4.428d sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.965a); divided into helpers and rulers, *Rep.* 3.414b, 5.458c (cf. 8.545d); comp. to dogs, *ib.* 2.375 sq.; have no fear of death, *ib.* 3.386 sq. (cf. 6.486a); female, *ib.* 5.456 sq., 458c sq., 468c sq., 7.540c; to form one family with citizens, *ib.* 5.463–65; not given to laughter, *ib.* 3.388e (cf. *Laws* 5.732c, 11.935b sq.); not to go to court or need medicine, *Rep.* 3.410a sq.; go to war on horseback in childhood, *ib.* 7.537a; godlike, *ib.* 2.383c; gold and silver in, *ib.* 3.415a, 416e (cf. 8.547a); not greedy, *ib.* 3.390e;

happiness of, *ib.* 4.419 sq., 5.465e sq., 7.519e (cf. 6.498c); high-spirited and gentle, *ib.* 2.375, 3.410d sq., 6.503b sq., *Tim.* 18a (cf. *Laws* 5.731b); imitate only noble characters and actions, *Rep.* 3.395c sq.; learn only Dorian and Phrygian modes and play lyre and cithara, *ib.* 3.399; live according to regimen, *ib.* 3.404; lovers of wisdom, *ib.* 2.375e sq., 6.484, 498e sq., 501, 503b,

guardians, of state (*continued*):

7.519c sq., 525b, 540a sq., 8.543a; reared amid fair surroundings, ib. 3.401b sq.; not to require gold or silver, or property of any kind, ib. 5.464b sq., 8.543b; have self-control, ib. 3.389d sq.; sober, ib. 3.398e, 403e; tested by pleasures and pains, ib. 3.413c sq. (cf. Laws 1.633d sq., Rep. 6.503a, e, 7.539e); at thirty-five to enter into active life, ib. 7.539e; way of life moderate, ib. 5.466b; not to weep, ib. 3.387c sq. (cf. Laws 5.732c, Rep. 10.603e);

THE HELPERS: athletes of war, ib. 4.422b sq. (cf. Laches 182a, Laws 7.824a, 8.830a sq.); brave, Rep. 3.416e, 4.429 sq.; have common meals and live soldier's life, ib. 3.416e; conduct in war, ib. 5.466e-71c; comp. to garrison of mercenaries, ib. 4.419 (cf. 8.543b sq.); go to war on horseback in childhood, ib. 5.466e sq.; not to require gold or silver, or property of any kind, ib. 3.416e sq., 4.419 sq., 422d; *see also* helpers; overseers; ruler(s)

Gyges, the Lydian, ring of, Rep. 2.359d sq., 10.612b

gymnasiums: at Athens, Statesm. 294d sq.; the cloister, Euthyd. 273a; masters, Protag. 326c; in model city, Laws 6.761c; superintendents, ib. 6.764c; the undressing room, Euthyd. 272e, Lysis 206e; *see also* Lyceum; palaestra; training grounds; wrestling schools

gymnastic(s): ancient forms retained, Rep. 4.424b (cf. Laws 7.796a); combined with intellectual pursuits, Rep. 7.535d, Tim. 88c sq.; excessive, enfeeble and brutalizes mind, Rep. 3.410c sq. (cf. 7.537b); exercises for infants, Laws 7.789; horse races, ib. 8.834b sq.; inferior, perilous to health, Rep. 3.404a; supposedly, intended only for body, ib. 2.376e, 3.403d, 7.521e (cf. Crito 50d, Laws 2.673a, 7.795d sq.); intended for soul, Rep. 3.410c (cf. Laws 5.743e, Protag. 326c); love of, Lysis 212d; and medicine, Gorg. 464b sq., 517e sq., Soph. 229a; and music create harmony of soul, Rep. 4.441e sq.; — studied throughout life, ib. 3.403d; origin, Laws 2.653d sq., 672c, 673d; presidents or umpires of contests, ib. 12.949a; running, ib. 8.833a sq.; simple, Rep. 3.410a sq.; states which cultivate,

accused of immorality, Laws 1.636b sq. (cf. Symp. 182c); suitable to women, Laws 8.833c sq., Rep. 5.452-57b; taught in school, Protag. 312b; time spent in, Rep. 7.537b (cf. Laws 7.810a);

TRAINING: same amount prescribed for all pupils, Statesm. 294d sq.; of boxers, Laws 8.830a sq.; conduces to temperance, ib. 8.839e; dangers of, Rep. 3.404a; not so difficult a test as severe study, ib. 7.535b; for the games, Laws 7.807c, 8.839e sq., Rep. 6.504a; *see also* athletic(s); boxers/boxing; competitions; contests; exercise(s); fencing; festival(s); games; pancratium; physical; sports; training; wrestling

gymnopaediae, at Sparta, Laws 1.633c

H

habit: in education of infants, Laws 7.792e; force of, ib. 4.708c; and nature, ib. 7.794e; and temperament, ib. 2.655e; and virtue, Rep. 7.518e, 10.619c

Hades: helmet of, Rep. 10.612b; heroes ascended from, to gods, ib. 7.521c; journey to, Phaedo 108a, Rep. 10.614c (cf. Phaedo 107d sq., 115a); Musaeus' account of, Rep. 2.363c sq.; Orpheus sent away from, Symp. 179d; place of punishment, Gorg. 525c sq., Laws 10.904d, Phaedo 108, 114, Rep. 2.363d (cf. Laws 9.870e, 881a, 12.959b sq., Rep. 10.614c sq.); why no one returns from, Crat. 403d sq.; tales of terrors, not heeded, Rep. 3.386b sq. (cf. Crat. 403a, Laws 10.904d); the true, glorious, pure, invisible, Phaedo 80d, 81a; unseen world, Gorg. 493b (cf. Crat. 403a); *see also* future life; Tartarus; world below

hail, Tim. 59e

hair: Tim. 64c, 76c sq., 91e; cut in mourning, Phaedo 89b; growth, hindered by coverings, Laws 12.942d

half, more than whole, Laws 3.690e, Rep. 5.466b; *see also* whole

hamlets, *see* villages

handicrafts: Phil. 55d sq.; 'base mechanic h.' term of reproach, Rep. 9.590c (cf. Gorg. 512c); *see also* art(s); craft(s)

hands, both, trained equally, Laws 7.794d sq.

- handsome is, that h. does, Theaet. 185e
- happiness: art, Euthyd. 289 sq.; awaits soul of good, Phaedo 81a; of citizens, Laws 5.743e; depends on education, Gorg. 470e; gained by possession of good, Symp. 204e; greatest, awarded most just, Rep. 9.580b sq. (cf. Laws 2.664c); of guardians, Rep. 4.419 sq., 5.465e sq., 7.519e (cf. 6.498c); in individual and state, Laws 8.828d sq.; and knowledge, Charm. 173 sq., Euthyd. 281; object of law, Laws 1.631b; of Olympic victors, Rep. 5.465d, 466a;
and pleasure, Gorg. 494d sq., Laws 2.662e sq., Phil. 47b; of tyrant, Rep. 9.576b sq. (cf. Epis. 3.315b); universally desired, Euthyd. 278e sq. (cf. Laws 9.870a sq.); of unjust, Gorg. 470d sq., Rep. 1.354, 8.545a (cf. Laws 2.660e sq., Rep. 2.364a); not really granted to unjust, Gorg. 470e sq., Laws 2.660e sq., 662b sq., 10.899e sq., 905b; = use of good things, Euthyd. 280b sq.; and wealth, Laws 5.743a sq., 9.870a sq.; and wisdom, Charm. 173 sq. (cf. Meno 88c); wrongly conceived by the many, Laws 2.660e sq.; *see also* bliss
- happy: life, Epis. 7.326b, 327b, 8.354c sq.; term, not applicable to rich, ib. 8.355c
- hard, *see* χαλεπόν
- hardness, Tim. 62b sq.
- Harmodius, and Aristogiton, Symp. 182c
- Harmonia, of Thebes, Phaedo 95a
- harmonies / harmony: Tim. 69b; in acquisition of wealth, Rep. 9.591d; art, Phaedr. 268d sq.; more complex, rejected, Rep. 3.399; divine, Tim. 80b; Hippias wont to discourse on, Hipp. maj. 285d; intended for soul, Tim. 47d sq. (cf. Protag. 326b, Rep. 7.531c sq.); kinds, Laches 188d; nature, Phil. 26a, Symp. 187; and pleasure, Phil. 31c sq.; principles, Hipp. min. 368d; science, to be acquired by rulers, Rep. 7.530d sq.; of soul, effected by soberness, ib. 4.430e sq. (cf. 4.443d sq., 9.591c sq.); spell, ib. 10.601b; of universe, Tim. 90d; of words and deeds, Laches 188d sq.; *see also* attunement; concord; grace / Graces; mode(s); music; pitch; scales
- harp: girls, Protag. 347c; used to imitate flute, Laws 3.700e; *see also* cithara; lute; lyre
- harsh: sound, Tim. 67c; taste, ib. 65d
- harvest, gifts of, Laws 8.844d
- hatred: bred by inequality, Epis. 7.337b; among gods, Euthyph. 6b, 7b; between tyrant and subjects, Rep. 8.567d (cf. Laws 3.697d sq., Rep. 9.576a); *see also* enmity
- 'having,' and 'possessing,' Theaet. 197b sq.
- head: Tim. 44d, 45a, 69e sq., 73e sq., 75b sq., 76c sq., 90d, 91e; not to be covered, Laws 12.942d
- headaches: charms, Charm. 155; origin, 'attributed to philosophy,' Rep. 3.407c
- healer, Dion to play the, Epis. 4.320e; *see also* doctor(s); physician(s)
- health: Tim. 82e; absolute h., Phaedo 65d; beautiful, Hipp. maj. 291d; a good, Lysis 219a; justice like, Rep. 4.444c sq.; life of, Laws 5.733e sq.; like virtue, same in all, Meno 72d; pleasures, Rep. 9.583d; secondary to virtue, ib. 9.591c
- hearing: Hipp. maj. 297e sq., 302b sq., Theaet. 156b, 182d sq., 184b sq., Tim. 47c sq., 67b sq.; composed of two elements only, Rep. 6.507c; faculty, ib. 5.477c; illusions, Theaet. 157e; inaccurate witness, Phaedo 65a; one of noblest senses, Laws 12.961d
- heart, Tim. 70b
- hearthstone, household, sacred, Laws 12.955e
- heat: Phil. 32a, d, Tim. 62a; and cold, Phaedo 103c; feeling, Theaet. 156b, 182a
- Heaven, and Earth, parents of Oceanus and Tethys, Tim. 40e
- heaven(s): a h. above the h., Phaedr. 247c sq.; bodies, aware they teach number and counting, Epin. 988b; contemplation of, ought not produce atheism, Laws 12.966e sq.; created, Tim. 39d; creation, ib. 28b sq.; listens to parent's prayers against children, Laws 11.931c; motions, not unchanging, Rep. 7.530b; one only-begotten and created, Tim. 31b, 92c; partakes of bodily form, Statesm. 269d; *see also* cosmos; god(s); stars; universe
- heavy, and light, Rep. 5.479b, 7.524a, Tim. 62c sq.
- Hecamede, Nestor's concubine, Ion 538c

- (Hecate ?), spirit of ways, *de*, *Laws* 11.914b
- Hector: meaning of name, *Crat.* 393a, 394b; slayer of Patroclus, *Laws* 12.944a; attacked by Achilles, *Apol.* 28c, *Ion* 535b, *Symp.* 179e; trailed round grave of Patroclus, *Rep.* 3.391b
- Hecuba, sorrows of, *Ion* 535b
- Hegesippus, son of Ariston, *Epis.* 2.314e
- heirs, and heiresses, *Laws* 5.740b sq., 11.923c–26d
- Helen: defamed by Stesichorus, *Phaedr.* 243a; never at Troy, *Rep.* 9.586c; *see also* Stesichorus
- Helicon: excellences, *Epis.* 13.360c; sent to Dionysius by Plato, *ib.* 13.360c
- Helios: meaning of name, *Crat.* 408e sq.; father of Phaethon, *Tim.* 22c; *see also* sun
- Hellas / Hellenes / Hellenic: administered by ancient Athenians, *Criti.* 112d sq.; and barbarian names, *Crat.* 383a, 385e, 390a sq., 409d sq.; conduct in Persian War, *Laws* 3.692d sq., 698e, *Menex.* 240b sq., 241a sq.; ignorant of mathematics, *Laws* 7.819d sq.; invaded by Atlantis, *Tim.* 24e sq.; have no knowledge of antiquity, *Tim.* 22a sq., 23b sq.; have love of knowledge, *Rep.* 4.435e; race, foreign to barbarians, *ib.* 5.470c (cf. *Laws* 1.635b, *Lysis* 210b, *Statesm.* 262d, *Theaet.* 175a); —, friendly to itself and akin, *Rep.* 5.470c; in Trojan War, *Laws* 3.682d sq.; wars among, *Menex.* 242a sq., 243b sq., 244b sq., 245a sq.; had worshiped sun, moon, stars, *Crat.* 397c (cf. *Epis.* 988a, *Laws* 7.821b sq., 822a); young, comp. to Egypt, *Tim.* 22b, 23b sq.; *see also* Greece / Greek(s)
- Hellaspont: *Rep.* 3.404c; bridge, *Laws* 3.699a; naval engagements, *Menex.* 243a
- helmsman, the good, *Epis.* 7.351d
- Helots, *Laws* 6.776c
- helpers: comp. to dogs, *Rep.* 3.416a, 4.440d, 5.451d; dist. from guardians in full sense, *ib.* 3.414b; silver in, *ib.* 3.415a; way of life, *ib.* 3.416d sq.; *see also* guardians of state, *s.v.* helpers
- Hephaestus: meaning of name, *Crat.* 404b, 407c; fettered Ares and Aphrodite, *Rep.* 3.390c; — Hera, *ib.* 2.378d (cf. *Euthyph.* 8b); founded smithy through Love, *Symp.* 197b; combat with Xanthus, *Crat.* 391e; hurled from heaven, *Rep.* 2.378d; arts of, stolen by Prometheus, *Protag.* 321d sq.; helped Athena found Athens, *Tim.* 23e (cf. *Protag.* 321d sq.); crafts given by, *Statesm.* 274c; welds pair of lovers together, *Symp.* 192d sq.; god of Attica, *Criti.* 109c; — mingling, *Phil.* 61c; patron of craftsmen, *Laws* 11.920e; improperly depicted by Homer, *Rep.* 3.389a
- Hera: meaning of name, *Crat.* 404b sq.; daughter of Cronus and Rhea, *Tim.* 41a; and Zeus, *Rep.* 2.378d, 3.390b sq.; fettered by Hephaestus, *ib.* 2.378d (cf. *Euthyph.* 8b); bereft Dionysus of wits, *Laws* 2.672b; collects alms for sons of Inachus, *Rep.* 2.381d; place, in pantheon, *Epis.* 984d (cf. *Tim.* 40d sq.); fines on celibacy, etc., dedicated to, *Laws* 6.774b sq.; followers, seek royal love, *Phaedr.* 253b
- Heraclea: *Protag.* 318b; inhabitants enslaved Mariandynians, *Laws* 6.776d; stones of (magnets), *Ion* 533d, *Tim.* 80c
- Heracles: a H. of argument, *Theaet.* 169b; 'Bravo! O H.!' *Euthyd.* 303a; brother Iphicles, and nephew Iolaus, *Euthyd.* 297c sq.; connected with Lysis' family, *Lysis* 205c; fate, *Hipp. maj.* 293a; could not fight Hydra, *Euthyd.* 297c; genealogies traced to, *Theaet.* 175a; and Geryon, *Gorg.* 484b; Pillars of, *Criti.* 108e, 114b, *Tim.* 24e, 25b; —, western extremity of Hellenic world, *Phaedo* 109b; Prodicus' eulogy, *Symp.* 177b; sons, *Laws* 3.685d; 'cannot take on two at once', *Phaedo* 89c (*see also* Heraclidae)
- Heraclidae: conquest of Peloponnesus, *Laws* 3.683c sq., 685e; expedition, vs. Argives, *Menex.* 239b; institutions of, *Laws* 3.685d, 5.736c; ruin of confederacy, *ib.* 3.686b sq.
- Heraclides, of Clazomenae, chosen general by Athenians, *Ion* 541d
- of Syracuse: *Epis.* 4.320e; escape, *ib.* 7.348b sq.; exile, *ib.* 3.318c (cf. 7.348c); went into hiding, *ib.* 7.348b; letters from, *ib.* 4.321b; Plato's regard for, *ib.* 3.319a
- Heraclitus: followers, *Theaet.* 179d sq.; philosophy appl. to names, *Crat.* 411b sq., 416b, 436e sq., 440a sq.; — sensation and perception, *Theaet.* 152e sq., 156a sq., 160d, 181d sq.; quoted, *Hipp. maj.* 289a sq.; recon-

- ciliation of opposites, Symp. 187a; thesis, 'All things are in flux,' Crat. 40rd sq., 411b sq., 440 (cf. 436e sq., Phil. 43a, Symp. 207d sq., Theaet. 160d, 177c, 179d sq., 181d sq., 183a sq.); 'sun of H.,' Rep. 6.498a
- heralds, Statesm. 260d sq., 290b; *see also* criers; envoys
- herbs, Tim. 80e
- Hercules, *see* Heracles
- herds: divided, Statesm. 263e sq.; science of rearing, ib. 261e sq., 275d sq.
- herdsman, knows how to care for cattle, Euthyph. 13b sq.
- hereditary, tendency to crime, Laws 9.856d; *see also* son(s)
- Hermaea, Lysis 206d sq., 223
- Hermes: meaning of name, Crat. 407e sq.; messenger of Zeus, Protag. 322c; father of Pan, Crat. 408b sq., Phaedr. 263d; god of ambassadors, Laws 12.941a; star sacred to, Epin. 987b, Tim. 38d
- Hermias (tyrant of Atarneus): Epis. 6.322c sq.; Plato has not met, ib. 6.323a
- Hermocrates: genius and education, Tim. 20b; promised speech, Criti. 108a
- Hermogenes, son of Hipponicus: Crat. 383 sq.; meaning of name, ib. 383b, 384c, 407e sq., 429c; present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59b
- Hermus, Rep. 8.566c
- hero(es): derivation of word, Crat. 398c sq.; children of gods, Hipp. maj. 293b; Lacedaemonian delight in genealogies of, ib. 285d; rewarded, Rep. 5.468b sq.; not lamented, ib. 3.388, 10.605d sq.; receive divine honors after death, ib. 5.468e sq. (cf. Laws 12.947e); assoc. in worship with gods and spirits, Laws 4.717b, 5.738d, 7.801e, Rep. 4.427b (cf. Laws 9.853c, 10.910a)
- Herodicus, brother of Gorgias, doctor, Gorg. 448b, 456b
- of Selymbria: first-rate Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316e; former Megarian, ib. 316e; inventor of valetudinarianism, Rep. 3.406a sq.; recommends walk to Megara, Phaedr. 227d
- Herodotus, quoted, *Historia* 1.55c, Rep. 8.566c
- heroic, foot, Rep. 3.400b; *see also* hexameter
- Hesiod: not true astronomer, Epin. 990a; and Epimenides, Laws 3.677e; fame, Tim. 21d; genealogy of gods, Crat. 396c (cf. Ion 531c, Tim. 40e); golden race of, Rep. 8.547a; not included in Ion's repertoire, Ion 531a; pleasure of meeting in world below, Apol. 41a; progeny (poems), Symp. 209d; recitation of his poems preferred by older men, Laws 2.658d; rewards of justice accord. to, Rep. 2.363b, 10.612b; Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316d; stories in, improper for children, Rep. 2.377d sq. (cf. Euthyph. 6a, Symp. 195c); use of word, 'daemons,' Crat. 397e; wandering rhapsode, Rep. 10.600d; QUOTED OR REF. TO: fr. 229, Epis. 11.359a; fr. dub. 6., Rep. 3.390e; fr. incert., Crat. 402d; *Theogony* 116 sq., Symp. 178b; 154, Rep. 2.377e; 195, Crat. 406d; 459, Rep. 2.377e; 780, Theaet. 155d; *Works and Days* 25, Lysis 215d; 38 sq., Laws 3.690e; 40 sq., ib. 3.677e, Rep. 5.466b; 111, ib. 8.547a; 121 sq., Crat. 397e, Rep. 5.468e; 233, ib. 2.363b; 254 sq., Laws 12.943e; 287 sq., ib. 4.718e sq., Rep. 2.364d; 289, Protag. 340c; 303 sq., Laws 10.901a; 309, Charm. 163b; 359, Crat. 428a; 456, Theaet. 207a
- Hestia: meaning of name, Crat. 401b sq.; stays at home while other gods go in procession, Phaedr. 247a; evidence in trials placed on altar, Laws 9.855e sq.; temples, ib. 5.745b, 8.848d
- hexameter verses, on tombstones, Laws 12.958e
- hiccups, cure, Symp. 185d sq., 189a
- Hieron, of Syracuse: and Simonides, Epis. 2.311a; subdued barbarians, ib. 7.336a
- Hieronymus, father of Hippothales, Lysis 203a, 204b
- high spirit: comb. with gentleness in guardians, Rep. 2.375c sq., 3.410d sq., 6.503b sq., Tim. 18a (cf. Laws 5.731b); in infants, Rep. 4.441a (cf. Laws 12.963); marked in northern nations, Rep. 4.435e; ELEMENT OF, IN SOUL: ib. 4.439e sq., 8.548c, 550b, 9.572a, 581d, Tim. 69d sq., 90b (cf. Laws 9.863b, Rep. 6.504a); pleasures, Rep. 9.586d sq.; predominates in timocratic state and man, ib. 8.548c, 550b (cf. 9.581a sq.); seat, above midriff, Tim. 70a; subject to rational part, Rep. 4.441e, Tim. 70a; *see also* spirit; *thumos*
- Himera, Phaedr. 244a, Protag. 335e sq.
- hipparchs, Laws 6.755c
- Hipparinus I, tyrant of Sicily: Epis. 8.353b, 354d; descendants, ib.

Hipparinus I (*continued*):

- 8.356c; father of Dion, ib. 8.355e sq.; saved Syracuse from barbarians, ib. 8.355e
- II, son of Dionysius I: Epis. 8.355a, 357c; ref. to (?), ib. 7.324a sq.; one of three kings of Syracuse, ib. 8.356a
- Aretaeus: spoken of, Epis. 7.347d (cf. 3.318a); ward of Dionysius II, ib. 7.345d
- Hippias of Elis: Phaedr. 267b; will answer all, Hipp. min. 363d sq., 373b sq. (cf. Protag. 315c); attire, Hipp. maj. 291a (cf. 294a, Hipp. min. 368b sq.); authority on stars, Hipp. maj. 285c, Hipp. min. 367e sq.; best able to be false in calculation, ib. 366e sq.; boasting, ib. 368b sq. (cf. Protag. 337d); continuous theory of reality, Hipp. maj. 301b sq.; discourse on beautiful practices for young men, ib. 286a sq., 287b; display, Hipp. min. 363 sq. (cf. Hipp. maj. 282d); Elis' best ambassador, Hipp. maj. 281a; goes round of cities, Apol. 19e, Hipp. maj. 281a sq. (cf. Protag. 337d sq.); at house of Callias, Protag. 314c;
- at Inycus, Hipp. maj. 282e, 283c, 284b; knows mind of every school of dialecticians, ib. 301d; mnemonic art, ib. 285e, Hipp. min. 368d, 369a; as money-maker, Hipp. maj. 282e (cf. 300c); offers interpretation of Simonides, Protag. 347a; omniscience, Hipp. maj. 286a, e, Hipp. min. 368b sq., Protag. 315c; poems and prose writings, Hipp. min. 368c sq.; professes to cure ignorance, Protag. 357e sq.; — impart virtue, Hipp. maj. 284a; renown, ib. 291a; at Sparta, ib. 281b, 283b, 284c, 285b sq.; suggests arbitrator of discourse, Protag. 337e sq.; has no superiors in anything, Hipp. min. 364a;
- urges Socrates and Protagoras to continue, Protag. 337c sq.; view of Trojan heroes, Hipp. min. 364c sq.; visit to Sicily, Hipp. maj. 282d sq., 283c, 284b; wisdom, ib. 281a, 283a, 289a, 290d, 291a, Hipp. min. 363a sq., 368b, 369d, 372b sq., 373b, 376c; wont to discourse on geometry and arithmetic, Hipp. maj. 285c, Hipp. min. 366c sq., 367d (cf. Protag. 318e); — letters, syllables, rhythms, harmonies, Hipp. maj. 285c; much younger than Protagoras, ib. 282e

- Hippocrates, of Cos: Protag. 311b; contends knowledge of part requires that of whole, Phaedr. 270c (cf. Charm. 156e)
- son of Apollodorus: anxious to make a name, Protag. 316c; Athenian citizen, ib. 316b; family, ib. 316b; goes with Socrates to Protagoras, ib. 314b sq.; impetuous, ib. 310c; visit to Socrates, ib. 310a sq.; youth, ib. 310e
- Hippodamia, Crat. 395d
- Hippolytus, cursed by Theseus, Laws 3.687e, 11.931b
- Hipponicus: father of Callias, Apol. 20a, Protag. 311a, 314e, 315d; — Hermogenes, Crat. 384a
- Hippothales: son of Hieronymus, Lysis 203a, 204b; lover of Lysis, ib. 204b sq., 207b, 222b; 'doting mad,' ib. 205a sq.; does not want to be seen by Lysis, ib. 207b, 210e
- hire, laws on, Laws 8.847b; *see also* wage earner(s)
- history: of Athens, Menex. 239 sq.; early Greek, Laws 3.681e sq.
- hoarfrost, Tim. 59e
- holiness / holy: Protag. 329c; absolute, Phaedo 75d; art, Euthyph. 13; — of commerce, ib. 14d sq.; and justice, ib. 12, Protag. 330 sq.; of life, citizens to share, ib. 324e sq.; men, to educate ruler, Epis. 7.335d; nature, Euthyph. 10 sq.; is one, ib. 5d; part of justice, ib. 12d sq.; = prosecuting wrongdoer, ib. 5e; saves family and state, ib. 14b; science of prayer and sacrifice, ib. 14b sq.; a service, ib. 13; and unholy, ib. 4e sq., 5d sq., 7a, 8a sq., 9, 11b; = what is pleasing to gods, ib. 7a (cf. 9, 10e sq.); *see also* good(ness / s); piety / pious
- hollows, 'we live in h. of earth,' Phaedo 109c
- Homer: Laws 9.858e, Protag. 311e, 340a; made Achilles wily? Hipp. min. 364e; allusions, Euthyph. 288b, Gorg. 516c, Ion 535b, Phaedo 95b, Rep. 8.545e, Soph. 216a, Symp. 180a, 218e, Theaet. 194c; 'banishment of H.,' Rep. 3.398a sq.; best and most divine of poets, Ion 530b, 531; cited on names, Crat. 391d sq.; seems to describe Ionian mode of life, Laws 3.680c; educator of Hellas, Rep. 10.606e; not an educator, ib. 10.600a sq., 606e sq.; not much esteemed in lifetime, ib. 10.600b sq.; fame, Tim. 21d; feeds heroes on campaigner's fare, Rep. 3.404c; not

a general, *ib.* 10.600a; 'golden rope' of, *Theaet.* 153c; 'greatest genius among our poets,' *Laws* 6.776e (cf. *Theaet.* 194e); heroes and gods in, criticized, *Rep.* 3.388c–92c; *Iliad* and *Odyssey* of, *Hipp. min.* 363b; intentions concerning his heroes, *ib.* 364c, 369c, 370d sq.; not an inventor, *Rep.* 10.600a; did not know why he was blind, *Phaedr.* 243a; knowledge of arts, *Ion* 537a sq. (cf. *Rep.* 10.598e); not a legislator, *Rep.* 10.599d sq.; like a magnetic ring, *Ion* 536a sq.; meaning, *Hipp. min.* 365e sq.; mode of narration, *Rep.* 3.392e sq.; nymphs' message to, *Phaedr.* 278c;

pleasure of meeting, in world below, *Apol.* 41a; poems, pleasing to older men, *Laws* 2.658d; principal study of *Ion*, *Ion* 531a; progeny (poems), *Symp.* 209d; not much read by Cretans, *Laws* 3.680c; rewards of justice accord to, *Rep.* 2.363b sq., 10.612b; Socrates' reverence for, *ib.* 10.595b (cf. 3.391a); Sophist in disguise, *Protag.* 316d; stories in, improper for children, *Rep.* 2.377d sq. (cf. 10.595b); subjects of his poetry, *Ion* 531c; supports theory that all is in flux, *Theaet.* 160d, 179e; — justice is a kind of stealing, *Rep.* 1.334b; first teacher and beginner of tragedy, *ib.* 10.595c, 598d (cf. *Theaet.* 152e sq.); wandering rhapsode, *Rep.* 10.600d;

ILIAD QUOTED OR REF. TO: 1.15 sq., *ib.* 3.393a sq.; 1.131, *ib.* 6.501b; 1.169 sq., *Hipp. min.* 370d; 1.225, *Rep.* 3.389e; 1.343, *Crat.* 428d; 1.590 sq., *Rep.* 2.378d; 1.599 sq., *ib.* 3.389a; 2.361, *Phaedr.* 260a; 2.408, *Symp.* 174c; 2.623, *Rep.* 6.501b; 2.813, *Crat.* 392a; 2.851, *Theaet.* 194e; 3.8, *Rep.* 3.389e; 3.109, *Crat.* 428d; 3.172, *Theaet.* 183e; 4.50 sq., *Rep.* 2.379e; 4.218, *ib.* 3.408a; 4.412, *ib.* 3.389e; 4.431, *ib.* 3.389e; 4.453, *Phil.* 62d; 5.221, *Crat.* 407d; 5.223, *Laches* 191a; 5.845, *Rep.* 10.612b; 6.211, *ib.* 8.547a, *Soph.* 268d; 6.265, *Crat.* 415a; 6.402 sq., *ib.* 392b; 7.321, *Rep.* 5.468d; 7.360, *Epis.* 7.344d; 8.14, *Phaedo* 112a; 8.19, *Theaet.* 153c; 8.105, *Crat.* 407d; 8.108, *Laches* 191b; 8.162, *Rep.* 5.468e;

9.308 sq., *Hipp. min.* 364e sq., 370a; 9.357 sq., *ib.* 370b sq.; 9.363, *Crito* 44b; 9.441, *Gorg.* 485d; 9.446

sq., *Laws* 11.931b; 9.497 sq., *Rep.* 2.364d sq.; 9.500, *Laws* 10.906e; 9.513 sq., *Rep.* 3.390e; 9.576, *ib.* 3.405e; 9.644 sq., *Crat.* 428c; 9.650 sq., *Hipp. min.* 371b sq.; 10.224, *Protag.* 348d, *Symp.* 174d; 10.482, *ib.* 179b; 11.514, *ib.* 214b; 11.624, *Rep.* 3.405e; 11.639 sq., *Ion* 538c; 11.844, *Rep.* 3.406a; 12.200 sq., *Ion* 539b sq.; 12.234, *Epis.* 7.344d; 12.311, *Rep.* 5.468e; 14.96 sq., *Laws* 4.706e; 14.201, *Theaet.* 152e (cf. *Crat.* 402b); 14.291, *Crat.* 392a; 14.294 sq., *Rep.* 3.390c; 14.302, *Theaet.* 152e (cf. *Crat.* 402b); 15.187 sq., *Gorg.* 523a; 15.262, *Symp.* 179b; 16.433 sq., *Rep.* 3.388c sq.; 16.554, *Theaet.* 194e; 16.776, *Rep.* 8.566c; 16.856 sq., *ib.* 3.386d; 17.588, *ib.* 3.411b, *Symp.* 174c;

18.23 sq., *Rep.* 3.388b; 18.54, *ib.* 3.388c; 18.84 sq., *Laws* 12.944a; 18.96 sq., *Apol.* 28d; 18.109 sq., *Phil.* 47e; 19.92 sq., *Symp.* 195d; 19.278 sq., *Rep.* 3.390e; 20.4 sq., *ib.* 2.379e; 20.64 sq., *ib.* 3.386c sq.; 20.74 sq., *Crat.* 391e; 20.216 sq., *Laws* 3.681e; 21.222 sq., *Rep.* 3.391b; 21.308, *Protag.* 340a; 22.15, *Rep.* 3.391a; 22.20, *ib.* 3.391b; 22.168 sq., *ib.* 3.388c; 22.382 sq., *ib.* 3.386e; 22.414, *ib.* 3.388b; 22.507, *Crat.* 392e; 23.100 sq., *Rep.* 3.387a; 23.103 sq., *ib.* 3.386d; 23.151, *ib.* 3.391b; 23.175 sq., *ib.* 3.391b; 23.335, *Ion* 537a sq.; 24.10 sq., *Rep.* 3.388a; 24.12 sq., *ib.* 3.388a; 24.80 sq., *Ion* 538d; 24.348, *Protag.* 309a sq.; 24.527 sq., *Rep.* 2.379d;

ODYSSEY QUOTED OR REF. TO: 1.351, *ib.* 4.424b; 3.26 sq., *Laws* 7.804a; 3.416, *Rep.* 6.501b; 4.252, *Symp.* 220c; 5.193, *Phaedr.* 266b; 8.22, *Theaet.* 183e; 8.266 sq., *Rep.* 3.390c; 9.8 sq., *ib.* 3.390b; 9.112 sq., *Laws* 3.680b; 10.279, *Protag.* 309a sq.; 10.495, *Meno* 100a, *Rep.* 3.386d; 11.305 sq., *Symp.* 190b; 11.489 sq., *Rep.* 3.386c, 7.516d; 11.569, *Gorg.* 526d; 11.576 sq., *ib.* 525e; 11.582, *Protag.* 315d; 11.601, *ib.* 315b; 12.342, *Rep.* 3.390b; 12.428, *Epis.* 7.345e; 14.234, *Theaet.* 183e; 16.121, *ib.* 170e; 17.218, *Lysis* 214a; 17.322 sq., *Laws* 6.777a; 17.347, *Charm.* 161a, *Laches* 201b; 17.383 sq., *Rep.* 3.389d; 17.485 sq., *ib.* 2.381d; 19.43, *Laws* 10.904e; 19.109 sq., *Rep.* 2.363b sq.; 19.163, *Apol.* 34d; 19.174 sq., *Laws* 1.624a sq.; 19.395, *Rep.*

Homer (*continued*):

1.334b; 19.563, Charm. 173a; 20.17 sq., Phaedo 94e, Rep. 3.390d, 4.441b; 20.351 sq., Ion 539a; 24.6 sq., Rep. 3.387a; 24.40, ib. 8.566d

Homeric apocrypha, quoted, Phaedr. 252b

Homeridae, Ion 530e, Rep. 10.599e

homicide: by alien, Laws 9.866b sq.; of alien, ib. 9.865e sq.; by beasts, ib. 9.873e; by brother or sister, ib. 9.868e; by brothers, citizens, strangers, slaves, ib. 9.869c sq.; causes, ib. 9.870a sq.; by child, ib. 9.869a sq.; in competitions, ib. 8.831a, 9.865a sq.; the disobedient, ib. 9.868a sq.; exiled, ib. 9.864e; by father or mother, ib. 9.868c sq.; of father, mother, etc., ib. 9.872d sq.; of freeman, ib. 9.865d sq.; by husband or wife, ib. 9.868e;

by inanimate objects, ib. 9.873e sq.; indirect, ib. 9.872a; the involuntary, ib. 9.865–69; justifiable, ib. 9.874b sq.; of passion, ib. 9.866d sq.; by persons unknown, ib. 9.874a sq.; with premeditation, ib. 9.867; punishment, ib. 9.871d sq.; return of, ib. 9.867d sq.; by slave, ib. 9.868b sq.; of slave, ib. 9.865c sq., 872c; slave who is, not to be sold unless crime known to purchaser, ib. 11.916c; of tribesman, ib. 9.871; voluntary, ib. 9.869e–74b

honest, *see* good(ness / s); just(ice)

honey: Tim. 60b; Plato sends two jars, to children of Dionysius' household, Epis. 13.361a

honor: beautiful, Hipp. maj. 291d; covetousness, a reproach, Rep. 1.347b; due body, Laws 5.728d sq.; due soul, ib. 5.727 sq.; where given, ib. 3.696b sq., 4.707b, 715b sq., 5.730d sq., 743e, 6.757, 11.921e sq. (cf. 5.738e); given to different classes of gods, ib. 4.717a sq.; — elders, ib. 4.721d; as inducement, Epis. 7.337c; pleasure of lover of, Rep. 9.581c sq.; and power, Epis. 7.351a sq.; soldier's wages, Laws 11.921e; *see also* respect

honorable, *see* comeliness; fair; fine; laudable

hoopoe, song, lament? Phaedo 85a

hope: comforts righteous in old age, Rep. 1.331a; consoles good man in misfortune, Laws 5.732c sq.; in future life, Epin. 973c; *see also* anticipation / anticipatory; confidence; expectation

horse(s): Lysis 211e; a beautiful, Hipp. maj. 295d; care, Euthyph. 13a sq.; competitions, Laws 6.765c; love of, Lysis 212d; racing, Criti. 117c; Laws 8.834b sq.; not much used in Crete, ib. 8.834b; well-tempered, Hipp. min. 375a; *see also* cavalry; steeds

horsemanship: art, Laches 193b (cf. Apol. 27c, Euthyph. 13a sq.); eagerly pursued in Thessaly, Hipp. maj. 284a, Meno 70a (cf. Laws 1.625d); suitable to women, Laws 7.804e sq., 813e, 834d; *see also* riding

hospices, *see* innkeeping / inns

hospitality: Laws 12.952e sq.; to strangers, enjoined by heaven, ib. 4.718a sq.; ties of, Epis. 7.328d, 333e

hostility, internal and external, dist.. Rep. 5.470b; *see also* faction; war hours, *see* seasons

house(s): arrangement, Protag. 314c sq., Symp. 174e sq.; 'h. of correction,' Laws 10.908a; country, ib. 8.848c; men's and women's apartments, Tim. 70a (cf. Protag. 347, Symp. 176e); 'h. of punishment,' Laws 10.908a; sacrifices in, Rep. 1.328c, 331d (cf. Laws 10.909d sq.); two for each household, Laws 5.745e

household: cares, Rep. 5.465c (cf. Euthyd. 306d sq.); childless, Laws 9.877e, 11.924a, 925c sq.; furnishing, manufacture, Rep. 3.401a; must rise early, Laws 7.807e sq.; and state, Statesm. 259b sq.

human: affairs, not wholly up to chance, Laws 4.709a sq.; beings, beautiful, Hipp. maj. 298a; body, growth, Laws 7.788d (*see also* bodies / body); character, differences, Rep. 6.503b sq., Statesm. 306e sq., Theaet. 144a sq.; frailty, Laws 9.854a, 875b; grandeur, despised by philosopher, Theaet. 174e; interests, unimportant, Laws 1.644d, 7.803b sq., Rep. 10.604c, Theaet. 173e (cf. Rep. 6.486a); nature, unable to do many things well, Rep. 3.395b; nothing, altogether stable, Epis. 6.323b; race, existed from immeasurable time, Laws 6.781e sq.; sacrifices, ib. 6.782c, Rep. 8.565d; LIFE: hard enough as it is, Statesm. 299e; requires empirical arts, Phil. 62b sq.; short, Rep. 10.608c (cf. Phaedo 107c); tragicomedy, Phil. 50b (*see also* life)

humors, bodily, Tim. 86e sq.

hunger: *Lysis* 220e sq., *Phil.* 31e, 34e, Rep. 4.437d sq.; inanition of body, ib. 9.585a sq.
 hunter, not wise man, *Epin.* 975c
 hunting: acquisitive art, *Soph.* 219c sq. (cf. Rep. 2.373b); divisions, *Soph.* 219e sq. (cf. *Euthyd.* 290b sq., *Laws* 7.823b); = making war on beasts, *Protag.* 322a; valuable to young, *Laws* 6.763b; *see also* chase, the; fowling
 huntsman, knows care of dogs, *Euthyph.* 13a sq.
 hurt, *see* damage(s); injury
 husbandmen / husbandry: allowed, *Laws* 5.743d (cf. 12.949e); formed separate caste in ancient Attica, *Criti.* 111e; laws, *Laws* 8.842d sq.; among nobler arts, ib. 10.889d; not science but instinct, *Epin.* 975b; of soul, *Phaedr.* 276e (cf. *Theaet.* 167b); *see also* agriculture; farmer(s) / farming
 Hydra, Heracles and, *Euthyd.* 297c
 hymn(s): to Apollo by Socrates, *Phaedo* 60d, 61b; to follow fixed type, *Laws* 7.799a sq., 801a; funeral, ib. 7.800e, 12.947b; to gods, allowed, Rep. 10.607a (cf. *Laws* 3.700a sq., 7.801e); marriage, Rep. 5.460a; *see also* chant; preludes
 Hyperboreans, *Charm.* 158b
 hypotheses / hypothesis / hypothetical: as method, *Parm.* 136a sq.; case at law, *Phaedr.* 273b sq.; of the one, *Parm.* 137b sq. (*see also* one); in sciences, Rep. 7.533c sq.; use, *Meno* 86e sq., *Phaedo* 100a, 101d; *see also* assumption

I

iambic: measure, Rep. 3.400b; poets, *Laws* 11.935e
 Iapetus, Love not older than, *Symp.* 195b
 Iatrocles, freed by Plato, *Epis.* 13.363e
 — a physician's name, *Crat.* 394c
 Iberians, given to intoxication, *Laws* 1.637d
 Ibis, bird sacred to Theuth, *Phaedr.* 274c
 Ibycus: fell in love in old age, *Parm.* 137a; quoted, *fr.* 24, *Phaedr.* 242d
 Iccus, of Tarentum: self-restraint, *Laws* 8.839e sq.; Sophist in disguise, *Protag.* 316d
 ice, *Tim.* 59e
 Ida, dwellers on slopes, *Laws* 3.681e

idea(s): absolute i., *Phaedo* 65, 74, 100b sq., *Protag.* 360c, Rep. 5.476; association, *Phaedo* 73d sq., 76a; and assumptions, Rep. 6.510b sq.; of best, *Tim.* 46d; a cause like sun, Rep. 6.508, 7.517b sq. (cf. 7.516c); cause of love, *Phaedr.* 251; causes, *Phaedo* 100; in creation of world, *Tim.* 30 sq. (cf. 37c sq.); difficulties in way of, *Phil.* 15 sq.; Erastus and Coriscus have love of, *Epis.* 6.322d; existence, *Crat.* 439c sq., *Hipp. maj.* 287c sq.; of good, apprehended by dialectician, Rep. 7.534b sq. (cf. *Phil.* 65d sq.); —, source of truth, Rep. 6.508d sq. (cf. 6.505); and immortality, *Phaedo* 76; in individuals, *Phil.* 16d sq.;
 knowledge and, *Crat.* 440c; — of, must precede particular k., *Phaedo* 75; loveliness, *Phaedr.* 250; and names, *Crat.* 389d sq.; nature, Rep. 10.596; origin of abstract, ib. 7.523 sq.; and phenomena, ib. 5.476, 6.507b sq.; prior to reality, *Phaedo* 75; progress toward, *Symp.* 211; recollection, *Meno* 81c sq., 85c sq., *Phaedo* 75, *Phaedr.* 249c sq.; require examples, *Statesm.* 277d; 'that which really is,' Rep. 6.507b; unchangeable, *Phaedo* 78; uniqueness, Rep. 10.597c sq. (cf. *Tim.* 28, 51e sq.); *see also* essence; form(s); logic; metaphysics
 ideal(ists) / s: *Soph.* 246b sq., 248a sq. (cf. *Phaedo* 100, Rep. 6.505a); use, in education, *Laws* 1.643e sq.; —, in legislation, ib. 5.746b sq.; value, Rep. 5.472b sq.; STATE: how commenced, ib. 6.501, 7.541; difficult to realize, *Laws* 4.710e sq., Rep. 5.472b sq., 6.502 (cf. *Epis.* 7.325d, 331e sq.); possible? *Laws* 5.739c sq., Rep. 5.471c sq., 473, 6.499b sq., 7.540d sq. (cf. *Laws* 4.712a, 12.968e sq., Rep. 7.520 sq.); *see also* cities / city; constitution(s); education; guardians of state; ruler(s); state(s)
 idleness: not attributable to gods, *Laws* 10.900e sq.; mother of wantonness, ib. 8.835e
 ignorance / ignorant: 'to act beneath self,' *Protag.* 358c; of beautiful in reality, prevails, *Hipp. maj.* 294d; causes misconduct, *Laws* 9.863c; complete, not so bad as misapplied knowledge, ib. 7.819a; having conceit of wisdom, ib. 9.863c, *Phil.* 49a (cf. *Apol.* 29); cultivated in beloved

- ignorance / ignorant (*continued*):
 by lover, Phaedr. 239b; of difference betw. waking and dreaming reproachable in rhetorician, ib. 277e; disease of soul, Hipp. min. 372e sq.; divisions, Soph. 229b sq.; emptiness of soul, Rep. 9.585b; evil of soul, Soph. 228c sq. (cf. Phil. 48b, Tim. 86b, 88b); and false judgment, Theaet. 199e; = false opinion in matters of great moment, Protag. 358c; no friend of wisdom, Lysis 218a;
 impossible, Euthyd. 286d sq.; involuntary, Soph. 228c, 230a; excludes knowledge, Meno 8od sq.; nature, Rep. 5.477a, 478c; and pleasure, Protag. 357; ridiculous or mischievous, Phil. 48c sq.; of self, ib. 48c sq.; self-satisfied, Symp. 204a; most shameful, Hipp. maj. 296a; = slowness of perception, Theaet. 194e; to submit to wise, Laws 3.690b; twofold, ib. 9.863c; unable to be false, Hipp. min. 366b; of virtue, punishable, Protag. 325b sq.; of world, Phaedo 89; *see also* folly
Iliad: Hipp. min. 365c, Ion 539d, Laws 2.658d; better than *Odyssey*, Hipp. min. 363b; style, illustr., Rep. 3.392e sq.; *see also* Homer; *Odyssey*
 Ilissus: appearance, Phaedr. 229b; hill of Acropolis once extended to, Criti. 112a; Socrates and Phaedrus sit beside, Phaedr. 229a sq.
 Ilithyia, women assemble in temple of, Laws 6.784a
 Ilium: Laws 3.685c, Rep. 3.393b; foundation, Laws 3.681e; *see also* Dardania; Trojan(s) / Troy
 ill health, *see* body, diseased; disease; invalids; valetudinarianism
 illegitimate children, Laws 11.930d
 illicit children, Rep. 5.461a sq.
 illness, occasion for evil, Protag. 345b
 illusions: in art, Soph. 235e sq.; of expectation, Phil. 40a; of hearing, Theaet. 157e (cf. Phaedo 65a); of pleasure, Phil. 40d, 42b sq.; of sight, Phaedo 74b, Phil. 38d, 42a, Rep. 7.523b sq., 10.602c sq., Theaet. 157e (cf. Phaedo 65a)
 image(s): Crat. 439a, Epis. 7.342b sq.; of eternal, Tim. 37d; in fulfillment of vows, Laws 10.910a; golden, at Delphi, Phaedr. 235e; of gods, Protag. 322a; made by shepherds, Phil. 38d; making, Soph. 235b sq., 260e, 264c sq., 266 sq.; at Olympia, Phaedr. 236b; and pattern, Parm. 132d sq.; or reflections of visible objects, Rep. 6.509e sq., 10.596d sq., Tim. 52c; —, proof that not-being exists, Soph. 239d sq.; *see also* copy; figures; imitation / imitative / imitators; likeness(es); manikins; statues
 imagination, *see* appearing
Imēpos, Phaedr. 251c; *see also* etymology
 imitation / imitative / imitators: Crat. 430b sq.; affects character, Laws 2.669b sq., Rep. 3.395c sq. (cf. Laws 7.798d sq.); art of, Soph. 219a; arts, Epin. 975d; —, divisions, Soph. 235d sq.; —, inferior, Rep. 10.605a sq.; concerned with irrational and idle part of soul, ib. 10.604d sq. (cf. Soph. 234a sq., 235b sq., Tim. 19d sq.); criteria, Laws 2.667d sq.; in dancing, ib. 2.655d sq., 669c, 7.798d sq., 814d sq.; forms of, Soph. 235d sq.; gestures, Crat. 423a; guided by knowledge, = mimicry by acquaintance, Soph. 267e; ignorant, Rep. 10.602a sq.; of images, ib. 10.600e sq.; kind of production, Soph. 265a;
 in language, Crat. 423, 426c sq.; in music, ib. 423d, Laws 2.655d sq., 668a sq., 7.812c (cf. 7.798d sq., 10.889d, Rep. 3.397b sq.); in painting, Criti. 107c sq. (cf. Laws 10.889d, Tim. 19b sq.); parts of, Soph. 266 sq.; and pattern, Tim. 48e; pleasure of, Laws 2.667d sq.; poetry, Rep. 10.595; in style, ib. 3.392d sq., 10.595c sq.; thrice removed from truth, ib. 10.596–97, 602c; *see also* conceit; image(s); impersonation; likeness(es); pattern(s); representation
 immortal(ity): Epis. 7.334e sq.; belief in, possessed by one who would fear God, Laws 12.967d; no boon to wicked, ib. 2.661b sq.; by children, ib. 4.721c, 6.774a, 776b, Symp. 207 sq.; 'the i. element within us,' Laws 4.714a; of fame, Symp. 208c sq.; of gods, Tim. 41a sq.; implications, Phaedo 107c; and love, Symp. 206e–209; prospect delightful to good, Apol. 40e; soul, to rule mortal, Tim. 70a;
 OF SOUL: arguments vs., Phaedo 85e sq., 87; — answered, ib. 91 sq.; arguments for, ib. 70c sq.; given by creator, Tim. 41c sq., 69c; proof, Phaedo 105 sq., Rep. 10.608c sq. (cf. 6.498c sq., Tim. 90c); and principle

- of self-motion, *Phaedr.* 245c sq. (cf. *Laws* 10.894b sq., 12.966d sq.); and recollection, *Meno* 81b sq., 85c sq., *Phaedo* 72e–76; *see also* God; soul(s)
- impartiality, and equality, not same, *Protag.* 337a
- impatience, useless, *Rep.* 10.604c
- imperishability, of soul and body, *Laws* 10.904a (cf. *Tim.* 41); *see also* indestructibility
- impersonation, of appearances, *Soph.* 267a sq.; *see also* imitation / imitative / imitators
- impetuosity, *Rep.* 6.503c (cf. *Statesm.* 307b sq., *Theaet.* 144b)
- impiety / impious: causes, *Laws* 10.899e sq.; toward gods, ib. 10.885, 907d–909c; indictments for, ib. 7.799b; law on, ib. 9.868e sq.; punishment, ib. 10.907e sq.; sacrifices of, wasted, ib. 4.716d sq.; suits for, ib. 10.910c sq.; *see also* atheism / atheists; atonement; blasphemy
- imports, and exports, laws, *Laws* 8.877b sq.
- imposture, in trade, *Laws* 11.916d sq.; *see also* deception; falsehood(s); fraud
- imprecations, not to be uttered during suit, *Laws* 12.949b (cf. 12.957b); *see also* curse; defamatory words; oaths
- impudence: *Laws* 3.701b; one of gravest evils, ib. 1.647b
- Inachus, Hera collects alms for sons of, *Rep.* 2.381d
- inanimate objects, which have caused death, *Laws* 9.873e sq.
- inanitions, of body and soul, *Rep.* 9.585a sq.
- inappropriate, the ugly =, *Hipp. maj.* 290c sq.
- incantations: *Laws* 11.933a sq.; in medicine, *Theaet.* 149c; used by begging priests and soothsayers, *Rep.* 2.364b; *see also* charms; enchantment(s); magic(ian); sorcery; spells
- incense, *Tim.* 61c; *see also* frankincense
- incest: technical, may be approved by Delphic oracle, *Rep.* 5.461e; universal horror of, *Laws* 8.838a sq.
- income tax, *see* tax(ation / es)
- incommensurable things, *Laws* 7.819e sq. (cf. *Parm.* 140b sq.)
- incompatibility, ground for divorce, *Laws* 11.929e sq.
- incontinence, in soul, *Gorg.* 493; *see also* intemperance / intemperate
- incredulity, obstacle to reform, *Laws* 8.839d
- incurable criminals: death, fitting penalty, *Laws* 9.854e; in world below, *Gorg.* 525c sq. (cf. *Phaedo* 113e, *Rep.* 10.615e); *see also* criminal(s); death; evil(s); world below
- indeliberate nature, of evil, *Laws* 5.731c (cf. *Apol.* 25e sq.); *see also* involuntary; unintentional
- indestructibility: of soul, *Phaedo* 91d, 95c; —, essential to immortality, ib. 88b; *see also* immortal(ity); imperishability; soul(s)
- indifference / indifferent: to money, in inheritors of a fortune, *Rep.* 1.330b; states, *Protag.* 351d; things, *Gorg.* 467e sq., *Lysis* 216d, 220c, 222c
- individual(s): and community, *Laws* 9.875a sq., 11.923a sq.; and the form, *Parm.* 133d sq.; inferior types of, *Rep.* 8.544e sq.; and state, *Epis.* 7.326a, 330c sq., *Laws* 3.689b sq., 5.739c sq., 8.828d sq., 9.877d, 11.925e sq., 930c, *Rep.* 2.368e sq., 4.434d sq., 441, 5.462c sq., 8.543d sq., 9.576c, 577c; and things, relative, *Crat.* 386
- indolence, evils of, *Laws* 6.779a; *see also* idleness; negligence
- induction, source of knowledge, *Laws* 12.965b sq.
- indulgence, infraction of perfect justice, *Laws* 6.757e
- inequality, the nonexistent one has, *Parm.* 161c sq.
- inexperience, in ways of wickedness, *Epis.* 6.322e
- infanticide: practiced, *Rep.* 5.460c, 461a sq.; subject to discretion of rulers, ib. 5.459e
- infantry, preferred to sailors, *Laws* 4.706c sq.
- infants: exercised, *Laws* 7.789, 790c sq.; have high spirit, but not reason, *Rep.* 4.441a sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.963e); too young to love, *Lysis* 213a; *see also* children
- inferiors, to be treated with special justice by superiors, *Laws* 6.777d sq.
- infidelity, charged vs. astronomers, *Laws* 12.967a; *see also* atheism / atheists; ungodliness / ungodly
- infinite, *Phil.* 15b sq.; *see also* unlimited
- inflammations, *Tim.* 85b sq.
- informers: *Crito* 45a; honored, *Laws* 5.730d, 742b, 11.914a (cf. 6.762d,

- informers (*continued*):
 9.872b, 10.907e, 11.917d, 932d); receive half the fine, *ib.* 5.745a, 9.868b, 11.928c; *see also* sycophants
 inheritance: Lysis 209c, Rep. 1.330b; laws, Laws 5.740b sq. (*see also* lot(s)); *see also* bequest
 iniquity, and disease, Laws 10.906c
 initiation, in mysteries: Epis. 7.333e, Phaedo 69c (cf. Meno 76e); accompanied by dancing and play, Euthyd. 277e (cf. Laws 7.815c); of Love, Symp. 210
 injury, and benefit, Hipp. maj. 284d; *see also* damage(s); detriment
 injustice: advantage, Rep. 1.343c sq.; brings no profit, Laws 2.662b sq., Rep. 9.588e sq., 10.613c sq.; = civil war in soul, *ib.* 4.444b (cf. Laws 10.906a, Soph. 228); dispraisers, lack power to practice, Rep. 2.366d; eulogists, *ib.* 2.361e, 367, 3.392b, 9.588e sq. (cf. Laws 2.662b, Rep. 8.545b, 9.588b); evil to unjust, Crito 49; = goodness of judgment, Rep. 1.348d; greater than justice, if on large enough scale, *ib.* 1.344; indeliberate, Laws 5.731c, 9.864a; and justice, *ib.* 5.730d; to perfection, Rep. 2.360e sq.; = personal profit, *ib.* 1.344; most shameful, Gorg. 477c sq.; in state, Rep. 4.434; suicidal, *ib.* 1.351c sq. (cf. Laws 10.906a); and temperance, Protag. 333b sq.; and vice, Rep. 1.348d sq.; why punished, Protag. 323e (cf. Gorg. 476d sq.); *see also* disease; evil(s); iniquity; just(ice); unjust; vice; wicked(ness); wrong
 innkeeping / inns, Laws 11.918e sq.
 innovation: causes, Laws 4.709a; in children's sports, leads to change of manners, *ib.* 7.797c; in education, dangerous, *ib.* 2.656d, 660b, Rep. 4.424b sq.; *see also* change(s); education; games; gymnastic(s); music(al); revolution
 inquiry: duty of, Meno 86b sq., Phaedo 85; ethical, accomp. by metaphysical, Epis. 7.344b; into nature of God, not impious, Laws 7.821a (cf. 12.966c sq.); necessity of, Euthyph. 9e; roused by some sense objects, Rep. 7.523b sq.; sophistical limitation of, Meno 80d sq.; into things unknown, possible, *ib.* 81d sq.
 insanity: cause of crime, Laws 9.864d; as hindrance to marriage, *ib.* 11.926b; *see also* disorder, mental; lunacy / lunatic; madman / madness
 inscriptions, *see* epitaph(s); Delphi insolence, *see* impudence; pride
 inspectors, *see* supervisors
 inspiration: Tim. 78e sq.; gods, Phaedr. 265b; of philosopher, *ib.* 249d sq.; of poet, Apol. 22c, Ion 534, Laws 3.682a, 4.719c, Meno 99d, Phaedr. 245a, 265b; of prophet, Meno 99c sq., Phaedr. 265b; of rhapsode, Ion 536, 542; of statesman, Meno 99
 instant, the, Parm. 156d sq.
 instruction, art of, Soph. 229
 instrument(s): ill use, Hipp. min. 374e sq.; of music, Hipp. maj. 295d; pleasure the, of judging, Rep. 9.582d; *see also* awl; cithara; flute; harp; lyre; piccolo; *etc.*
 integrity: acquired by habit, Phaedo 82b; social virtue, *ib.* 82b; *see also* just(ice)
 intellect(ion / ual): objects of opinion and, Rep. 7.534a (cf. 5.476d sq.); pursuits, not carried to excess, Tim. 88a; relation of, and good, Rep. 6.508b sq.; world, comp. to visible, *ib.* 6.508b sq., 7.532a; *see also* mental; mind(s); reason; understanding(s)
 intelligence / intelligible: and change, Soph. 249a sq.; contemplates true being, Phil. 59d; first of virtues, Laws 3.688a; a good, Phil. 11b sq., 66b; natural i., Epis. 7.344a; order, divisions, Rep. 6.509d sq., 7.517b sq.; prayed for, Laws 3.688a; salvation of things, *ib.* 12.961d sq.; not wholly severed from pleasure, Phil. 21b, 60e sq.; and wisdom, Laws 1.632c; *see also* mind(s); wisdom / wise
 intemperance / intemperate: life, not preferred to temperate, Gorg. 493b sq.; of love, Tim. 86c sq.; *see also* drunken(ness); incontinence; intoxication; profligate
 intentional and unintentional, in actions, Laws 9.878b; *see also* voluntary
 interchange of service, establishing principle of state, Rep. 2.369c
 intercourse: importance of acquaintance and social, Laws 6.771d sq.; or participation, defined, Soph. 248b; betw. sexes, Rep. 5.458d sq., Laws 8.835d sq., 839–41 (*see also* conversation); sexual, disgraceful and repulsive sight, Hipp. maj. 299a; —, reward of excellence, Rep. 5.460b;

unnatural, condemned, Laws 1.636c, 8.836c sq. (cf. Symp. 181)
 interest, forbidden, Laws 5.742c, 11.921d (cf. Rep. 8.566a sq.)
 intermediate states, Euthyd. 306, Phil. 32e sq., 35e sq., 43c sq., Rep. 9.583c sq. (cf. Laws 9.878b)
 interpreters: of religious law, Laws 9.865d, 12.958d, 964b; science of, Statesm. 260e; *see also* canonists; exponents
 intervals, in number series, Tim. 35c sq., 43d
 intestate, children of, Laws 11.924b sq.; *see also* orphans
 intimations: of future, Tim. 40d; of senses, imperfect, Rep. 7.523c sq.; *see also* data; thinking / thought
 intoxication: allowed only to the old, Laws 2.666b sq.; during Dionysia, ib. 1.637b; nature, ib. 1.640c sq.; among Scythians, etc., ib. 1.637d sq.; use, ib. 1.645d sq.; *see also* drinking; drunken(ness)
 intuition, Phaedo 66, 79, 83b
 invalids: Rep. 3.406b sq., 4.425e sq.; 'we are still intellectual i.,' Phaedo 90e; *see also* medicine; sick(ness); valetudinarianism
 invisible, invariable, Phaedo 79
 involuntary: deception, Laws 5.730c; nature of evil, Epis. 7.351c, Hipp. maj. 296b sq., Laws 9.860d, 864a, Protag. 345d sq., 352c sq., 355, Tim. 86e (cf. Gorg. 468, 509e, Soph. 228); AND VOLUNTARY: actions, Laws 9.860d sq.; falsehood, Hipp. min. 371e sq.; homicide, Laws 9.865-69; *see also* indeliberate; unintentional; voluntary
 Inycus (in Sicily), Hippias at, Hipp. maj. 282e, 283c, 284b
 Iolaus, and Heracles, Euthyd. 297c sq., Phaedo 89c
 Ion, of Ephesus: divine, Ion 533d sq., 542; why not chosen general, ib. 541c; inspired, ib. 536c; and Homer, ib. 530d, 533c, 536 sq.; a Proteus, ib. 541e
 — son of Apollo, Euthyd. 302c
 Ionian(s): averse to love of boys, Symp. 182b; have no family Zeus, Euthyd. 302c; life, in Homer, Laws 3.680c; mode, Laches 188d; —, rejected, Rep. 3.398e sq.; philosophers, Theaet. 179d sq.; philosophy, Soph. 242d sq.; Protagorean doctrine among, Theaet. 179d; soldiers, in Athenian service, Symp. 220c sq.

Iphicles, brother of Heracles, Euthyd. 297e
 Iris: meaning of name, Crat. 408b; daughter of Thaumias, Theaet. 155d
 iron: mingled in craftsmen and farmers, Rep. 3.415a (cf. 8.547a); not to be offered to gods, Laws 12.956a; race, Crat. 398a; superfluous for potter and weaver, Laws 3.679a
 irony, Rep. 1.337a
 irrational: lines, in geometry, Rep. 7.534d; and rational numbers, Hipp. maj. 303b
 irrigation works: in ancient Attica, Criti. 111d; in Atlantis, ib. 117a sq.; to be provided, Laws 6.761b sq.; *see also* watercourses
 Isis, Egyptian melodies compositions of, Laws 2.657b
 Islands of the Blessed, *see* Blessed, Islands of
 Ismenias, of Thebes: 'rich and powerful man,' Rep. 1.336a (cf. Meno 90a)
 Isocrates: friend of Socrates, Phaedr. 278e; Helicon, pupil of, Epis. 13.360c; Socrates prophesies of, Phaedr. 279a sq.
 Isthmian / Isthmus: ancient boundary of Attica, Criti. 110d; games, Lysis 205; —, citizens sent to, Laws 12.950e
 Italy: Epis. 7.326b; calls Charondas good legislator, Rep. 10.599e; corsairs, Laws 6.777c; letters from, Epis. 3.317b; and Sicily under one realm, ib. 7.328a; spectators judges in theaters, Laws 2.659b
 itch, Phil. 46a; *see also* scratching
 Ithaca, Ion 533c, 535c, Rep. 3.393b
 ivory: Hipp. maj. 301a; beautiful when appropriate, ib. 290d; not to be offered to gods, Laws 12.956a; Phidias used, on his Athena, Hipp. maj. 290b sq.

J

jars, image of, Gorg. 493b sq.
 jasper, adorns world above, Phaedo 110d
 jealousy: bred by prosperity, Menex. 242a; excited by love, Phaedr. 232; hateful, Laws 5.731a sq.; no place in divine choir, Phaedr. 247a (cf. Tim. 29e); *see also* emulation; envy; fear
 jesting: with slaves, unwise, Laws 6.778a; that is akin to earnest, Epis. 6.323d (cf. Laws 6.761d, 7.803c)
 joints, the, Phaedo 98d, Tim. 74a, e sq.

- joy: not to be immoderate, Laws 5.732c; as salutation, Epis. 3.315b
- judge(s): art, qualifications, Laws 2.669a sq.; athletic competitions, ib. 6.765c; capital cases, ib. 9.855c sq., 856c, 866c, 867e, 871d, 12.958c (cf. 11.916c); in cases of wounding, ib. 9.877b, 878d, 879a (cf. 9.879d sq.); — assistance not given, ib. 9.880d; — son neglecting parents, ib. 11.932c; of contests, ib. 8.833e (cf. Rep. 9.580a); court of select, Laws 11.926d, 928b, 938b, 12.946d, 948a, 956d; doctor of soul, Gorg. 478a, 480b; election, Laws 6.767d; the good, Rep. 3.409a sq.; horse races, Laws 8.834c; judges by standards of kindly lawgiver, Statesm. 305b sq.; to keep speakers to point, Laws 12.949b; lend service to legislator, ib. 11.934b; laws on, ib. 6.766d sq., 9.855c–57b, 12.957b sq.; liable to audit, ib. 6.761e; music, ib. 6.765b, 12.949a; dist. from statesman, Statesm. 305b sq.; supply omissions of legislator, Laws 11.934b; to take writings of legislator as touchstone, ib. 12.957c sq.; of theater, not to yield to clamor, ib. 2.659a; *see also* adjudicator; arbitrators; courts of law; curators of law; juries / jury; law(s); magistrates; presidents; triers
- judgment(s): conclusion of thinking, Soph. 264a; discerns betw. fear and confidence, Laws 1.644d; final, Epis. 6.335a, Gorg. 523 sq., Laws 12.959b sq., Phaedo 107d sq., 113d, Rep. 10.614c sq.; ‘golden cord’ of, Laws 1.644d sq.; and knowledge, Theaet. 187b sq.; making, mind’s occupation with things by itself, ib. 187a; nature of, ib. 189b sq.; sorest, likeness to evil, Laws 5.728b (cf. Theaet. 176e sq.); and vengeance, Laws 5.728b sq.;
- FALSE: arises in fitting together perception and thought, Theaet. 195c sq.; not interchange of pieces of knowledge, ib. 199c sq.; not misjudgment, ib. 190d sq.; nature of, ib. 193b sq.; about numbers, ib. 195e; how far possible, Soph. 264b sq., Theaet. 192 sq., 195d sq.; *see also* Hades; just(ice); opinion; punishment; thinking / thought
- judiciary, in model city, Laws 12.956b sq.; *see also* courts of law
- jugglery, Rep. 10.602d
- juices, vegetable, Tim. 60b
- juries / jury: balloting for, Laws 12.956e; not to be influenced by compassion, Apol. 35 (cf. Laws 12.949b); laws on, Laws 12.956e
- jurisdiction, in capital cases, Epis. 8.356d sq.; *see also* judge(s)
- jurymen: not to drink wine, Laws 2.674b; first duty, consider claims of pleader, Apol. 18a
- just(ice): Epis. 7.342d, Protag. 329c; absolute demands, Euthyph. 4b; acquired by instruction and taking thought, Protag. 323c; = advantage of stronger, Rep. 1.338c, 2.367c (cf. Gorg. 488c sq., Laws 4.714c); does not aim at excess, Rep. 1.349a; brings oneness of mind and love, ib. 1.351d (cf. 9.591c sq.); — prosperity and true happiness, Laws 12.945d; all citizens share in, Protag. 324e sq. (cf. Laws 6.768b); division of labor a form of, Rep. 4.433 sq. (cf. 1.332, 349 sq.); = doing one’s own business, ib. 4.433 sq., 443c sq.; and equity, Laws 6.757e; essential to states, Protag. 322d sq. (cf. Phaedo 82b); excellence or virtue of soul, Rep. 1.353e; exists somewhat in every man, Protag. 323a sq.;
- in fairest class of goods, Rep. 2.358a, 367c (cf. Euthyd. 279, Laws 1.631c); final triumph of, Rep. 9.580b sq., 10.612b sq.; found somewhat in every constitution, ib. 1.338e; given by Zeus to man, Protag. 322c, 329c; and happiness, Gorg. 470; can do no harm, Rep. 1.335; and holiness, Euthyph. 12, Protag. 330 sq.; = honor among thieves, Rep. 1.352c; humanized whole of life, Laws 11.937e; and indulgence, ib. 6.757e; and injustice, Lysis 216b; not innate or automatic, Protag. 323c; in itself, Hipp. maj. 287c, Rep. 5.479e, 6.501b, 7.517e; —, seen by soul, Phaedr. 247d; a kind of stealing, Rep. 1.334b; laborious, ib. 1.364a (cf. Laws 4.718d sq., Protag. 339, 340d); life, pleasantest and happiest, Laws 2.662d sq.; like health, Rep. 4.444c sq.; matter of appearance, ib. 2.365;
- natural j., Gorg. 483–84c, 488b sq., 492, Laws 10.890a (cf. 3.690b); nature and origin of, Rep. 2.358e sq.; specially necessary toward slaves and inferiors, Laws 6.777d sq.; a part of virtue, Meno 73b sq., 78e sq. (cf. Rep. 1.350); to perfection, Rep. 2.360e sq.; Plato seeks to follow,

Epis. 7.329a; poets on, **Rep.** 2.363 sq., 365e; and politics, **Gorg.** 464b sq.; popular definitions, **Crat.** 413; power or knowledge? **Hipp. min.** 375d sq.; praised for effects only, **Rep.** 2.362e sq., 366e; more precious than gold, **ib.** 1.336e; and profitable, **Laws** 2.662c; more profitable than injustice, **Rep.** 4.445a sq., 9.589 sq.; renders benefits and harms to friends and enemies, **ib.** 1.332 sq., 336a; and respect for others, essential to citizenship, **Protag.** 322d; —, given to all alike, **ib.** 3.22c sq.; result of compact, **Rep.** 2.359a; and reverence, **Epis.** 6.323b;

specific virtue of man, **Rep.** 1.335c; in state, **ib.** 2.370, 4.433 sq.; in states and individuals, **Epis.** 7.335e sq., **Rep.** 4.435 sq., 441 sq.; 'a most sublime simplicity,' **ib.** 1.348d; superior to injustice, **ib.** 9.589 sq.; = telling truth and returning what one has received, **ib.** 1.331b sq.; universal j., **Phaedo** 67b; and unjust, opposition dimly discerned, **Laws** 2.663c sq.; useful in war and peace, **Rep.** 1.333; takes vengeance on wicked, **Epin.** 988e; 'virgin daughter of conscience,' **Laws** 12.943e; and virtue, **Rep.** 1.348c sq.; and wisdom, **Symp.** 209a; = wisdom and virtue, **Rep.** 1.351; worthy of honor, **Laws** 5.730d;

MAN / MEN: attains harmony of soul, **Rep.** 4.443d sq.; especially careful toward inferiors, **Laws** 6.777d sq.; at disadvantage compared with unjust, **Rep.** 1.343d sq.; friends of God, **Gorg.** 507e, **Laws** 4.716d, **Phil.** 39e sq., **Rep.** 10.612e sq.; gentle, **Gorg.** 516c; happy, **Laws** 2.660e, **Rep.** 1.354, 9.580b sq.; and unjust, at heart the same, **ib.** 2.360b sq.; *see also* courts of law; good(ness / s); integrity; judgment(s); lawful; rectitude; right(ness / s); righteousness; temperance / temperate; uprightness

K

κένωσις, *see* inanitions

kidneys, **Tim.** 91a

kindred: honor, **Laws** 5.729c; marriages, **ib.** 11.924e

kinds: **Soph.** 254b sq.; difficulty of division by forms, **ib.** 267d (cf. **Phil.** 18e); not rightly dist. by ancients, **Soph.** 267d; division into, **ib.** 253b

sq.; *see also* class(es); elements; genus

κίνησις, *see* logic

King, the Great: **Apol.** 40e, **Euthyd.** 274a, **Gorg.** 470e, 524e, **Lysis** 209d, **Menex.** 241d, **Meno** 78d, **Soph.** 230d (cf. **Menex.** 241e); fish ponds, **Statesm.** 264c; **Philaedes** has been at court, **Epis.** 13.363b; trappings, **Rep.** 8.553c

king(s / ship): of all, **Epis.** 2.312e sq. (cf. **Rep.** 10.597e); of ancient **Attica**, **Menex.** 238d; art, **Statesm.** 276b sq., 289c–93, 295b, 300e sq., 304 sq., 308c sq., 309b–11; sometimes bought and sold, **Rep.** 8.544d; of **Egypt**, priests, **Statesm.** 290d sq.; folly common among, **Laws** 3.691a; of **Persia**, **ib.** 3.694a sq.; and philosophers, **Rep.** 5.473c sq. (cf. 6.487e, 498e sq., 501e sq., 7.540, 8.543a, 9.592); can be philosophers, **ib.** 6.502a sq.; pleasures, comp. with those of tyrant, **ib.** 9.587 sq.; in primitive society, **Laws** 3.680e sq.;

science, **Statesm.** 260c sq.; and shepherd, **ib.** 261d, 276a sq. (cf. **Laws** 5.735b sq., **Theaet.** 174d); of **Sparta**, **Epis.** 8.356b, **Laws** 3.691d sq. (cf. 3.696a); and statesman, **Statesm.** 258e sq.; of **Thrace**, **Charm.** 156d sq.; three, for **Syracuse**, **Epis.** 8.355e sq. (cf. 8.356d); tyranny to be transformed into, **ib.** 8.354a sq. (cf. 3.315d, 319d); and tyrant, **Statesm.** 301b sq., 302d sq.; of universe, **Laws** 10.904a; *see also* monarchy; royalty; ruler(s)

kinship, determination of, **Rep.** 5.461b sq.

kinsmen: decide about disinheritance of a son, **Laws** 11.929b sq.; duties toward orphans, **ib.** 6.766c, 11.924b–25c; indignities inflicted by, on old age, **Rep.** 1.329d; not to be judges, **Laws** 9.879a; prosecute for murder, **ib.** 9.866b, 868b sq., 871b sq., 873e; wars among, **Menex.** 244a

kisses, reward of brave warrior, **Rep.** 5.468c

κιθάρα, *see* cithara; harp; lute; lyre

know(ing): and being known, **Soph.** 248d sq.; and having knowledge, **Theaet.** 197a sq.; and not k., **ib.** 196e; = retaining knowledge acquired, **Phaedo** 75d; 'K. thyself,' **Charm.** 164d sq., **Laws** 11.923a, **Phaedr.** 230a, **Phil.** 48c, **Protag.** 343b (cf. **Epis.** 7.341b, **Hipp. maj.** 290e)

knowledge: of absolute ideas, *Phaedo* 75 (cf. *Parm.* 133b sq., 135a); abstract and relative, *Charm.* 170; and account, *Theaet.* 208b sq.; and belief, *ib.* 201b sq.; dist. from belief, *Gorg.* 454d sq.; beneficial or harmful in effect, *Protag.* 313e; conceit of, *Apol.* 22, 29, *Laws* 3.701a, 5.727b, 7.32a sq., *Lysis* 210d, *Phaedr.* 237c, *Soph.* 230; and courage, *Laches* 193, 197 sq., *Protag.* 350, 359c sq., *Rep.* 4.429 sq. (cf. *Gorg.* 491b sq., 495c sq., *Laws* 12.963e); craftsman's, honest and straightforward, *Laws* 11.921b; creates trust, *Lysis* 209c sq., 210; and cunning, *Menex.* 246e; to decide a question, *Laches* 184d sq.; deprivation of, the only real evil, *Protag.* 345b; and description, *Theaet.* 202b sq.; desire of, in soul, *Tim.* 90b sq.; differs in purity, *Phil.* 57b; difficulty of, *Crat.* 384a; which is divine only, ridiculous, *Phil.* 62b; of divinity, noble, *Laws* 12.966c sq.; divisions of, *Phil.* 55d, *Statesm.* 259d sq.; and doing well, *Euthyd.* 281b; and existence, *Rep.* 5.477a; and friendship, *Lysis* 210d; not given by names, *Crat.* 436c sq., 440; how far given by senses, *Phaedo* 65e, 75, *Theaet.* 184b sq. (cf. *Rep.* 7.529); gives right of command, *Theaet.* 170b, 178; of gods, unattainable, *Crat.* 400d, 425c, *Criti.* 107b sq., *Rep.* 2.365e (cf. *Parm.* 134d sq.); of good, implies that of bad, *Ion* 531d sq. (cf. *Rep.* 1.334); and happiness, *Charm.* 173 sq., *Euthyd.* 281; highest, idea of good, *Rep.* 7.514 sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.965d sq.); hindered by body, *Phaedo* 65 sq.; = k. of ideas, *Rep.* 6.484b sq.; more important than food, *Protag.* 314a sq.; most important, to distinguish good life from bad, *Rep.* 10.618c; in itself, *Parm.* 134; —, possessed by a god, *ib.* 134c sq.; and judgment, *Theaet.* 187b sq.; above law, *Laws* 9.875c (cf. *Statesm.* 293c sq.); love of, in Hellenes, *Rep.* 4.435e; is many, *Phil.* 13e sq.; and mimicry, *Soph.* 267b sq.; nature of, *Epis.* 7.342 sq., *Rep.* 5.477 sq.; necessary to proper enumeration of virtue, *Epin.* 978b; — right actions, *Meno* 97 sq.; nourishes soul, *Protag.* 313c sq.; object of philosopher's desire, *Rep.* 6.485b; objects of, *Epis.* 7.342 sq.; of the one, *Rep.* 5.479; the only

good, *Euthyd.* 292b; and opinion, *Meno* 97–99, *Rep.* 5.476d–78, 6.508d, 510a (cf. *Phaedr.* 247d sq.); and oratory, *Phaedr.* 262; origin, *Tim.* 37c; = perception, *Theaet.* 151e sq., 160c sq., 163 sq., 179c, 182e, 183c; or pleasure, which is the good? *Rep.* 6.505b sq.; and power, *Hipp. maj.* 296b sq., *Hipp. min.* 366 (cf. *Protag.* 350e sq.); = power of division and composition, *Phil.* 17b; most powerful element in life, *Protag.* 352d; previous to birth, *Phaedo* 75; process of recollection, *Meno* 81c sq., 98a, *Phaedo* 92 (cf. *Laws* 5.732b sq.); pure, after death, *Phaedo* 66e sq.; received directly into soul, *Protag.* 314b; recovered by recollection, *Phil.* 34c; = reflecting about sensations, *Theaet.* 186; risk of buying, *Protag.* 314c sq.; = sciences, *Theaet.* 146d; of self, proper study of man, *Phaedr.* 230a; —, not same as knowing what you know and do not know, *Charm.* 169e sq.; and sight, *Theaet.* 163b sq., 165b (cf. *Phil.* 38c sq.); source, *Phaedr.* 247; — of true pleasure and good, *Protag.* 356 sq.;

threefold, *Laws* 10.895d; and true belief, *Epin.* 978b; = true belief with an account, *Theaet.* 201b sq.; as true judgment, *ib.* 187b sq.; unity of, *Soph.* 257c (cf. *Phaedo* 101); universal, of Sophists, *Soph.* 233 sq. (cf. *Euthyd.* 293e sq.); to use as well as make, *Euthyd.* 289; and use of good things, *ib.* 281; veritable, of being that veritably is, *Phaedr.* 247e sq.; and virtue, *Meno* 87b–89d, *Protag.* 356 sq. (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 294a); and wisdom, *Rep.* 4.428b sq. (cf. *Laws* 3.689c sq.); *see also* learn(ing); science(s); studies / study; understanding(s); wisdom / wise

knowledgeable man, friend and kindred of all, *Lysis* 210d
knucklebones, *Lysis* 206e
Κρόνος, *see* Cronus; dotard
κύβεια / κύβοι, *see* dice

L

labor, division of, *Rep.* 2.370, 374, 3.394e sq., 397e, 4.423d, 433a sq., 435b, 441e, 443c sq., 5.453b (cf. *Laws* 8.846d sq.); *see also* toil; work
laborers: free, *Euthyph.* 4c; killed by neglect, *ib.* 4c sq.

- Lacedaemon / Lacedaemonian(s):** early history of, Laws 3.682e, 683c sq.; betrayed Asiatic Greeks, Menex. 245b; attempts to subject other Hellenes, ib. 244c sq.; most ancient of monarchies, Laws 4.712e; at Battle of Plataea, Laches 191b sq., Menex. 241c; came to Marathon day too late, Laws 3.698e, Menex. 240c; defenders of Hellas, Laws 3.692d sq.; driven by Athenians from sea, Menex. 246a; surrendered to Athenians at Sphagia, ib. 242c; at Tanagra, ib. 242a;
- double line of kings, Laws 3.691d sq.; ephors, ib. 4.712d; gerousia, ib. 3.692a; owes good order to Lycurgus, Rep. 10.599d sq.; **CONSTITUTION:** balance of powers in, Laws 3.691d sq.; combines elements of all forms of government, ib. 4.712d sq.; designed for war, ib. 1.626c, 628e (cf. Laches 183a); has certain moderation, Laws 3.693e; **LAWS:** derived by Lycurgus from Apollo, ib. 1.624a, 632d; closely related to Cretan, ib. 3.683a; do not make citizens equally brave against pleasure and pain, ib. 1.634a sq.; do not permit intensest pleasures, ib. 1.635b sq., 636e sq.; not criticized by young, ib. 1.634d sq.; concerning love of boys, ib. 8.836b;
- common meals, ib. 1.633a, 6.780b sq., 8.842b; *crypteia*, ib. 1.633c; education in, Hipp. maj. 284b sq., 285a; equality of society among, Laws 3.696a; first after Cretans to exercise naked, Rep. 5.452c (cf. Theaet. 162b, 169b); games in honor of Dioscuri, Laws 7.796b; girls take part in physical training, ib. 7.806a; immoral effect of physical exercises at, ib. 1.636b sq.; license of women among, ib. 6.780e sq.; mode of life among women, ib. 7.806a sq.;
- power of tradition at, Hipp. maj. 284b sq.; conservative in music, Laws 2.660b; endurance of pain, ib. 1.633b sq.; estimation of gymnastics, ib. 2.673b sq.; reputed most law-abiding of states, Hipp. maj. 285b; taciturnity, Laws 1.641e; consider chase a training for war, ib. 1.633b; fencing masters do not visit, Laches 183b (cf. Hipp. maj. 283b sq.); superior to all other men in war, Laws 1.638a; take greatest interest in war of all Hellenes, Laches 183a; have no interest in science, Hipp. maj. 285e sq.; Hippias failure at, ib. 283b sq.; Hippias storyteller to, ib. 285e sq.; many, 'do not even know how to count,' ib. 285c; use of the word, *Σοῦς*, Crat. 412b; *see also* Laconia(n); pro-Spartans; Sparta / Spartan(s)
- Laches: Laches 190d sq.; with Socrates at Delium, 181b (cf. 188e, 189b, Symp. 221a sq.); a public man, Laches 180b, 187a; feeling about discussions, ib. 188c sq.; on fighting in armor, ib. 182d sq.; wealth, ib. 186c
- Lachesis: first of Fates, Laws 12.960c; 'maiden daughter of Necessity,' her speech, Rep. 10.617d sq.; apportions a genius to each soul, ib. 10.620e; sings of things that were, ib. 10.617c
- Laconia(n): ephors, Laws 3.692a; incessantly at war, ib. 3.686b; kings, Epis. 8.356b; taciturnity, Laws 4.721e; treatment of Helots, ib. 6.776c
- Laconizers, *see* pro-Spartans
- ladle, the appropriate, Hipp. maj. 290d sq.
- Laius, Laws 8.836d
- Lamachus, Athenian general, Laches 197c
- lamb, sign of golden, Statesm. 268e
- lameness, Hipp. min. 374c sq.
- lamentation / laments: Phil. 50b sq.; to be checked, Rep. 3.387b sq. (cf. Laws 7.792b, 12.949b); over dead, Rep. 3.387c sq.; discouraged in guardians, ib. 3.387c sq. (cf. Laws 7.792b, 800d sq., Rep. 10.603e); division of music, Laws 3.700b; mingled pain and pleasure, Phil. 47e; at sacrifices, Laws 7.800c sq.; *see also* dirges; grief; mourners / mourning; sorrow; tears
- Lamiscus, of Tarentum, envoy to Dionysius, Epis. 7.350a
- Lamprus, inferior music master, Menex. 236a
- Lampsacus, Ion 530c
- land: devastation of Greek, not to be allowed, Rep. 5.470 sq.; difficulty of legislating about division of, Laws 3.684d sq.; —, redistributing, ib. 3.684d sq., 5.736c sq.; distribution of, ib. 5.737c–40, 745b sq.; partition of, hinted at by would-be tyrant, Rep. 8.566a (cf. 8.566e); not to be sold or bought, Laws 5.741b sq.; *see also* model city; property
- landmarks, laws about, Laws 8.842e sq.

- language: altered by time, Crat. 418b sq., 421d; analysis, ib. 421c sq., Soph. 261e sq.; —, complete, impossible, Crat. 425c; ancient framers, ib. 425a; artificial, unbecoming old man, Apol. 17c; of courts, ib. 17c sq.; of deaf and dumb, Crat. 422e; distinctions, Laws 12.944b sq.; —, invented by Prodicus, Charm. 163d, Euthyd. 277e, Laches 197d, Meno 75c, Protag. 337a sq., 340a, 358a, d; greatness of subject, Crat. 427e; inadequate, Epis. 7.342e; invention of, Protag. 322a; origin, Crat. 425–26; parts of speech, Soph. 261e sq.; primary parts of words, Crat. 422d sq.; proper use, Theaet. 165a, 168b sq., 184c, 196e; scientific construction, Crat. 424e sq.; *see also* etymology; letter(s); speech(es); syllables
- Laodamas, of Thasos, Epis. 11.358d
- Laomedon, king of Troy, Epis. 12.359d
- largeness, absolute and relative, Parm. 131c sq.; *see also* great(ness)
- Larissa: men, given to philosophy, Meno 70b; road to, ib. 97a
- lathes, Epis. 7.342c, 343a
- laudable, the, matter of convention, Laws 10.889e (cf. 12.957b)
- laughter: not allowed in guardians, Rep. 3.388e (cf. Laws 5.732c, 11.935b sq.); not to be represented in gods, Rep. 3.388e sq.
- laurel: in Syracusan gardens, Epis. 2.313a; wreath, worn by auditors, Laws 12.947a
- lava, Phaedo 111e, 113b
- law(s): aim at virtue only, Laws 3.693b sq., 12.963a; — to make men happy, ib. 1.631b; ally of all classes, Rep. 9.590e; ancient, often excellent, Laws 8.843e sq.; arise from convention among mankind, ib. 10.889e sq., Rep. 2.359a; of Atlantis, Criti. 119 sq.; beautiful l., Hipp. maj. 295d, 295b sq.; of Boeotia, favor lover of boys, Symp. 182b; 'canons' and 'melodies,' Laws 7.799e sq.; at Carthage, on drinking, ib. 2.674a; cause of, Rep. 3.405a sq.; how far to be changed, Laws 6.769c sq., 772a sq., Statesm. 295c sq.; cannot comprehend all particulars, ib. 294 sq., 295a sq., 299d sq.; to be comprehended by citizens, Laws 12.951b; of Crete, ib. 1.625 sq., 631b sq., 633e sq.; and customs, corrupted at Athens, Epis. 7.325d; defined, Laws 1.644d; definite, ib. 4.719d sq.; detrimental unless rulers also excellent, ib. 6.751b sq.; divide goods into three classes, ib. 3.697a; divinest of things that are, Epin. 986c; and education, Laws 2.659d sq.; of Egypt, like those of ancient Attica, Tim. 24a sq.; of Elis, favor lover of boys, Symp. 182b; enforced by example of rulers, Laws 4.711c; equality under, Epis. 7.336d, 337a sq.; given in error, Rep. 3.399e; god of sober men, Epis. 8.354e; and good, Hipp. maj. 284d sq.; when 'good,' Theaet. 177c sq.; guardians of, proposed for Syracuse, Epis. 8.356d sq.; the 'hallowed and golden cord,' Laws 1.645a; inferior to knowledge, ib. 9.875c; inscribed on columns, Criti. 119c sq. (cf. Laws 11.917e sq.); — tablets, Statesm. 298d; knowledge of, most valuable, Laws 12.957d; of Lacedaemon, ib. 1.626c (cf. Hipp. maj. 283e sq.); have longer or shorter form, Laws 4.720e sq.; made by weak vs. strong, Gorg. 483b sq., 488d sq.; on maintenance of children of citizens slain in battle, Menex. 248e sq.; not men, should rule, Epis. 7.334c sq. (cf. Statesm. 294 sq.); and music, Laws 7.799e sq. (cf. 3.700b); of nature, Tim. 83e; —, Pindar on natural justice, Gorg. 484b, 488b, Laws 3.690b, 4.714e (cf. 10.890a); necessity of, ib. 9.875a sq.; need test of practice, ib. 6.769d, 772a sq., 8.846c; and 'nomes,' ib. 4.722d (cf. 6.772e, Rep. 7.532a); obedience, Laws 4.715c sq., 5.729d, 6.762e; of Persia, ib. 3.695c sq.; plead their cause vs. Socrates, Crito 50 sq.; powerful in next world, ib. 54; and prelude, Laws 4.722d sq., 6.772e, 9.870d, 880a, 10.887a sq. (cf. 4.718b sq.); proper tests of, ib. 1.638a sq.; for punishment, not education, Apol. 26a; purpose of, Laws 9.880d sq.; regard only interest of existing constitution, ib. 4.714c; — virtue as whole and not a fragment only, ib. 1.630e, 4.705d; may require indispensable minimum, ib. 9.859a; rightful lord and sovereign of men, Epis. 8.354c; for sake of best, Laws 1.628c; in second-best constitution, obeyed by all, Statesm. 297d–300c; more severe on voluntary crimes, Hipp. min. 372a; service of, the s. of heaven, Laws 6.762e; in some states, capital

- causes not decided in one day, *Apol.* 37a; sovereignty of, salvation of society, *Laws* 4.715d; on special subjects of little use, *ib.* 7.788b sq., *Rep.* 4.425 sq. (cf. *Statesm.* 295a sq.); species of written composition, *Phaedr.* 257e sq., 278c (cf. *Laws* 9.858c sq., 12.957c sq.); supervisors of, *Laws* 12.951d sq.; supreme, *Epis.* 8.355e; teachers of youth, *Apol.* 24d (cf. *Protag.* 326d); should they threaten or persuade? *Laws* 9.859a, 10.890b sq. (cf. 4.718c sq.);
- unheeded in democracies, *Rep.* 8.563d; unknown in primitive society, *Laws* 3.680a; unwritten in ancient times, *ib.* 3.680a, 7.793a sq., *Statesm.* 295a; useless without authority, *Epis.* 11.359a; value of, when written, *Laws* 10.890e; virtue in highest honor in states with good, *Hipp. maj.* 284a; of wine party, *Laws* 2.671c sq., 673e sq.; work of perfect, to make men hate iniquity, *ib.* 9.862d; young compelled to learn, *Protag.* 326c; — not to criticize, *Laws* 1.634d sq.; *see also* canons; curators of law; custom; enactments; legislation; legislator(s); nome; model city; right(ness / s)
- law courts, *see* courts of law
- lawful: and beneficial, *Hipp. maj.* 284e sq.; conventional theory of, *Theaet.* 172a, 177c sq.
- lawgiver(s): to adopt and consecrate melodies, *Laws* 2.657b; council of, proposed, *Epis.* 7.337b sq.; to forge true convictions in citizens, *Statesm.* 309c sq.; to order state accord, to wisdom, sobriety of spirit, righteousness, *Laws* 1.631d sq.; qualifications of, *Epis.* 7.337b sq.; to teach citizens to resist pleasure and pain, *Laws* 1.634 sq.; *see also* legislator(s)
- lawlessness: begins in music, *Laws* 3.701a sq., *Rep.* 4.424d sq.; caused by an evil spirit, *Epis.* 7.336b; produced by pleasure and pain, *ib.* 3.315c; *see also* anarchy; license
- Laws*: Clinias took notes during, *Epin.* 980d; a collection of materials for legislation, *Laws* 9.858b; constitution in, second-best, *ib.* 5.739e, 7.807b; ref. to, *Epin.* 979b, 980c sq.; standard of supervisor of education, *Laws* 7.811d; a tale, *ib.* 6.752a
- lawsuits: almost unknown, *Laws* 5.743c; unknown, *Rep.* 5.464d sq.
- lawyer(s): *Theaet.* 172d–75d; flourish with luxury, *Rep.* 3.405a sq.; *see also* advocate(s)
- learn(ing): dist. from belief, *Gorg.* 454e; double sense of word, *Euthyd.* 278a; love of, in rational element of soul, *Rep.* 9.581b; lovers of, have native supreme authority, *Epin.* 989c sq.; —, true, rare, *ib.* 989c; movement of soul, *Theaet.* 153b; pleasure of, *Laws* 2.667c, *Phil.* 52a sq. (cf. *Rep.* 6.486c, 9.581b sq., 586e); and recollection, *Meno* 81d sq., *Phaedo* 73, 75e sq.; *see a'so* know(ing); knowledge; thinking / thought
- Lechaeum, Battle, Athenians defeated, *Menex.* 245e
- lecture, for general public, *Epis.* 7.341d (cf. 7.344d)
- legislation: aim, *Laws* 6.770b sq. (cf. 3.693b sq.); conditions, *ib.* 4.709d sq.; early, simple, *ib.* 3.684c sq. (cf. 9.853c); imperfections in, *ib.* 6.769c sq., 772a sq., 9.875e sq.; cannot include minutiae, *ib.* 7.788b sq., 807e, *Rep.* 4.425 sq. (cf. *Statesm.* 295a sq.); necessity of permanence, *Laws* 7.797d sq.; never thoroughly worked out, *ib.* 9.857c; order of, *ib.* 4.721a; origin, *ib.* 3.680a sq.; principle, *Statesm.* 297d sq.; requires help of God, *Rep.* 4.425e; sometimes thought wholly a work of art, *Laws* 10.889d; standards of, *ib.* 8.841b; subdivision of politics, *Gorg.* 464b sq.; *see also* enactments; law(s)
- legislator(s): adopt and consecrate melodies, *Laws* 2.660a sq.; aims, *ib.* 12.962d sq.; — at advantage, *Theaet.* 177e (cf. *Laws* 3.693b sq.); — at principal good of state, *Hipp. maj.* 284d; — at unity in state, *Rep.* 5.462a sq.; — at virtue, though under different names, *Laws* 3.693b sq. (cf. 3.701d, 4.706a, 6.770b sq., 8.835c sq., 12.963a); ancient, had no difficulty about land or debts, *ib.* 3.684d sq., 5.736c; —, gave laws to sons of gods, *ib.* 9.853c; asks indulgence if he demands impossibilities, *ib.* 11.925e sq.; to avail himself of common fame, *ib.* 8.838e (cf. 9.870d sq., 872e sq., 11.913c, 927a); and breeder of animals, *ib.* 5.735b sq.; his censure, worse penalty than most grievous fine, *ib.* 11.926d (cf. 7.823c); concedes some what to custom, *ib.* 12.959e; more concerned with goodness than wealth, *ib.* 5.742d sq.; to control

legislator(s) (*continued*):

private life of citizens, *ib.* 6.780a (cf. 7.790b);

to be definite in enactments, *ib.* 4.719d sq. (cf. 6.769d, 10.885a, 11.916e); to determine honor paid to each virtue, *ib.* 3.696e sq.; and draftsman, *ib.* 11.934c; to eradicate unwisdom from state, *ib.* 3.688e; not expected to try impossibilities, *ib.* 5.742e; to express approbation and reprobation in matters not reached by law, *ib.* 7.823a; to give laws for wine party, *ib.* 2.671c; to give wealth last place in state, *ib.* 3.697b (cf. 3.679b sq., 4.705b, 706a, 5.742d sq., 743e, 9.870a sq.); giver of names, *Crat.* 389, 390a sq., 393e, 404b, 408a, 414b, 427c, 429a sq., 431e, 436b sq., 437e (cf. 417b);

to inculcate reverence for antiquity, *Laws* 7.798b; indulges in fiction for good end, *ib.* 2.663d (cf. *Rep.* 3.389b sq., 414b sq., 5.459c sq.); to insist just life is pleasantest, *Laws* 2.663b sq.; to instruct in religion, *ib.* 10.888d sq.; not to interfere with established religious rites, *ib.* 5.738b sq. (cf. *Epin.* 985c sq., *Laws* 6.759b, 8.848d); to know figures, *ib.* 5.737e, 747a; leaves correction of his work to curators of law, *ib.* 6.769c sq., 772a sq., 779c (cf. 7.816c, 8.846c, 9.875e sq., 11.934b, 12.956e sq.); leaves some things for courts to determine, *ib.* 9.875e sq.; like other professionals, requires favorable conditions, *ib.* 4.709d;

to make his work perfect and self-consistent, *ib.* 5.746c (cf. 7.823a); needs disciplined autocrat, *ib.* 4.710d (cf. 5.735d, 739a); not to neglect regulation of women, *ib.* 7.805a sq., 806c; his object, not war, but peace, *ib.* 1.628c sq., 630d sq.; orders whole state accord. to wisdom, temperance, justice, *ib.* 3.688a sq.; and painter, *ib.* 6.769b sq.; past, too soft, *ib.* 11.922e; to pay great attention to education, *ib.* 6.766a; and physician, *ib.* 4.720, *Statesm.* 295b sq.; to prevent citizens from quarreling, *Laws* 5.737a sq. (cf. 9.862c); to regard, not people's wishes, but their true interests, *ib.* 3.684c, 11.922e, 923b (cf. *Statesm.* 293c sq.); not to regard class interests, *Laws* 6.757d; cannot regulate minutiae, *ib.* 7.788b sq., 807e, *Rep.* 4.425 sq. (cf. *Statesm.*

295a sq.); rival of poet, *Laws* 7.817b sq.;

to secure balance of power in state, *ib.* 3.691d sq., 693b; to teach citizens to resist pleasure and pain, *ib.* 1.647c sq.; to use persuasion as well as force, *ib.* 4.718c sq., 10.890b sq. (cf. 9.859a, 10.885e, 11.928a); uses old laws, *ib.* 8.843e sq.; to view whole of virtue, and not merely try to supply a want, *ib.* 1.630e; wishes subjects receptive of virtue, *ib.* 4.718c (cf. 6.770b sq., *Statesm.* 309c sq.); writings of (laws), *Laws* 9.858c sq. (cf. *Epis.* 7.344d); —, preferred to compositions of poets, *Laws* 9.858c sq., 12.957d (cf. 7.811c sq., 12.964c, *Phaedr.* 278c sq., *Symp.* 209e); *see also* lawgiver(s); politician(s); statesman(ship) / statesmen

leisure, free man's life of, *Laws* 7.806d sq., *Theaet.* 172d

λειτουργία, *see* ceremonials / ceremonies

Lenaea, festival, *Protag.* 327d

Leochares (sculptor), workshop, *Epis.* 13.361a

Leon, of Salamis, *Apol.* 32c sq. (cf. *Epis.* 7.324e)

Leontini: *Apol.* 19e; assisted by Athens, *Menex.* 243a; Gorgias ablest statesman of, *Hipp. maj.* 282b

Leontius, and the corpses, *Rep.* 4.439e sq.

leprosy, *Tim.* 85a

Leptines, brother of Dionysius I, allud. to, *Epis.* 7.332a

— of Syracuse: brings image of Apollo to Dionysius II, *Epis.* 13.361a; creditor of Dionysius, *ib.* 13.361b, 362b, 363d (cf. 13.363c)

Lesbian, dialect, *Protag.* 341c, 346e

less: and greater, *Rep.* 4.438b, 10.602d; and more, *Phil.* 24 sq., 52c

Lesser Hippias, allud. to (?), *Hipp. maj.* 286b

Lethe (river), *Rep.* 10.621c

Leto, or Letho, so called from her gentle nature, *Crat.* 406a

letter(s) (of alphabet): *Crat.* 423e sq., 431d sq., 432e sq., 434a sq.; α, expressive of size, *ib.* 427c; changes, *ib.* 399a sq., 418b sq.; classification, *ib.* 424c sq.; *Phil.* 17b, 18b sq.; combination, analogous to predication, *Soph.* 253a sq.; δ, expressive of rest, *Crat.* 427b; γ, *ib.* 427b; η, expressive of length, *ib.* 427c; *Hippias* wont to discourse on, *Hipp. maj.*

- 285d; ι, imitative of motion, Crat. 426e; image of large and small, Rep. 2.368d (cf. 3.402b); insertion, Crat. 414c sq., 417b, Phaedr. 244c sq.; invented by Theuth, Phil. 18b;
- λ, expressive of smoothness, Crat. 427b, 434c; how learned, Statesm. 277e sq.; meaning of, illustr., Crat. 426d sq.; ν, ib. 427b sq.; names, generally different from λ. themselves, ib. 393d; ο, expressive of roundness, ib. 427c; φ, ψ, ib. 427a; ρ, expressive of motion, ib. 426c sq., 434c; σ, ib. 427a, 434c; and syllables, Theaet. 202e sq.; τ, expressive of rest, Crat. 427b; taught in school, Protag. 312b; time spent in learning, Laws 7.810a; with which universe is spelled out, Statesm. 278c; ξ, Crat. 427a; *see also* alphabet; names; orthography
- , Plato instructs Dionysius to burn, Epis. 2.314c; reading of Plato's, a contract, ib. 6.323c sq.
- Leucippe, mother of Clito, Criti. 113d
- Leucolophides, father of Adimantus, Protag. 315e
- levies, tax, in war, Laws 12.949d
- libations, Criti. 120a, Laws 7.807a (cf. Phaedo 117b)
- liberality, virtue of philosopher, Phaedo 114e, Rep. 6.486a
- liberty: and anarchy, Epis. 8.354d sq.; easily becomes anarchy, Laws 3.701b; under best system of laws, = Dion's political ideal, Epis. 7.324b, 336a (cf. 7.351a sq.); mark of democracy, Rep. 8.557b sq., 561b–63 (cf. Laws 12.962e); necessary in state, Laws 3.697c sq.; passion for, Epis. 8.354d; of speech, at Athens, Protag. 319d; *see also* freedom
- Libya: Criti. 108e, Tim. 25a sq.; Ammon god of, Statesm. 257b
- license: begins in music, Laws 3.701a sq.; in democracies, Rep. 8.562d sq.; of Spartan women, Laws 1.637c, 6.780e sq.; *see also* lawlessness
- licentiousness, *see* promiscuity
- Licymnius, his words, Phaedr. 267c
- lie(s): gods not to be represented as telling, Rep. 2.382; hateful to philosopher, ib. 6.490b; impossible, Euthyd. 283e sq.; 'one noble λ.', Rep. 3.414b; of poets, ib. 3.408b sq. (cf. Laws 12.941b, Rep. 10.597e sq.); rulers may, ib. 3.389b sq., 5.459c sq. (cf. Laws 2.663d sq., Rep. 3.414b sq.); *see also* falsehood(s)
- life: 'a λ. for a λ.', Laws 9.870e, 872e sq.; according to nature, ib. 10.890a (cf. Gorg. 483–84c); beautiful λ. = beauty, Hipp. maj. 291d sq.; no boon to sinner, Laws 9.862e; changes in us during, Symp. 207d sq. (cf. Laws 7.788d, 11.929c); of citizens, Laws 7.806d sq.; in days of Cronus, Statesm. 271b sq.; after death, Epin. 992b sq.; in early state, Rep. 2.372; four kinds, Laws 5.733; guided by harmony and rhythm, ib. 2.655 sq.; hard enough as it is, Statesm. 299e (cf. Laws 11.937d); hardships, Epin. 973c sq.;
- of intelligence, Phil. 60e sq.; intolerable without virtue, Rep. 4.445a sq.; just, pleasantest, Laws 2.662d sq.; just, or unjust, which is better? Rep. 1.347e sq.; loses zest in old age, ib. 1.329a; man's, belongs to gods, Phaedo 62; measured, dear to God, Laws 4.716c (cf. Rep. 10.612e sq.); mixed, Phil. 22a sq., 27d, 61b sq.; necessities of, Rep. 2.369d, 373a; needs empirical arts, Phil. 62; noblest, pleasantest, Laws 5.732e sq.; nothing in, worthy of concern, Rep. 10.604c (cf. Laws 1.644d sq., 7.803b sq., 804b, Rep. 6.486a);
- of peace, and that of war, Laws 1.628c sq., 7.803d; of philosophy, and that of covetousness, Phaedr. 256c (cf. Theaet. 172c sq.); pleasant and painless, end of moral activity, Protag. 358b; of pleasure, Phil. 20e sq., 60d sq.; not always preferable to death, Apol. 28b, 38e, Gorg. 511e sq., 522e, Laws 8.828d, 831a (cf. 12.944d sq.); prime of, Rep. 5.460e; primitive, Laws 3.677b sq., Statesm. 274b sq.; and the real. Soph. 249a; and reason, Phil. 21d sq.; rhythm and harmonious adjustment essential to, Protag. 326b; right road in, the intermediate, Laws 7.792c sq. (cf. 5.728e sq., Rep. 10.619a); rules of, Hipp. maj. 286b; 'seas of λ.', Phaedo 85c (cf. Laws 7.803b);
- shortness of, Rep. 10.608c (cf. Phaedo 107c); three sorts, Phil. 43c sq., Rep. 9.581c sq.; tragicomedy, Phil. 50b; true way of, Gorg. 527, Laws 7.803c sq. (cf. Hipp. maj. 304b sq.); unexamined, not worth living, Apol. 38a; valuable only when good, Crito 48b, Laws 2.661b sq., 4.707d (cf. 5.727d, Rep. 4.445a sq.); of virtue, toilsome, Laws

life (*continued*):

- 7.807d (cf. 4.718d sq., Protag. 340d, Rep. 2.364d); of women, to resemble that of men, Laws 7.804e sq., Rep. 5.451d sq.; *see also* future life; man / men
- light: Rep. 6.507e sq.; 'pillars of 1.' ib. 10.616b sq.; *see also* color(s); sight; vision(s)
- and heavy, Rep. 5.479b, 7.524a, Tim. 62c sq.
- lightning, Laws 9.873e
- Ligurians, musical people, Phaedr. 237a
- like: 1. to 1., Gorg. 510b, Laws 8.837a, Lysis 214a sq., 219b, Rep. 1.329a (cf. Lysis 218b, Rep. 4.425c, Symp. 195b); and congenial, diff., Lysis 222c; friend or enemy of the, ib. 214 sq.; and the one, Parm. 139e sq., 147c sq., 158e sq., 161b sq.; and unlike, ib. 127e, 129a sq.
- likely, the, Tim. 29c; *see also* probability
- likeness(es): Parm. 131a, 132d sq., 133d, 140e; no, of highest class of existents, Statesm. 286a; making, Soph. 235d sq., 264c sq., 266d; and unlikeness, Parm. 129a sq., Theaet. 186a; *see also* image(s); imitation / imitative / imitators; resemblance; similarities / similarity
- liking, often criterion of excellence, Laws 2.655e
- limbs, the, Phaedo 98d, Tim. 44e sq.
- limit(ed): Phil. 26, 30b sq.; comprises what admits of measure, ib. 25; time, in disputes about property, Laws 12.954c sq.; and unlimited, Phil. 23c, 31 sq.; *see also* finite
- Lindus, Protag. 343a
- liquid, and fusile, Tim. 58d sq.
- literature, *see* tale(s)
- litigation, love of, shameful, Rep. 3.405b sq. (cf. Laws 5.743c, 11.938b, Theaet. 172e); *see also* lawsuits
- liturgies, *see* ceremonials / ceremonies
- liver, the, Tim. 71b
- living: creature, = single form begotten by simple complex of soul and body, Epin. 981a; and dead, Hipp. maj. 282a; men, not to be praised, Laws 7.802a; *see also* animal(s)
- locality, influence on bodies and minds, Laws 5.747d
- Locri: conquered by Syracuse, Laws 1.638b; laws famous, ib. 1.638b, Tim. 20a; young men of, Epis. 13.360a

locusts, *see* cicadas

- logic: categories, Laws 10.895c sq.; classification, Statesm. 262b sq.; contrariety and negation, Soph. 257b sq.; definition and division, Phaedr. 277b; definitions difficult to obtain, Meno 71e sq., 75 (cf. Euthyph. 10 sq.); — to use no term still in question, Meno 79d; distinction of names and verbs, Soph. 261e sq.; — of species, Statesm. 285b; division and generalization, Phaedr. 265 sq.; essence and accidents dist., Soph. 247b sq. (cf. Lysis 217c sq., Rep. 5.454b sq.); — and attribute dist., Euthyph. 11a; essential opposite, Phaedo 102e; *κίνησις*, Soph. 254d; method of residues, Rep. 4.427e–33; nature of opposition, Protag. 331d sq., Rep. 4.436b sq.; opposites exclude each other, Phaedo 104; *ποιότης*, Theaet. 182; *πῶσον*, Soph. 245d; predication, ib. 251; *πρός τι*, Rep. 4.437c sq.; quality and relation, ib. 4.437; *στάσις*, Soph. 254d; *see also* dialectic(al); metaphysics
- λογισμός, *see* calculation; judgment(s)
- λογιστικός, *see* counting; reason
- λόγος, *see* account; argument(s); description; dialectic(al); discourse; reason; tales
- longing: mingled pain and pleasure, Phil. 47e; and union, Laws 6.776a; *see also* desire(s)
- loquacity, Soph. 225d
- lordship, *see* dynasty
- lore, Hippias mastered antiquarian, to please Spartans, Hipp. maj. 285e
- lot(s): election by, Laws 6.759c; —, mark of democracy, Rep. 8.557a; = favor of heaven and fortune, Laws 3.690c (cf. 6.757e, 759c); use of, ib. 9.856d, 12.946b, Rep. 5.460a, 461e, Tim. 18e; OF CITIZENS: always to remain same, Laws 5.740b sq., 741b, 744e, 6.754e sq., 9.855a, 856d, 857a, 877d, 11.923d sq.; equal for all, ib. 5.745e; *see also* allotments; election; ephorate; land; property
- lotus-eaters, Rep. 8.560c
- Love: son of Resource and Need, Symp. 203b sq.; a great god, Phaedr. 242d sq., Symp. 178a, 201e; not a god, ib. 202c sq.; oldest of gods, ib. 178a, 180b; youngest and loveliest of gods, ib. 195; nature, ib. 195a sq., 201e sq.; virtue and valor, ib. 196; daintiness, ib. 195c sq.; poet, ib. 196e; qualities, ib. 203; tyrant, Rep.

9.573b sq.; cannot be evil, *Phaedr.* 242e;
 ancient source of our highest good, *Symp.* 178c; two kinds, *dist.*, *ib.* 187e; and divination, *ib.* 188b sq.; and seasons, *ib.* 188a sq.; master of all arts and source of peace, *ib.* 197; patron of gymnastic and agnomic arts, *ib.* 186e sq.; likely to beget staunch friendship and fellowship, *ib.* 182c; never to be withstood, *ib.* 193b; neglected by man, *ib.* 189c sq.; — by poets, *ib.* 177a sq.; Socrates prays to, *Phaedr.* 257a; *see also* Eros
 love: *Phil.* 50c; advantages of passionate, *Phaedr.* 244–57; — unimpassioned, *ib.* 231–34, 237–41; and affection, *Laws* 8.837; *Agathon* on, *Symp.* 194e–97; of *Alcibiades* for *Socrates*, *ib.* 215 sq.; *Aristophanes* on, *ib.* 189b–93; of beautiful, *Rep.* 3.401c sq.; neither beautiful nor ugly, *Symp.* 202; birth of, *ib.* 203b sq.; blindness, *Phaedr.* 233; bodily, and true, *Rep.* 3.403a sq.; of body and of soul, *Laws* 8.837c, *Phaedo* 68b; of boys, *Laws* 1.636b sq., *Symp.* 181e, 182d–84; = to bring forth upon the beautiful, *ib.* 206b sq.; not to be confused with beloved, *ib.* 204b; in creative minds, *ib.* 209;
 = desire of good, *ib.* 204e sq., 206a sq.; desires what it lacks, *ib.* 200 sq.; — of healthy and diseased l., *dist.*, *ib.* 186; drive toward bodily beauty, *Phaedr.* 238c; earthly, of women as of boys, *Symp.* 181b; —, seeks only fruition, *ib.* 181b; *Erastus* and *Coriscus* have, of ideas, *Epis.* 6.322d; *Eryximachus* on, *Symp.* 185e–88; excites jealousy, *Phaedr.* 232; of father and mother, *Lysis* 207d sq.; fickle, *Phaedr.* 234; a folly, *ib.* 231e; in general, and l. of wisdom, *Rep.* 5.474c sq.; a great spirit, *Symp.* 202e; of health and possessions, *Phaedr.* 240; heavenly, *Symp.* 185b sq.; — and common, *ib.* 180c sq.; of honor, mark of Spartans, *Rep.* 8.545a; — of timocratic state and man, *ib.* 8.545a sq.;
 and immortality, *Symp.* 206e–209; implies justice, *Rep.* 1.351d sq.; and knowledge of beauty, *Symp.* 210; leads to universal beauty, *ib.* 211; mad master, *Rep.* 1.329c; madness, *Phaedr.* 265a; — of, a blessing, *ib.* 245b sq.; —, true nature of, *ib.* 251–56; of male and female, vulgar,

Symp. 181b; mingled pain and pleasure, *Phil.* 47e, *Tim.* 42a; nature of, *Phaedr.* 237; noble, knows not evils of passionate, *ib.* 243c; the one thing *Socrates* understands, *Symp.* 177d (cf. *Phaedr.* 257a); origin, *Symp.* 191 sq.; l. only a part of l., *ib.* 205; passionate, leads to loss of character, *Phaedr.* 239; *Pausanias* on, *Symp.* 180c–85d; *Phaedrus* on, *ib.* 178–80; reconciliation of healthy and diseased, in medicine, *ib.* 186; —, in music, *ib.* 187;
 sexual, *Tim.* 86c sq., 91a sq.; *Socrates* on, *Symp.* 201c–12c; species of hunting, *Soph.* 222e (cf. *Laws* 7.823b); stronger than death in *Achilles*, *Symp.* 179e; three kinds, *Laws* 8.837 sq.; makes universe one and at peace, *Soph.* 243a; unnatural, condemned, *Laws* 1.636c sq., 8.836c sq. (cf. *Symp.* 181); virtuous service in, honorable, *Symp.* 184; is of whole, not part, *Rep.* 5.474c sq., 6.485b;
 AND FRIENDSHIP: f. has an alternate end, *Lysis* 219; better than gold of *Darius*, *ib.* 211e sq.; f. defined, *ib.* 218b sq.; distinguished, *ib.* 212d, *Phaedr.* 233c sq.; friends must be useful, *Lysis* 210, 215; betw. indifferent and good, *ib.* 216d sq.; betw. likes, *ib.* 214; is of natural or congenial, *ib.* 221e sq.; nature of f., *ib.* 212 sq.; poets on f., *ib.* 214a; betw. unlikes, *ib.* 215 sq.; *see also* desire(s); friendship
 lover(s): how to address beloved, *Lysis* 210e; anger of, *Euthyd.* 283e; in arms would overcome world, *Symp.* 179a; of beautiful sights and sound, *Rep.* 5.480 (cf. 5.476b); blind about beloved, *Laws* 5.731e; of boys, *Symp.* 181d; desire unity, *ib.* 191 sq.; earthly, brought Love into disrepute, *ib.* 182a; —, character, *ib.* 183e; elderly, intolerable, *Phaedr.* 240; euphemisms of, *Rep.* 5.474d sq.; familiarities betw., *ib.* 3.403b; fickleness, *Phaedr.* 231; forms beloved, *ib.* 253b sq.; of honor, *Rep.* 5.475a sq., 6.485b; mirror of beloved, *Phaedr.* 255d; and nonlover, *ib.* 256e;
 passionate, changeable, *ib.* 241; perjuries of, *Phil.* 65c, *Symp.* 183b; praises, *Lysis* 205; promises, *Phaedr.* 240e sq.; the ridiculous, *Lysis* 204 sq.; seeks a beloved like god he once followed, *Phaedr.* 252c sq. (cf. *Symp.*

- lover(s) (*continued*):
 180a); selfishness, Phaedr. 232b sq., 239 sq.; of spectacles, Rep. 5.475d sq., 479a; symptoms, Phaedr. 251 sq.; true, seeks divine beauty, ib. 249e; ways of, Lysis 204 sq., Symp. 183a; of wine, Rep. 5.475a; of wisdom, not wise, Lysis 218a; not to write poetry, ib. 205d sq.; yielding to, when moral or immoral, Symp. 184 sq.
- loyalty: part of genuine philosophy, Epis. 10.358c; in peril, Laws 1.630a sq.
- Lucifer, and Hermes (stars), Tim. 38d (cf. Epin. 987b, Laws 7.821c)
- lunacy / lunatic: different kinds, Laws 11.934d; kept at home, ib. 11.934c; in parent, ib. 11.928e, 929d sq.; *see also* madman / madness
- lungs, Tim. 70c sq., 78c, 84d, 91a
- lust, conquest of, Laws 8.840b sq.
- lustrations, *see* washings
- lute, playing, Hipp. min. 375b
- luxury: begets cowardice, Rep. 9.590b; cause of disease, ib. 3.404e sq.; does not make citizen happy, ib. 4.420d sq.; opposed to government stability, Epis. 7.326c sq.; rots soul, Laws 11.919b; Sicilian, Epis. 7.326c sq., 327b; in state, Rep. 2.372e sq.; *see also* spoiling
- Lycabettus, formerly adjacent to Acropolis, Criti. 112a
- Lycean Zeus, shrine, Rep. 8.565d
- Lyceum: Euthyph. 2a, Lysis 203a sq., Symp. 223d; resort of talkers, Euthyd. 271a, 273a; scene of *Euthydemus*, ib. 272d sq. (cf. 303b)
- Lycon, represents orators vs. Socrates, Apol. 24a, 36b
- Lycophron, his talents surpassed by Dionysius', Epis. 2.314d
- Lycurgus: Spartan lawgiver, Laws 1.630d (cf. Epis. 8.354b); laws, derived from Apollo, Laws 1.632d (cf. 1.624a); —, 'offspring,' Symp. 209d; author of Spartan greatness, Rep. 10.599d sq.; obtained immortality of authorship, Phaedr. 258b (cf. Laws 9.858e); 'will look primitive,' Epis. 4.320d
- Lydian(s): Statesm. 262e; mode, Laches 188d; —, rejected, Rep. 3.398e sq.; throne, obtained by ancestor of Gyges, ib. 2.359d sq.
- lye, *see* soda
- lying, *see* lie(s)
- Lynceus, Epis. 7.344a
- lyre: Hipp. maj. 289d; a beautiful, ib. 288c; ill use of, Hipp. min. 374e; instrument of Apollo, Rep. 3.399d. maker, Crat. 390b; mode of playing, Laws 7.794e (cf. Lysis 209b); —, taught in schools, Laws 7.809e sq. (cf. Protag. 326a sq.); player, Crat. 390b; playing, Phil. 56a; —, seeks pleasure only, Gorg. 501e sq.; used in contests, ib. 501e (cf. Rep. 3.399d); *see also* cithara; harp; lute
- lyric: poetry, in education, Laws 7.812b sq., Protag. 326b; POETS: not allowed to ridicule any citizen, Laws 11.935e; and bacchantes, Ion 534; contests of, Laws 2.658b; *see also* poetry; poets
- Lysanias, father of Cephalus, Rep. 1.330b
- of Sphettus, father of Aeschines, Apol. 33e
- Lysias: son of Cephalus, Phaedr. 227a sq., Rep. 1.328b; brother of Polemarchus, ib. 1.328b; ablest writer of day, Phaedr. 228a, 234c sq.; attacked as 'speech writer,' ib. 257c; speech, ib. 231–34; —, criticized, ib. 235 sq., 263d sq. (cf. 257b, 269d, 272c, 277a, d, 278b sq.); inferior to Isocrates, ib. 279a; message of nymphs to, ib. 278b sq.; Socrates prophesies of, ib. 279a sq.
- Lysiclides, disposition, Epis. 2.315a
- Lysimachus, father of Aristides the elder, Gorg. 526b, Meno 94a
- son of Aristides the elder: Laches 189c sq.; father of Aristides the younger, ib. 179a, Theaet. 151a; not equal to father, Laches 179c, Meno 94a (cf. Theaet. 151a); fellow demesman of Socrates, Laches 180c; friend of Sophroniscus, ib. 180d, 187d)
- Lysis, father of Democrates, Lysis 205c
- son of Democrates: Lysis 207d sq., 211a sq., 213d sq.; beloved of Hippothales, ib. 204c; descended from gods, ib. 205c; eager, ib. 213d; friend of Menexenus, ib. 206d, 207c sq., 212a; life as a boy, ib. 207d sq., 211a, 212a sq.; unmatched in face or form, ib. 207a

M

- Macareus, his incest, Laws 8.838c
- Macedonia, Gorg. 470d, 471c; *see also* Archelaus; Perdiccas

- Machaon**, the wounded, attended by Hecamede, Ion 538c
- madman / madness**: Tim. 86b sq.; argument vs. truth of perception, Theaet. 157e; arms not returned to, Rep. 1.331c; divine, a blessing, Phaedr. 244; not necessarily evil, ib. 244 sq.; fancies, Rep. 9.573c; four forms, Phaedr. 244 sq., 265b; gods who preside over different kinds, ib. 265b; of love, ib. 245b sq., 265a; in a parent, Laws 11.929d sq.; sometimes penalty of ancient crime, ib. 9.854b; philosophic, Phaedr. 249d; and prophecy (manic / mantic), ib. 244c sq.; *see also* deficiency, mental; folly; insanity; lunacy / lunatic
- magic(ian)**: Laws 11.933a sq.; to conjure away fears of death, Phaedo 78a; *see also* witchcraft
- magistracies**, given to possessors of true wisdom, Laws 3.689d
- magistrates**, in model city: auditors of, Laws 12.945b–48b; not to drink wine during year of office, ib. 2.674a; duties, ib. 6.754d sq.; election, ib. 6.753b sq.; eponymous, ib. 6.785a (cf. 12.947a sq.); and judges, ib. 6.767a; lists of, ib. 6.785a; to keep watch over young, ib. 8.836a; offenses of, ib. 8.846b; offices for, ib. 6.778c; to register property, ib. 5.745a; select, ib. 9.855c; selection of, ib. 6.751; to supply omissions of legislator, ib. 9.875e sq.; *see also* curators of law; judge(s); office / officials; public officials; ruler(s)
- magnanimity**, *see* grandeur of soul; magnificence; nobility
- Magnesia**, locus of model city: Laws 9.860e, 11.919d, 12.946b, 969a; local deities, to be honored, ib. 8.848d; *see also* colony
- magnet** ('stone of Heraclea'), Ion 533d sq., Tim. 80c
- magnificence**, one of philosopher's virtues, Rep. 6.494b; *see also* grandeur of soul
- magnitude**, absolute, Phaedo 100b
- maiden**: a beautiful, Hipp. maj. 287e sq. (cf. 297c); her beauty relative, ib. 288e sq.; and the pot, ib. 289a (cf. 293c)
- majority opinion**, not regarded, Laches 184
- maker / making**: and cause identical, Phil. 26e; and doing, dist., Charm. 163, Euthyd. 284b sq.; of names, legislator the, Crat. 389; not so good a judge as user, ib. 390b sq., Phaedr. 274e, Rep. 10.601c sq.
- malice**, mingled pain and pleasure, Phil. 47e, 48b, 49c sq.
- man / men**: most abject of creatures, Laws 7.814b; do not readily accept laws at first, ib. 6.752; analogy of, and animals, Rep. 5.459a sq. (cf. Laws 5.735b sq.); only animal to perceive order, Laws 2.654a, 665a; ape, compared to a god, Hipp. maj. 289b; alone believes in gods, Protag. 322a; the one best, Crito 47d sq., Epis. 11.359b, Gorg. 490a, Laws 2.659a, Statesm. 301a sq.; best, needs no law, Laws 9.875c (cf. Symp. 181e); blame others and not themselves, Laws 5.727b (cf. Rep. 10.619c); born of earth, Statesm. 269b; not born for self alone, Epis. 9.358a sq.;
- change much during life, Symp. 207d sq. (cf. Laws 11.929c); changeable, though no mean animal, Epis. 13.360d sq.; chattel of gods, Laws 10.902b, 906a, Phaedo 62b sq.; can choose own destiny, Rep. 10.617e, 619c; clothes make the, Hipp. maj. 294a; commits any meanness for wealth, Laws 8.831d; have common emotion, Gorg. 481c; conflict of good and evil in, Laws 1.626d sq.; not readily convinced of truth, ib. 2.663e; creation, Menex. 237e, Protag. 321c sq., Tim. 41d sq., 69c; after deluge, Laws 3.677b sq.; all a bit deranged, ib. 11.929d; desire their wishes, wise or foolish, fulfilled, ib. 3.687c sq.; do not particularly desire virtue, ib. 4.718d sq.; unmeasured in desires, ib. 11.918d; not to display excessive joy or grief, ib. 5.732c; of divine kinship, ib. 10.899d, good, Protag. 322a;
- early, Laws 3.677b sq., Symp. 189d sq. (cf. Statesm. 274b sq.); without education, most savage, Laws 6.766a (cf. 11.935a); elderly, play at modeling state, ib. 4.712b; every, his own dearest friend, ib. 9.873c; existed from immeasurable time, ib. 6.781e sq.; full of expectations, Phil. 39e sq.; not to fear study of divinity, Epin. 988a; feeble, Phaedo 107b, 109e; first step, makes rest right, Laws 6.775e; to follow higher instincts, Tim. 90a sq.; cannot follow two callings, Laws 8.846d. Rep. 2.370b sq.; god to animals,

man / men (*continued*):

Statesm. 271e; god-fearing, Laws 10.902b (cf. Menex. 237d, Tim. 41e); not generally very good or bad, Phaedo 89e sq. (cf. Crat. 386);

happiest, who has no evil in soul, Gorg. 478d; -haters, chorus of, in Pherecrates' play, Protag. 327d; to honor own soul next to gods, Laws 5.727a; hunting of, ib. 7.823b, Soph. 222b sq.; ignorant about gods, Crat. 400d, 425c (cf. Criti. 107b sq., Epin. 985d, Parm. 134d, Rep. 2.365e); generally ignorant of really beautiful, Hipp. maj. 294d; ludicrously ignorant of arithmetic, Laws 7.819d; image and likeness of God, Rep. 6.501b (cf. Laws 4.716d, Phaedr. 248a, Theaet. 176b sq.); not immortal, Epis. 7.334e; partaker of immortality and coeval with time, Laws 4.721b sq. (cf. Symp. 208d sq.); inclined to tears, Laws 7.791e; influenced by climate, ib. 5.747d; good judges of virtue though not virtuous, ib. 12.950b; not willingly just, Rep. 2.366d; justice and respect for others, given by Zeus, Protag. 322c; alone has justice and religion, Menex. 237d; without law, worse than beasts, Laws 9.875a (cf. Protag. 322d); limited, Protag. 344; look at neighbors and not at selves, Laches 200b;

made for universe, Laws 10.903c; 'master of self,' Gorg. 491d sq., Rep. 4.430e sq. (cf. Laws 1.626d sq., 645a, 8.839e sq., 10.904c, Phaedr. 236e sq., 256); 'measure of all things,' Crat. 386a sq., Theaet. 152a, 160d, 161c sq., 166d, 167d sq., 170, 178b, 183b (cf. Laws 4.716c); mutually interested in each other's virtue, Protag. 327b; nature of, Epis. 7.334e sq.; —, and women, Rep. 5.453–55; real nature of, Symp. 189d sq.; needs knowledge of self, Phaedr. 230a; to obey and follow God, Laws 4.716a; of old, nearer gods than ourselves, Phil. 16c (cf. Laws 12.948b, Statesm. 271a sq., Tim. 40d); opinions of common, Protag. 352 sq.; periodical destructions of, Laws 3.677a, Statesm. 270c sq., Tim. 22c sq. (cf. Criti. 109d); without political wisdom, Protag. 321d; not provided for, like other animals, ib. 321c; puppet and plaything of gods, Laws 1.644d, 7.803c; not to rule the laws, Epin. 8.354c sq.;

saved by virtue, Laws 10.906b; slaves of gods, Phaedr. 274a; soul of, has seen true being, ib. 248–50 (cf. Symp. 212a); superior to other animals in understanding, Menex. 237d; — to women, Laws 6.781b; sullen, Theaet. 174d; better teachers than nature, Phaedr. 230d; three primary classes, Rep. 9.581c sq.; not to be trusted with supreme authority, Laws 3.691c sq., 4.713c; at twenty-five, not twice their height at five, ib. 7.788d; two unwise counselors of, pain and pleasure, ib. 1.644c; unite in state to supply each other's needs, Rep. 2.369b sq.; not voluntarily profligate, Laws 5.734b, 9.860d (*see also* evil(s)); ever at war, ib. 1.625e sq.; wiser than women, Crat. 392c; *see also* animal(s); human; many; and the various general articles, such as good(ness / s), s.v. man / men

manikins, waxen, Laws 11.933a sq.

manners: attended to in schools, Protag. 325e sq.; not to be changed, Laws 7.797b sq.; freedom of, in democracies, Rep. 8.563a sq.; influenced by education, ib. 4.424 sq.; cannot be legislated, ib. 4.425b

manslaughter, Laws 9.864e–74b; *see also* homicide

mantic(manic), Phaedr. 244c

Mantineia, Symp. 20rd sq.

manure, properties, Protag. 334b

many, the: Parm. 139d, 159d; as applied to beautiful, good, etc., Rep. 6.507b; think astronomy to lead to infidelity, Laws 12.967a; can co-exist with the one, Parm. 129b sq.; wrongly estimate goods, Laws 2.660e sq. (cf. 4.707d, Phil. 67b, Rep. 6.493e sq.); flatter leaders into thinking themselves statesmen, Rep. 4.426c sq.; think fraud justified, Laws 11.916e; 'the great beast,' Rep. 6.493; ignorant about music, Laws 3.700e; judges in theaters of Sicily and Italy, ib. 2.659b; cannot make a man wise or stupid, Crito 44; morality, ib. 49b sq.; nature of things not to be explained to, Epis. 7.341e, 344c sq.; and the one, Parm. 136a, 137c, Phil. 14c–17a, Soph. 251b; opinion of, not regarded, Crito 44, 47 sq., Epin. 982d, Hipp. maj. 299b (cf. Phaedr. 260a); —, = opinion of stronger, Gorg. 488d sq.; others neither one nor, Parm. 165e sq.; think pleasure object of

- music, Laws 2.655d, 658e, 3.700e, Tim. 47d; Zeno's argument about, Parm. 127e; *see also* commons, the; majority; man / men; mass; multitude; one; plurality; public
- Marathon, Battle: Laws 3.698e sq., 4.707c, Menex. 240c–41b; 'Lacedaemonians a day too late for,' Laws 3.698e, Menex. 240c; Miltiades victor of, Gorg. 516d; soldiers, schoolmasters of Hellas, Menex. 241a sq.; trophies, ib. 245a
- mare(s): a beautiful, Hipp. maj. 288b sq.; beauty relative, ib. 288e sq.; bred in Elis, ib. 288c; praised by god in oracle, ib. 288b
- Mariandynians, Laws 6.776d
- marionette playing, Soph. 224a
- maritime: experts in m. business, necessary, Rep. 2.371b; towns, Laws 4.705a
- market, in model city: Laws 6.778c, 8.849 sq., 11.917b sq.; commissioners, ib. 6.759a
- marriage: Rep. 5.458e sq.; age, Laws 4.721b sq., 6.772d, 7.74a sq., 785b; barrenness, ground for separation, ib. 6.784b; early married life, ib. 6.780b; female supervisors, ib. 7.794b, 11.930a sq., 932b; festivals, ib. 6.775c sq., Rep. 5.459e; garments, *see* bride, appareling of; incompatibility, ground for divorce, Laws 11.929e sq.; laws, ib. 4.721, 6.773 sq.; opposite natures harmonized in, ib. 6.773a sq., Statesm. 310b sq. (cf. Laws 11.930a); of orphans, Laws 11.924d–26d; prayers and sacrifices at, Rep. 5.461a; most sacred = most beneficial, ib. 5.458e sq.; second, Laws 11.930a sq.; *see also* eugenics; procreation
- marrow: Tim. 73b sq., 81d, 82c sq., 84c, 85e, 91a; of generation, ib. 77d
- Marsyas: Apollo preferred to, Rep. 3.399e; invented music, Laws 3.677d; skin made into leather bottle, Euthyd. 285c; Socrates like, Symp. 215b sq.
- mass, the: echo their leaders, Protag. 317a; wrong about good and right, Laws 9.859d, 860c
- master: Rep. 5.463a; and slaves, Laws 6.777d sq.
- materialists, Laws 10.888e sq., Soph. 246a sq., Theaet. 155e sq.
- μάθημα, *see* learn(ing); knowledge
- mathematical / mathematician / mathematics: Hipp. maj. 303b, Hipp. min. 366c sq., Rep. 7.521d–31; and arguments from plausibility, Phaedo 92d, Theaet. 162e; classes of roots, ib. 147d sq.; commensurable and incommensurable, Laws 7.819e sq.; not usually a dialectician, Rep. 7.531d sq. (cf. Theaet. 165a); diameter, Statesm. 266a sq.; divisions, Phil. 56d sq.; education in Egypt, Laws 7.819b sq.; expressions of proportion, Statesm. 257b; Hellenes ignorant of, Laws 7.819d sq.; hypotheses, Meno 86e sq., Rep. 6.510c sq.; notions, perceived by understanding, ib. 6.511c (cf. Theaet. 185c sq.); value in education, Laws 7.818c sq., 819c; *see also* arithmetic(al); geometrical / geometry; number(s)
- matricide, Laws 9.869a sq.
- matter, and form, Crat. 389 sq.
- meals, common, *see* common meals
- mean, the: Protag. 346d; arts depend on existence of, Statesm. 284a sq.; and extreme, Tim. 36a; happiness of, Epis. 8.354e, Laws 3.679b, 701e, 5.728e sq., 7.792d, Rep. 10.619a (cf. Laws 3.691c); needed as standard of relation, Statesm. 284a sq.; *see also* extreme(s); intermediate states
- meanness, in oligarchical man, Rep. 8.554; *see also* pettiness
- means, and ends, Laches 185d sq., Lysis 219b sq.; *see also* end(s)
- measure(ment / s): Phil. 66a, Tim. 69b; art, Protag. 356d sq., Statesm. 283d–85b; in arts, Phil. 55e, Statesm. 284a sq.; and beauty, Phil. 64e, Statesm. 284b; corrects illusions of sight, Rep. 10.602d (cf. Protag. 356d sq.); due, mark of virtuous life, Laws 4.716c; and excellence, Phil. 64e; ingredient of good, ib. 64d sq.; opposed to more or less, ib. 24c sq. (cf. Protag. 357a); and pleasure, Phil. 65d; standardized, Laws 5.746d sq.; *see also* moderation; proportion
- meat: and drink, custom, Laws 6.782; pleasure of, ib. 6.783c; roast, best for soldiers, Rep. 3.404c; *see also* food
- Medea, of Colchis, Euthyd. 285c
- Medes / Median: Epis. 7.332b; 'corrupt M. education,' Laws 3.695b; subjected by Cyrus, Menex. 239e
- medicine: Hipp. min. 375b; art, Gorg. 501a, Phaedr. 268a sq.; ashes for sore eyes, Lysis 210a; cause of, Rep. 3.405; charms in, Charm. 155e, Epis.

- medicine (*continued*):
 6.323b, Rep. 4.426b, Theaet. 149c;
 to consider whole, Charm. 156b sq.,
 Phaedr. 270c (cf. Laws 10.903d);
 cure for headaches, Charm. 156b
 sq.; dear for sake of health, Lysis
 219c sq.; defensive art, Epin. 976a;
 diet, Laws 2.659e sq.; and education,
 Laches 185c sq.; empirical art, Phil.
 56b; and friendship, Lysis 217; and
 government, Statesm. 293b sq.;
 Greek diagnosis, Protag. 352a; and
 gymnastics, Gorg. 464b sq., 517e sq.,
 Soph. 229a; and justice, Rep. 1.332c;
 oil forbidden sick, Protag. 334c; not
 to preserve unhealthy and intem-
 perate patients, Rep. 3.406 sq., 408a,
 4.425e sq. (cf. Tim. 89b sq.); pro-
 fessors of, do not understand it, Tim.
 88a; and punishment, Gorg. 478 sq.;
 and rhetoric, Phaedr. 270b sq.; true
 use, Rep. 3.406; two sorts, Laws
 4.720, Rep. 5.459c sq.; *see also* doc-
 tor(s)
 medicines, of doubtful value, Tim. 89b
 sq.
 Mediterranean, a harbor, Tim. 25a
 meetings, of citizens, convoked and
 dissolved by council, Laws 6.758d;
see also assembly
 μεγαλοπρέπεια, *see* dignity; grandeur of
 soul; magnificence; nobility
 Megara: Epis. 7.329a, Phaedo 59c,
 Theaet. 142c; Battle, Rep. 2.368a;
 Socrates' bones, would go to, Phaedo
 99a; walk to, recommended by He-
 rodicus, Phaedr. 227d; well-governed
 city, Crito 53b
 — (in Sicily), Theognis citizen of,
 Laws 1.630a
 Megillus, of Sparta: Laws 1.624a sq.;
 willing to accept laws on love, ib.
 8.837e, 842a
 Melampus, ancestor of Theoclymenus
 the diviner, Ion 538e
 melancholy, Tim. 87a
 Melanippe, in Euripides, Symp. 177a;
see also Euripides
 Meles, father of Cinesias, lyre player
 and bad singer, Gorg. 502a
 Melesias, son of Thucydides: Laches
 178a sq., 184e; not equal to father,
 ib. 179c, Meno 94c; expert wrestler,
 ib. 94c; lives with Lysimachus,
 Laches 179b
 Meletus: of deme of Pitthos, Euthyph.
 2b; appearance, ib. 2b; youth of,
 ib. 2b sq.; prosecutes Socrates, Apol.
 23e, 28a, 30d, 34b, 35d, 36a,
 Euthyph. 2b, 3b, 5a sq., 12e, 15e,
 Theaet. 210d (cf. Apol. 19b); ques-
 tioned by Socrates, Apol. 24–28
 Melissus, philosopher, Theaet. 180e,
 183e
 Melite, deme of Attica, Parm. 126c
 melodies / melody: in education, Laws
 2.654e sq., 670b sq., Rep. 3.398c sq.;
 express virtue and vice, Laws 2.655a
 sq.; of Marsyas and Olympus, Symp.
 215c; and rhythms to be accommo-
 dated, Laws 2.669c sq., 670c sq.;
see also meter; rhythm(s); scales;
 tunes
 melting, Tim 58e
 Memoria technica, of Evenus of Paros,
 allud. to, Phaedr. 267a
 Memory: invoked, Criti. 180d, Euthyd.
 275c; mother of Muses, Theaet. 191d
 memory: Epis. 7.344 sq., Phil. 11b,
 33c sq., 35a sq., 60d; active in child-
 hood, Tim. 26b sq.; art, Hipp. min.
 368d, 369a, Phaedr. 228b sq.; ele-
 ment in pleasure, ib. 21b sq.; in-
 jured by invention of writing,
 Phaedr. 275a; nature, Theaet. 191c
 sq., 193b–96a; of perception, ib.
 163e sq., 166a sq.; philosopher to
 have a good, Rep. 6.486c sq., 487a,
 490c, 494b, 7.535c; dist. from recol-
 lection, Phaedr. 275a, Phil. 34b sq.;
 and sensations, ib. 39a; unites
 with perception to form opinion, ib.
 38b sq.; *see also* mnemonic
 Mende, Protag. 315a
 mendicant, *see* beggars
 Menelaus: 'most indifferent spearman,'
 Symp. 174c; and Proteus, Euthyd.
 288b; treatment, when wounded,
 Rep. 3.408a
 Menexenus: Lysis 211a, 212a sq., 216a
 sq., Menex. 234a sq.; son of Demo-
 phon, Lysis 207b; friend of Ctesip-
 pus, ib. 206d; — Lysis, ib. 206d;
 scholar of Ctesippus, ib. 211c; fond
 of dispute, ib. 211b; ready to hold
 office, if agreeable to Socrates,
 Menex. 234b; present at death of
 Socrates, Phaedo 59b
 Meno: son of Alexidemus, Meno 76e;
 hereditary guest-friend of the Great
 King, ib. 78d; imperious, ib. 76b,
 86d sq.; handsome, ib. 76b, 80c;
 beloved by Aristippus, ib. 70b; be-
 numbed by Socrates, ib. 80a; ex-
 amination of his slave by Socrates,
 ib. 82b–85b
 Menoetius, father of Patroclus, Laws
 12.944a, Rep. 3.388d

- mensuration: Epin. 99od; twofold, Phil. 56e sq.; *see also* measure(ment / s)
- mental: blindness, causes, Rep. 7.518a; states, Phil. 33d
- mercenary soldiers: Epis. 7.350a; guardians like a garrison of, Rep. 4.419 (cf. 8.543b sq.); reckless and unjust, Laws 1.630b; resource of autocrat, ib. 3.697e (cf. Rep. 8.566b sq.); at Syracuse, Epis. 3.315e, 7.348a sq.
- merchandise, of soul, Soph. 223e sq.
- merchant(s): Epis. 7.329e, Protag. 319d, Soph. 223d sq.; necessary, Rep. 2.371d (cf. Laws 4.705a)
- merit, prizes, Laws 8.829c
- mess, *see* common meals
- Messene: despotism in, Epis. 8.354b; early history, Laws 3.683c sq.; war vs. Sparta, ib. 3.692d, 698e
- Messenia, uprisings common, Laws 6.777c
- Mestor, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c
- metaphysics: absolute ideas, Parm. 133 sq., Phaedo 65, 74, Rep. 5.476; —, knowledge of, precedes particular knowledge, Phaedo 75; —, unchangeable, ib. 78; analysis of knowledge, Rep. 6.510b sq.; axioms of relation, Theaet. 155a sq.; being and becoming, ib. 152d sq., Tim. 27d sq.; cause and effect, dist., Euthyph. 10c, Phil. 26e sq.; difficulty of understanding relation, Charm. 167 sq., Phaedo 96d sq., 101;
- Eleatic, Parm. 137c sq.; genus and species, dist., Euthyph. 12c sq.; intuition, Phaedo 66, 79; origin of abstract ideas, Rep. 7.523b sq.; reality revealed by reflection, Phaedo 65c; relative and correlative, clarified, Rep. 7.523e sq.; —, qualified, Gorg. 476 sq., Rep. 4.437 sq.; remembrance and generalization, Phaedr. 249c sq.; thought attains the idea of absolute, Phaedo 65 sq.; *see also* becoming; being; dialectic(al); existence; form(s); God; idea(s); logic; one
- metempsychosis, *see* transmigration of souls
- meter, its spell, Rep. 10.601b; *see also* rhythm(s)
- metics, *see* aliens
- Metion, father of Daedalus, Ion 533a
- Μῆτις, *see* Craft
- Metrobius, father of Connus, Euthyd. 272c, Menex. 235e
- Metrodorus, of Lampsacus, rhapsode, Ion 530c
- Miccus: 'a most competent Sophist,' Lysis 204e; palaestra, ib. 204a, 206e
- Midas, king of Phrygia: epitaph on tomb, Phaedr. 264c sq.; wealth, Laws 2.660e, Rep. 3.408b
- middle age, satisfactory part of life, Epin. 974a
- midriff, Tim. 70a, 77b, 84d
- midwives, Theaet. 149 sq.
- might, and right, Gorg. 483 sq., 488c sq., Laws 1.627a sq., 3.690b, 10.890a, Rep. 1.338c sq.
- Miletus: Hipp. maj. 281c, Menex. 249d, Protag. 343a (cf. Rep. 10.600a); factions in, encouraged by physical exercises and common meals, Laws 1.636b
- military: character, athletics to have, Laws 7.813d sq., 8.830d, 832d sq.; exercises, ib. 12.942d; experts and generals, craftsmen, ib. 11.921d; officers, election, ib. 6.755b sq.; profession, Rep. 2.374b sq. (cf. Laws 11.921d sq.); rules for, Laws 12.942–45b; science, Statesm. 304e sq.; — empirical, Phil. 56b; service, age, Laws 6.760b, 785b; — confers voice in election of magistrates, ib. 6.753b
- millstone, Socrates a, Hipp. maj. 292d
- Miltiades: condemned to pit, Gorg. 516d; good, in common opinion, ib. 503c (cf. 515d)
- mimetic art: Soph. 267 sq.; in education, Rep. 3.394e sq.; influence on character, ib. 3.395c sq.; men acting women's parts, ib. 3.395d sq.; same person cannot succeed in tragedy and comedy, ib. 3.395a; *see also* imitation / imitative / imitators
- mind(s): Hipp. min. 375a sq., Tim. 39e; not absolute good, Phil. 67a; 'aviary' of, Theaet. 197c sq., 200c; = beauty, Crat. 416b sq. (cf. Phil. 65e); belongs to cause, Phil. 30d sq.; cause of names, Crat. 416c; contains block of wax, Theaet. 191c sq., 193b–96a, 200c; 'fair m. in fair body,' Tim. 87d; knows through affinity, Epis. 2.312e; of men, different, Theaet. 171d sq.; ordering and containing principle of all, Crat. 400a, 413c, Phaedo 97c (cf. Laws 12.966e sq.); perceives universals by faculty of her own, Theaet. 183c sq.; and true opinion, Tim. 51d sq.; youthful, persuaded of anything, Laws 2.664a sq.; *see also* intelli-

- mind(s) (*continued*):
 gence / intelligible; knowledge; understanding(s); wisdom / wise
 'mine,' and 'not mine,' common cause of discord, Rep. 5.462c
 minister, *see* authorities / authority; directors; ruler(s); supervisors
 Minos: Cretan lawgiver, Laws 1.630d; harassed Athenians, ib. 4.706a sq.; judge among dead, Apol. 41a, Gorg. 523e sq., 524a, 526c sq.; laws derived from Zeus, Laws 1.624a sq., and Polyidus, Epis. 2.311b; 'used to repair to confer with father every ninth year,' Laws 1.624b
 minstrels, hired, at funerals, Laws 7.800e (cf. 12.959e sq.)
 mirrors, images in, Soph. 239d, Tim. 46a (cf. Theaet. 193c, Tim. 71b)
 misanthropy, cause of, Phaedo 89d sq.
 misconduct, causes, Laws 9.863b sq.
 miser, *see* stinginess
 misfortune, to be borne patiently, Rep. 3.387d sq., 10.602b–606b; *see also* grief; sorrow
 misology, Phaedo 89d sq. (cf. Rep. 3.411d)
 mission ship, from Athens to Delos, Crito 44, Phaedo 58
 mist, dregs of aether, Phaedo 109c
 mistrust, bred by inequality, Epis. 7.337b
 Mithaecus, wrote Sicilian cookery book, Gorg. 518b
 Mitylene, *see* Mytilene
 mixed principles, Phil. 25d sq.
 mixture: the perfect life, Phil. 61c sq.; of pleasure and pain, ib. 46a sq., 48b sq., 49a
 mnemonic art, Hipp. maj. 285e; *see also* memory
 Mnemosyne, *see* Memory
 Mneseus, son of Poseidon, Criti. 114c
 Mnesitheus, meaning of name, Crat. 394e
 mode(s): Dorian and Phrygian alone accepted, Rep. 3.399a; Ionian, ib. 3.398e; Lydian, ib. 3.398e; *see also* harmonies / harmony
 model, heavenly, Rep. 6.500e sq.; *see also* original; pattern(s); standards
 MODEL CITY (in Laws):
 territory: arrangement and division of lots, 5.737c sq., 745c sq.; — of villages, 8.848c sq.; lots not to be sold, 5.741b sq.; provisions for defense, 6.760b sq.; public works, 6.760e sq.;
 city: buildings, 6.778 sq.; public works, 6.763c sq.; sanitation, 6.779c; situation, 5.745b; walls not required, 6.778d sq.;
 citizens: age for marriage, 4.721b sq., 6.772d, 774a sq., 785b; — military service, 6.785b; — office, 6.785b; classes of, 5.744c, 6.754d; common tables, 6.780b sq., 783b, 7.806e, 8.842b; — for women, 6.781c sq., 7.806e, 8.839d; control of private life, 6.780a; country dwellings, 8.848c; each family to have two houses, 5.745e; not to follow money-making pursuits, 5.741e, 743d, 11.919d sq.; the good, 7.822e sq.; life of men, 7.806d sq.; — women, 7.804e sq., 806e sq.; number, 5.737c sq., 6.771a sq.; not to possess gold or silver, 5.742a, 743d, 746a; procreation of children, 6.783b sq.; may pursue husbandry moderately, 5.743d; register of births, 6.785a; — property, 5.745a, 6.754d sq., 8.850a, 9.855b, 11.914c; sections, 5.745d sq.; social meetings of lads and lasses, 6.771e sq.; stock to be well mingled, 6.773d;
 education: astronomy, 7.820e sq.; boys and attendants, 7.808d sq.; the chase, 7.823b sq.; regulations for comedy and tragedy, 7.816d sq.; compulsory, 7.804d; contests of rhapsodes, 8.834e; dancing, 7.795e, 796b sq., 798e, 814e sq.; fighting in armor, 8.833e; footraces, 8.833a sq.; games of children, means of, 7.793e sq., 798c sq.; both hands trained, 7.794d sq.; horse races, 8.834b sq.; infant, 7.788–93; subsequent to infancy, 7.793d sq., 808d sq.; learning of compositions in poetry and prose, 7.810b sq.;
 mathematics, 7.818c sq.; military athletics, 8.832d sq.; mounted bowmen, contests, 8.834d; music, 7.801c sq., 809e sq., 812b sq.; musical contests, 8.834e sq.; order of studies and age of pursuit, 7.809e sq.; physical culture, 7.795d sq., 813 sq.; practice of war and festal combats, 8.829b, 830c sq.; reading and writing, 7.809e sq.; salaried masters, 7.804d; same for men and women, 7.804e sq.; separation of sexes, 7.794c sq.; supervisor, 7.812e; training grounds and schools, 7.804c; women in athletic contests, 8.833c sq., 834a, d; wrestling, 7.795e sq.;
 government: assembly, 6.764a; auditors of magistrates, 12.945b–48b; —, burial, 12.947b sq.; —, im-

peachment, 11.947e sq.; authorities in music and physical training 6.764c; city commissioners, 6.763c sq.; council, 6.756b sq., 758b sq.; curators of law, 6.754d sq.; decease of officers, 6.766c; directors of music and physical training, 7.801d, 813a; female supervisors of marriage, 6.784, 7.794b, 11.930a sq., 932b; generals and other military officers, 6.755b sq., 760a; guardians of orphans, 10.909c, 11.924, 926c-28d; magistrates, 6.751b sq., 753b sq.; —, eponymous, 6.785b; matrons, to superintend children, 7.794b; meetings of citizens, 6.758d; nocturnal council, 10.908a, 909a, 12.951d sq., 968a, 969b; rural commissioners, 6.760b-63b; scrutinies at elections, 6.753d sq., 756e, 759c sq., 763e, 765c sq., 766b, 767d; supervisor of education, 6.765d sq., 7.801d, 809 sq., 811d, 813c, 8.829d, 835a, 11.936a, 12.951e, 953d; supervisors of exports and imports, 8.847c;

judiciary: advocates, 11.937e; arbitrators, 12.956c; court of select judges, 11.926d, 928b, 938b, 12.948a, 956c; courts of justice, 6.766d sq., 12.956c sq.; execution of suits, 12.958a sq.; judges, 6.767 sq.; penalties, 9.853 sq.; process, summons, etc., 8.846b, 9.855d, 12.956e; select magistrates, 9.855c; witnesses and evidence, 11.936e sq.;

religious worship: 5.738b sq.; canonists, 6.775a, 8.828b, 9.865d, 871d, 873d, 11.916c, 12.958d, 964b; festivals and rites, 5.738b sq., 8.828; of gods, spirits, and heroes, 7.801e; laws, obtained from Delphi, 6.759c sq.; offerings to gods, 12.955e sq.; prayers, 7.801a sq.; priesthood, 6.759; private rites, forbidden, 10.909d sq.; sacrifices, 6.771d, 7.800b sq.; temples, 6.759, 8.848c sq.; treasurers, 6.759e sq.;

laws concerning: adoption, 9.878a sq.; aliens, 8.850, 9.866b sq., 11.920a, 12.949e sq.; ambassadors and envoys, 12.941a; artisans, 8.846d; assault, 9.879b-82; beasts, 11.914d; —, which kill a man, 9.873e; beggars, 11.936b sq.; breach of contract, 11.921; bribery, 12.955c sq.; burial, 12.958e sq.; buying and selling, 8.849 sq., 11.915d sq.; charmers and wizards, 10.909b sq.; childless houses, 9.877d sq.; children of slaves, 11.930d; choirs, 12.949c;

craftsmen, 11.920 sq.; —, and dwellings, 8.848e; crimes vs. state, 9.856b sq.; currency, 5.742a; damage by slaves, 11.936c sq.; defamatory words, 11.934e sq.; deodands, 9.873e sq.; deposits, 11.913c sq.; dowries, 5.742c;

emigration, 11.923d, 928c, 12.949e sq.; exports and imports, 8.847b sq.; family disagreements, 11.928d-30b; foreigners, 12.952d sq.; fraud, 11.916d sq., 12.954a; fruits, 8.844d sq.; funerals, 12.959c sq.; hire, 8.847b; homicide, 9.864e-74b, 11.916c; husbandmen, 8.842d sq.; impiety, 10.907d-909c; interest, 5.742c, 11.921d; landmarks, 8.842e sq.; love, 8.838e-41; lunatics, 11.934c sq.; second marriages, 11.930a sq.; military service, 12.942-45b; murder, 9.869e-74b; neighbors, 8.843; oaths, 12.948d sq.; obstruction of witnesses and competitors, 12.954e sq.; offenses of magistrates, 8.846b; orphans, 11.924-28d;

parents, 11.930e sq.; parricide, matricide, etc., 9.868c sq., 872d sq.; payment, 11.921b sq.; physicians and patients, 9.865b; poison and witchcraft, 11.932e sq.; prices, 11.917b sq.; prisons, 10.908a; private enmities, 12.955b sq.; distribution of produce, 8.847e sq.; property, 6.776b sq., 11.913-16d, 923b sq., 12.955d sq.; receipt of stolen goods, 12.955b; retail trade, 8.847d sq., 11.918-21d; right of way, 8.845e sq.; sale of diseased slaves and of homicides, 11.916a sq.; sales in market, 8.849 sq., 11.915d; satire, 11.935e sq.; search, 12.954a sq.; security, 12.953e sq.; sorcery, 10.909b sq., 11.933a sq.; suicide, 9.873c sq.; tax levies, 12.949d; temple robbing, 9.853d sq.; theft, 9.857a sq., 874b sq., 11.933e sq., 12.941b sq.; time limit in property disputes, 12.954c sq.; tombs, 12.958e; traveling observers, 12.951c sq., 952b sq.; treasure-troves, 11.913 sq.; violence, 10.884 sq.; water, 8.844a sq., 845d sq.; weights and measures, 5.746d sq.; wills, 11.922b-24b; wounding, 9.876e-82; *see also the individual subject headings*

moderation: citizens to share, Protag. 324e sq.; and courage, Statesm. 306b sq., 308e sq. (cf. Laws 3.696b); dictated by nature's voice, Laws 8.839a; found in true pleasure, Phil.

moderation (*continued*):

52c; great, shown by restored exiles of the Thirty, *Epis.* 7.325b; necessary, *Laws* 3.690e, 693e, 5.732c, 736e sq., *Rep.* 5.466b (cf. *Crat.* 414e, *Criti.* 112c); not observed by most men, *Laws* 11.918d; and wisdom, *Symp.* 209a; *see also* measure-ment / s); temperance / temperate

modesty: becoming to youth, *Charm.* 158c; dist. from confidence, *Laws* 1.647a; definition of temperance, *Charm.* 160e sq.; in excess, *Statesm.* 310d sq.; and fear, *Laws* 1.647a sq., 649c, 671d; in funeral expenditure, *ib.* 12.959d; mark of true lover, *Phaedr.* 254; produced by education, *Soph.* 230d; *see also* reverence; temperance / temperate

μοῖρα, *see* Destinies / destiny; fate /

Fates

moment, *see* instant

Momus (personification of criticism and faultfinding), *Rep.* 6.487a

monad, *see* unity

monarchy: *Epis.* 5.321d, *Statesm.* 291d sq.; best form of government, *Rep.* 9.576d; — of imperfect forms, *Statesm.* 303b; happiest form, *Rep.* 9.576e (cf. 9.580c sq., 587b); to be combined with democracy, *Laws* 6.756e (cf. 3.698b, 701e); divided into royalty and tyranny, *Statesm.* 302c sq.; language of, *Epis.* 5.322a; a matrix of constitutions, *Laws* 3.693d; *see also* king(s / ship); royalty; tyrannical / tyranny

money: ability to make, criterion of wisdom, *Hipp. maj.* 283b; -changers, tables in *Agora*, *Hipp. min.* 368b; covetousness, a reproach, *Rep.* 1.347b; necessary, *ib.* 2.371b; not necessary to war, *ib.* 4.422; ancient philosophers too simple to realize importance of, *Hipp. maj.* 282d; 283a; qualifications, in oligarchies, *Rep.* 8.551b; —, in model city, *Laws* 5.744b sq.; to be slave to body and soul, *Epis.* 8.355b; spent by Plato on 'Leucadian ship,' *ib.* 13.361b; two kinds, in model city, *Laws* 5.742a sq.;

LOVE OF: *Lysis* 211e; ref. to appetitive element of soul, *Rep.* 9.580e sq.; despicable, *ib.* 9.589e sq. (cf. *Laws* 5.741e, 8.832a, *Rep.* 3.390e); among Egyptians and Phoenicians, *ib.* 4.436a; in oligarchies, *ib.* 8.562a; in oligarchic man, *ib.* 8.553; — MAKING: *ib.* 8.555e sq.; art of, in Ceph-

alus' family, *ib.* 1.330b; forbidden, *Laws* 5.743d, 8.842d; pleasure of, *Rep.* 9.581c sq., 586d sq.; *see also* businessman; currency; fortune; retail trade(rs); wealth(y)

moneylending, in oligarchies, *Rep.* 8.555c sq.

monkey, *see* ape(s)

monogamy, unknown in best state, *Rep.* 5.457d sq.

monsters, savage, unknown in ancient Attica, *Menex.* 237d

month, *Epin.* 990b, *Tim.* 39c, 47a

monuments, *see* tombstones

Moon: goddess, *Apol.* 26d, *Laws* 7.821b, 10.886d, 887e; parent of hermaphrodite sex, *Symp.* 190b; reputed mother of Musaeus and Orpheus, *Rep.* 2.364e

moon: *Epin.* 990b; Anaxagoras on nature of, *Apol.* 26d (cf. *Laws* 10.886d sq.); creation, *Tim.* 38c; orbit, *Laws* 7.822a, *Phaedo* 98a, *Tim.* 38d; has a soul, *Laws* 10.899b; waxings and wanings, *Epin.* 978d sq.; in world above, known as it really is, *Phaedo* 111c

moral: concepts, difficult to define, *Epis.* 7.343d sq.; differences, cause of war, *Euthyph.* 7d sq.; obligation, *Phaedo* 99c; qualities, and arts, *Hipp. min.* 373c sq.

more, and less, *Phil.* 24 sq., 52c

morning star: *Tim.* 38d sq.; same as evening, *Epin.* 987b

mortal, and immortal, living beings called, *Phaedr.* 246b sq.

Morychus, house of, *Phaedr.* 227b

mother: one's country a, *Menex.* 237b sq., 238 (cf. *Rep.* 9.575d); Plato's, *Epis.* 13.361e; receiving principle like a, *Tim.* 50d; not to know own infant, *Rep.* 5.460c; *see also* parents

motherhood, proved by milk, *Menex.* 237e (cf. 238a)

motion(s): *Crat.* 437c sq., 439c, 440, *Parm.* 138b sq., 159a; and beginning, *Laws* 12.966e; and being, *Theaet.* 153a; beneficial to children, *Laws* 7.789b sq., 790e sq.; of body, *Tim.* 88c sq.; and coming to be, *Laws* 10.893b sq.; expressed by names, *Crat.* 436e; expressed by ρ , *ib.* 426c sq., 434c; and flux, *ib.* 411c; and generation, *Tim.* 38a; and the non-existent one, *Parm.* 162c sq., 163e; and the one, *ib.* 139a, 145e sq., 156c sq.; of planets, *Tim.* 38c sq.;

and rest, *Crat.* 438c, *Laws* 10.893b sq., *Parm.* 129e, 136b, *Rep.* 4.436c

- sq., Soph. 250, 254d sq., Theaet. 153, Tim. 57d sq.; of same and other, ib. 36c sq.; and senses, Theaet. 156, 182; seven kinds, Tim. 34a; six kinds, ib. 36d, 38c, 43b; in soul, Laws 10.894b sq., Phaedr. 245c sq., Tim. 89e; of stars, Laws 7.821b sq., 12.966e, Rep. 7.529d sq., 10.616e sq., Tim. 40c; ten kinds, Laws 10.893c sq.; two kinds, Parm. 138b sq., Theaet. 156a; of universe, Statesm. 269c sq.; and wisdom, Laws 10.897c sq.; *see also* change(s)
- mourners / mourning: Laws 7.800e, 12.960a; hair cut in, Phaedo 89b; *see also* lamentation / laments
- mouth: Tim. 75d sq., 78c; defects, Hipp. min. 374d
- 'move not what is better left alone,' Laws 11.913b
- movement, *see* motion(s)
- multitude, the: not composed of men who know truth, Hipp. maj. 284e; great beast, Rep. 6.493; not harsh toward philosophy, if it saw true philosopher, ib. 6.500d sq.; madness, ib. 6.496c; not able to manage a state, Laws 6.758b (cf. Statesm. 292e, 297b); natural enemy of good men, Apol. 28a; cannot be philosophic, Rep. 6.493e sq. (cf. Statesm. 292e); pleasures and pains of, Rep. 9.586a sq.; chief Sophist, ib. 6.492; *see also* man / men; many; public; world
- murder(ers): Euthyph. 4, 8, 9a, Laws 9.869e–74b; punishment, in future existence, ib. 9.870e, 872e sq.; *see also* homicide
- Musaeus: 'offspring of Moon and Muses,' Rep. 2.364e; his son, ib. 2.363c; Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316d; his pictures of future life, Rep. 2.363c sq.; a source of inspiration to rhapsodes, Ion 536b; pleasure of meeting, in other world, Apol. 41a
- Muse(s): name, Crat. 406a; daughters of Memory, Theaet. 191d; choir, Epin. 991b; names and attributes, Phaedr. 259c sq.; 'the hymeneal M.,' Laws 6.775b; the philosophical, Soph. 259e; poet's, Menex. 239c; Musaeus and Orpheus, children of, Rep. 2.364e; and cicadas, Phaedr. 259b; gifts, Laws 7.796e; fine arts founded by them through Love, Symp. 197b; give earliest education, Laws 2.654a; inspire madness in poet, Ion 533e sq., Laws 3.682a, 4.719c, Phaedr. 245a, 265b (cf. Apol. 22c); source of sense of harmony, Laws 2.672d (cf. Tim. 47d); help men control desires, Laws 6.783a; companions in our revels, ib. 2.653d, 665a, 672d; use of their gifts, Tim. 47d; invoked, Criti. 108c, Euthyd. 275c, Phaedr. 237a; worship of, ib. 259c sq.; a loadstone, Ion 533e, 535e sq.; would not err in composition, Laws 2.669c
- music(al): in ancient Athens, not judged by rabble, Laws 3.700c sq.; ancient forms, not altered, ib. 2.657a sq., 7.798d sq., 801c sq., Rep. 4.424b sq. (cf. Laws 7.816c); austere and popular, Laws 7.802c sq. (cf. Rep. 3.397b sq.); beautiful, Hipp. maj. 298a; choirs, Laws 6.764e sq.; 'colors' in, ib. 2.655a; competitions, ib. 2.657d sq., 6.764d sq., 8.828c, 834e sq., 12.947e; complex kinds, rejected, ib. 7.812d, Rep. 3.399c sq. (cf. 3.397b sq.); correspondence of strings and notes, Theaet. 206a (cf. Laws 7.812d sq.); corrupted by poets, Laws 2.699c sq., 3.700d sq.; designed to give wholesome discipline in pleasant form, ib. 2.659d; directors, ib. 7.813a; in education, ib. 2.654b sq., 660c sq., Protag. 326a sq., Rep. 3.398c sq., 7.522a (cf. Crito 50d, Theaet. 206a sq.); effect of, Laws 7.812b sq., Rep. 3.401d–403c, Tim. 47c sq.; effect of excessive, Rep. 3.410c sq.; empirical, Phil. 56a, 62c; guardians to study, Tim. 18a; imitative, Crat. 423d sq., Epin. 975d, Laws 2.655d sq., 668a sq., 7.798d sq., 812c (cf. 10.889d, Rep. 3.397b sq.); importance and difficulty of correct judgment about, Laws 2.669b sq.; includes tales, Rep. 2.376e; instruments, Hipp. maj. 295d; intended chiefly for soul, Rep. 3.410c; not intended to give pleasure, Laws 2.655d, 668a, 3.700e, Tim. 47d (cf. Laws 2.658e, 7.802d); kinds, Laws 3.700a sq.; legislators for, ib. 7.801d; license in, leads to anarchy in state, ib. 3.701b, Rep. 4.424d sq. (cf. Laws 7.798e); and love, Symp. 187; masters, Charm. 160a, Laws 7.812b sq., Protag. 326a sq. (*see also* Connus; Damon); modes, Laches 188d, Rep. 3.398c–99c; —, effects of changes in, ib. 4.424c; and number, Epin. 978a; origin, Laws 2.653d sq., 672c sq. (cf. Tim. 47c sq.); pitch and sounds, Soph. 253b; postures, Laws 2.655a sq.; and predication, Soph. 253b;

music(al) (*continued*):

strictly regulated in Crete and Sparta, Laws 2.660b; not science, Rep. 7.522a; simplicity, begets sobriety, ib. 3.404e, 410a (cf. Laws 7.802e); solo performers, Laws 6.764d, 765a; songs for males and females, ib. 7.802e; sophistry in disguise, Protag. 316e; sounds and tones, Phil. 17c sq.; standards, Laws 7.800a; to be studied throughout life, Rep. 3.403d; supervisors, Laws 12.949a;

taught before gymnastics, Rep. 2.376e sq. (cf. 3.403c); — in school, Protag. 312b; — to women, Rep. 5.452a (cf. Laws 7.804d); time spent in learning, Laws 7.810a, 812e; unchangeable in Egypt, ib. 2.657a sq., 7.799a; right and wrong use of, ib. 2.655b sq.; *see also* art(s); culture; poetry; poets

musicians, true, Rep. 3.402c sq.

muters (phonetic), Crat. 424c

Myrians, driven from Troy, Epis. 12.359d

Myrina, Crat. 392a

Myronides, freed by Plato, Epis. 13.363e

Myrrhinus, Phaedr. 244a, Protag. 315c

Myrtilus, murder by Pelops, Crat. 395c

myrtle berries, Epis. 13.361b

Myson, of Chen, one of Seven Wise Men, Protag. 343a

mysteries: Crito 54d, Epin. 986d, Epis. 7.333e, Gorg. 497c, Meno 76e, Phaedo 69c, 81a, Phaedr. 250b, Rep. 2.378a (cf. 8.560e); teaching about murder of kindred, Laws 9.872e sq. (cf. 9.870d sq.); *see also* function(s); rites / ritual

myth(ology): of Atlantis, Criti. 108e sq., Tim. 21c–25d; of Atreus and Thyestes, Statesm. 268e sq.; of Cadmus, Laws 2.663e (cf. Rep. 3.414b sq., Soph. 247c); of cicadas, Phaedr. 259; of creation of moral creatures, Protag. 320c sq.; in family pedigrees, Lysis 205c (cf. Euthyph. 11b); of lower and upper world, Phaedo 107 sq.; misrepresentations of gods in, Euthyph. 6, 8, Laws 10.886c, 12.941b, Rep. 2.377e sq., 3.388c sq., 408c (cf. Criti. 109b, Laws 2.672b); of nature of soul, Phaedr. 245–57; the ‘old story,’ Statesm. 268e sq.; of origin of love, Symp. 191 sq.; parable of the jars, Gorg. 493b sq.;

rationalizing of, valueless, Phaedr. 229c sq.; Sicilian tale, Gorg. 493;

Socrates disbelieves, Euthyph. 6; — neither believes nor disbelieves, Phaedr. 229c; Socrates’ tale about judgments, Gorg. 523 sq.; — use of, Phaedr. 265b, 275b; Spartan delight in, Hipp. maj. 285d; studied only when men have leisure, Criti. 110a; of Theuth, Phaedr. 274c sq.; of Zalmoxis, Charm. 156d sq.; *see also* fable(s); stories / story; tale(s)

Mytilene: Protag. 343a; Athenian ships blockaded at, Menex. 243c

N

nails, Tim. 76e

namegiver, Tim. 78e

names: Epis. 7.342b sq., 344b; barbarian and Hellenic, Crat. 385e, 390a sq.; cause, ib. 416c; children sometimes called by fathers’, Lysis 204e; classes, Theaet. 157b; and complexes of, ib. 202b sq.; connection, Soph. 261e sq.; consistency in, Crat. 436c sq.; conventional theory of, ib. 384d, 385 sq., 433e, 434e sq. (cf. Epis. 7.343a sq.); defined, Crat. 388b sq.; and definitions, Laws 10.895d sq., Soph. 218c sq.; differ in syllables, Crat. 289e sq.; distinctions, ascribed to Prodicus, Charm. 163d, Euthyd. 277e, Laches 197d, Meno 75e, Protag. 337a, 340a, 358a, d; in education, Crat. 440c;

foreign, ib. 401c (cf. 416a); — origin of, ib. 409d sq.; form of, natural, ib. 389d sq.; to be formed on an ideal, ib. 389d sq.; of forms, Phaedo 103e sq.; generic, ib. 104; given by more-than-human power, Crat. 438c; giving, a sort of action, ib. 387d; of gods, ib. 400d sq.; when good, ib. 433a sq.; of Greek letters, ib. 393d sq.; heavenly, Phaedr. 252b; imposition, Crat. 401b sq., 411b sq.; information given by, ib. 435d sq.; instruments, ib. 388b sq.; meaning and form of, ib. 394; of men and heroes, ib. 394 sq.; natural truth of, ib. 383;

parts of propositions, ib. 385c; and pictures, ib. 430b sq., 434a; not to be pressed, Statesm. 261e (cf. Rep. 7.533d); primary and secondary, Crat. 422; have no real existence, Soph. 244d sq.; reason in, Crat. 393 sq.; rest signified by, ib. 437a sq.; sophistical view, ib. 428b sq.; syllables vary, ib. 393d sq.; theories, ib. 433d sq.; and things, ib.

- 422d sq., 432c sq., Parm. 147d sq.; traditional, excellent, Laws 7.816b; how true, Crat. 430d sq.; unstable, Epis. 7.343a sq.; used by dialectician, Crat. 390c sq.; vocal imitations, ib. 423b sq.; work of legislator, ib. 388d sq., 404b, 408a, 414b, 427c, 429a sq., 431e, 436b sq., 437e (cf. Laws 7.816b)
- narration, styles, Rep. 3.392c–94c, 396c sq.
- national: characteristics, Laws 1.641e, 5.747c sq., Rep. 4.435e sq.; feeling, Laws 3.697c
- natural / nature: n., art, and chance, Laws 10.888e sq.; and convention in morals, Gorg. 483, Laws 10.889e; and creation, Soph. 265b sq.; cycles, Rep. 8.546a, Statesm. 269c sq.; no defect in, Phaedo 71e; gifts, Epin. 976b sq., Laws 10.908c sq., Phaedr. 269d sq., Rep. 2.370b, 5.455b sq., 6.491b sq., 495a sq., 7.519a, 535 (cf. Laws 7.819a); justice, Gorg. 483–84c, 492, Laws 10.890a; meaning of word, ib. 10.892c; in names, Crat. 387, 390e sq., 393 sq., 422d sq.; scenery, Greek feeling for, Phaedr. 230 (cf. Laws 1.625b sq.); science, Protag. 315c; —, Socrates disappointed in, Phaedo 96 sq.; and statesmanship, Laws 10.889d; true u. of things seen in extreme forms, Phil. 44e sq.; universal, receives all forms, Tim. 50b sq.; upper and lower in, ib. 62c sq.;
- PHILOSOPHERS / PHILOSOPHY: Laws 10.888e sq., Phaedo 97 (cf. Apol. 26c sq.); deny pleasure, Phil. 44b sq.; not godless, Laws 12.966e sq.; Socrates uninterested in, Apol. 19c; teach 'Like loves like,' Lysis 214b; *see also* essence; existence; temper(ament)
- Naucratis, in Egypt, home of Theuth, Phaedr. 274c
- Nausicydes, of Cholorgeis, student of philosophy, Gorg. 487c
- nautical population, evil, Laws 4.705a
- naval: designers, Protag. 319b; warfare, not commended, Laws 4.706c; *see also* shipwright
- navel: Tim. 70e, 77b; Delphi the, of earth, Rep. 4.427c
- navigation: defensive art, Epin. 976a sq.; empirical, Phil. 56b; *see also* pilot
- Naxos, Euthyph. 4c
- necessaries, of life, Rep. 2.369d, 373a
- Necessity: mother of Fates, Rep. 10.617c; cause of discord among gods, Symp. 195c; her ordinance, Phaedr. 248c; 'spindle of,' Rep. 10.616d; throne of, ib. 10.621a
- necessity: Tim. 47e sq.; 'n. of Diomedes,' Rep. 6.493d; not even a god can cope with, Laws 5.741a, 7.818b; of love, Rep. 5.458d; mightiest, stems from intelligence, Epin. 982b (cf. Laws 7.818b sq.); not so strong a tie as desire, Crat. 403c; *see also* Destinies / destiny
- nectar: drink of gods, Symp. 203b; drunk by steeds of gods, Phaedr. 247e
- negation, and contrariety, Soph. 257b sq.
- negligence, not attributable to God, Laws 10.903a
- neighbors: court of, Laws 6.766e; not to be injured, ib. 8.843c; *see also* tribes
- Neith, = Athena, Tim. 21e, 23d sq.
- Nemean games: Lysis 205c; citizens to be sent to, Laws 12.950e
- Nemesis: messenger of right, Laws 4.717d; saluted, Rep. 5.451a
- Neoptolemus, Hipp. maj. 286b
- Nereids, Criti. 116e
- Nestor: and Agamemnon, Epis. 2.311b; 'composed a manual of oratory while at leisure before Troy,' Phaedr. 261b (cf. Hipp. maj. 286b); counsel to Antilochus, Ion 537a sq.; excelled all in eloquence and temperance, Laws 4.711e; Hecamede, his concubine, Ion 538c; like Pericles, Symp. 221c; rhetoric of (Gorgias), Phaedr. 261c; wisest of men who went to Troy, Hipp. min. 364c
- neutral: life, souls who led a, Phaedo 113d; states, Phil. 32e sq.; *see also* intermediate
- 'Never too much,' *see* 'Nothing too much'
- Niceratus the elder, father of Nicias, Gorg. 472a
- the younger, son of Nicias, Laches 200d, Rep. 1.327c
- Nicias: son of Niceratus the elder, Gorg. 472a; father of Niceratus the younger, Rep. 1.327c; opinion of courage, Laches 195a sq.; — fighting in armor, ib. 182a sq.; philosopher, ib. 200c; public man, ib. 180b, 187a, 197d; used to examination by Socrates, ib. 188a sq.; wealth, ib. 186c

Nicostratus, son of Theozotides, brother of Theodotus, *Apol.* 33e
 nieces, Plato's, their decease, *Epis.* 13.361c sq.
 night, and day, *Tim.* 39c, 47a
 nightingale: song of, a lament, *Phaedo* 85a; *Thamyras* chose life of, *Rep.* 10.620a
 Nile: aquariums in, *Statesm.* 264c; divided at *Delta*, *Tim.* 21e; 'the long bend' in, *Phaedr.* 257e; savior of *Egypt*, *Tim.* 22d
 Nilus, 'dusky brood of,' inhospitable, *Laws* 12.953e
 Nineveh, empire, *Laws* 3.685c
 Niobe: *Tim.* 22a; sorrows of, *Rep.* 2.380a
 niter, *see* soda
 nobility of character, a good of soul, *Meno* 88a
 noble, *see* wellborn
 nocturnal council: in *Atlantis*, *Criti.* 120b sq.; in model city, *Epin.* 992e, *Laws* 10.908a, 909a, 12.951d sq., 961a sq., 968a
νόσις, *see* etymology; intellect(ion / ual); knowledge; perception
 nome, the old name for a kind of music, *Laws* 3.700b (cf. *Crat.* 417e)
νόμος: etymology of word (= *νόυ διανομή*), *Laws* 4.714a, 12.957c (cf. *Rep.* 7.532a); *νόμοι*, 'melodies' and 'canons' *Laws* 7.799e sq. (cf. 4.722d, 6.772e, *Rep.* 7.532a); *see also* canons; etymology; law(s); nome; preludes
 nonexistent one, *see* one
 nonlovers, preferred to lovers, *Phaedr.* 231 sq.
 nonsensation, *Phil.* 34a
 nose, *Tim.* 66d, 78c (cf. *Hipp. min.* 374d)
 not-beautiful, the, *Soph.* 257d sq.
 not-being: *Soph.* 237 sq., 241d sq. (cf. 256d sq.); in abstract, *ib.* 238e sq.; and being, *ib.* 256d sq.; exists, *ib.* 258b sq.; and falsehood, *ib.* 240d sq. (cf. *Euthyd.* 283e sq.); and images, *Soph.* 239d sq.; = nothing, *ib.* 237e; and number, *ib.* 238; cannot be predicated of being, *ib.* 237; and speech, *ib.* 260d sq.
 'not-one,' *Parm.* 160b
 not-tall, *Soph.* 257b
 'Nothing too much,' *Charm.* 165a, *Menex.* 247e sq., *Phil.* 45e, *Protag.* 343b
 nouns, *Epis.* 7.342b, 343b, *Soph.* 261e sq.

νοῦς, *see* intelligence / intelligible; knowledge; mind(s); reason; understanding(s)
 novelties, in music and gymnastics, discouraged, *Laws* 2.657b sq., 660b, 7.798e, 801c sq., *Rep.* 4.424b sq.; *see also* innovation
 number(s): *Hipp. min.* 367a, *Phil.* 25e, *Tim.* 31e; alien to evil, *Epin.* 978a; and being, *Parm.* 144a sq.; of citizens, *Laws* 5.737c sq., 6.771a sq., 9.877d; created by sight of heavens, *Tim.* 47a; definite, and the whole, *Soph.* 245; element of order, *Tim.* 53b; essential to wisdom, *Epin.* 977c; of families, not to change, *Laws* 5.740b sq.; invented by *Palamedes*, *Rep.* 7.522d (cf. *Laws* 3.677d); — *Theuth*, *Phaedr.* 274d; 'nuptial,' *Rep.* 8.546b sq.; odd, sacred to gods above; even, to those below, *Laws* 4.717a sq.; powers of, *Epin.* 977e sq.; not predicable of both pair and members, *Hipp. maj.* 301e sq., 303b; pure n., *Epin.* 990c; puzzles caused by, *Phaedo* 96e sq., 101b; rational and irrational, *Hipp. maj.* 303b; science of, indispensable, *Epin.* 976d sq.; 'source of all good things,' *ib.* 978a; systems of, *ib.* 991e; —, to be commensurable, *Laws* 5.746d sq.; taught by a god, *Epin.* 976e sq.
 nurse(s): *Laws* 7.791e sq., 794a; of all generation, *Tim.* 49b; earth our, *ib.* 40b; nursing and gestation, *Laws* 7.789b sq.; wet and dry, *Rep.* 2.373c, 5.460c sq.
 nutriment, *see* food
 nymphs: of *Achelous* and *Pan*, higher artists than *Lysias*, *Phaedr.* 263d; imitated in *bacchanalian* dances, *Laws* 7.815c; message to *Lysias*, *Phaedr.* 278b sq.; places dedicated to, *ib.* 230b; *Socrates* in their clutches, *ib.* 241e

O

oaths: *Epis.* 6.323d, 7.337c; futile, *Laws* 3.692b; lying, *ib.* 11.916e sq.; suits decided by, *ib.* 12.948c; sworn by *Heraclidae*, *ib.* 3.683e sq.; when taken, *ib.* 12.948e sq.; in temple, *Protag.* 328c
 obedience, palm of civic life, *Laws* 4.715c, 716a, 5.729d, 11.919e (cf. 3.699c, 11.935c)
 objects: classes of acquirable, *Statesm.* 287d–89c; faculties dist. by, *Rep.*

- 5.477a sq.; and ideas, dist., ib. 5.476, 6.507b sq.; *see also* end(s); property
- Oblivion, Plain of, Rep. 10.621a; *see also* Forgetfulness
- observers, traveling, Laws 12.951c sq., 952b sq., 961a
- obstruction, of witnesses and competitors, Laws 12.954e sq.
- occupations: ignoble, not permitted, Laws 5.741e; most, not concerned with moral improvement, Gorg. 501 sq.
- Oceanus: river, Phaedo 112e; and Tethys, children of Earth and Heaven, Tim. 40e; —, parents of all, Theaet. 152e, 180d (cf. Crat. 402b)
- odd: corresponds to scalene, Euthyph. 12d; and even, Epin. 990c, Euthyph. 12c sq., Hipp. maj. 302a sq., 303b, Parm. 143d sq., Phaedo 104, 106; sacred to gods above, Laws 4.717a sq.
- Odysseus: Rep. 1.334b; false and wily, Hipp. min. 364c sq., 365b, 369b; speaks falsely intentionally, ib. 370e, 371e; not a deceiver, ib. 369e; simple, ib. 371a sq.; and Achilles, ib. 363b, 364b sq., 370b, 371e; upbraids Agamemnon, Laws 4.706d; and Palamedes, Epis. 2.311b; 'composed manual of oratory while at leisure before Troy,' Phaedr. 261b; rhetoric of (Theodorus or Thrasymachus), ib. 261c; fears seeing Medusa, Symp. 198c; declares himself to suitors, Ion 535b; pleasure of meeting in world below, Apol. 41c; whose life of ordinary citizen, Rep. 10.620c
- Odyssey*, Hipp. min. 363b, Ion 538e, 539d, Laws 2.658d, Rep. 3.393b; *see also* Homer; *Iliad*
- Oedipus: cursed his sons, Laws 11.931b; his incest, ib. 8.838c
- Oenoe, Protag. 310c
- Oenophyta, Battle, Menex. 242b
- offerings, to gods, regulations, Laws 12.955e sq.
- office / officials: age, Laws 6.785b; assigned by lot in democracies, Rep. 8.557a; chief, in many states offer chief sacrifice, Statesm. 290e; class, ib. 290b; debase, Laws 6.766c; is not desired by good ruler, Rep. 7.520d sq.; embarkation, Epis. 7.329e; to exercise perpetual watchfulness, Laws 7.808c; liable to audit, ib. 6.761e; reward of obedience to laws, ib. 4.715b sq.; *see also* magistrates; ruler(s)
- offspring: arguments like, Phaedr. 261a; love of, in men and animals, Symp. 207a sq.
- oil, Tim. 60a; *see also* olive
- oionistic (augury), Phaedr. 244c sq.
- old: 'the o. story,' Statesm. 268e sq.; AGE: Epin. 974a, Hipp. maj. 291d; complaints, Rep. 1.328d sq.; death in, pleasurable, Tim. 81e; Sophocles quoted on, Rep. 1.329b sq.; wealth, comforter of, ib. 1.329e sq.; wretched to the fool, Laws 5.730d;
- MEN: farsighted, ib. 4.715e; their game of jurisprudence, ib. 3.685a (cf. 7.820c); may invite Dionysus to the feast, ib. 2.666b; not to be overconfident, ib. 7.799d; play at modeling state, ib. 5.746a; prefer good recitation of Homer or Hesiod to any other pleasure, ib. 2.658d; may remark defects in laws, ib. 1.634e sq.; to reverence young, ib. 5.729b; may go to school, Laches 201 (cf. Euthydr. 272b sq.); as singers, Laws 2.665b sq., 666c sq., 670 sq.; not students, Rep. 7.536d (cf. Laches 189c sq.); take great care of orphans, Laws 11.927b sq.; think more of future life, Rep. 1.330d sq.; the understanding of state, Laws 12.965a; *see also* aged; ancients; elder(s)
- oligarchic / oligarchy: Epis. 5.321d; based on property qualification, Rep. 8.550c; character, ib. 8.551b sq.; defective species of state, ib. 8.544c (cf. Epis. 7.326d); defects of, Rep. 8.551d sq.; most difficult to improve, Laws 4.710e; divided against itself, Rep. 8.551d; a master-slave government, Menex. 238e; nature of, Statesm. 301a, 302c sq.; origin, Rep. 8.550c sq.; teems with ills, ib. 8.544c;
- MAN: character, ib. 8.553e sq.; divided against himself, ib. 8.544d sq.; origin, ib. 8.553; place in regard to pleasure, ib. 9.587d; stingy, ib. 8.555a; *see also* Thirty, the
- olive: first appearance, Laws 6.782b, Menex. 238a; oil, properties, Protag. 334b sq.; wreath, prize of victory, Laws 12.943c, 946b
- Olympia(n) / Olympic: gods, Laws 4.717a (cf. Phaedr. 247a); Hippias at, Hipp. min. 363c–64a; offerings of Cypselids at, Phaedr. 236b; victories, the three heavenly, ib. 256b; victors, happy, Rep. 5.465d, 466a (cf. Apol. 36e, Laws 5.729d, 7.807c); Zeus, the savior, Rep. 9.583b (*see also* Zeus); —, temple, Phaedr. 227b; GAMES:

Olympia(n) / Olympic (*continued*):

Epis. 7.350b, Hipp. min. 368b; citizens to be sent to, Laws 12.950e; horse races, ib. 7.822b (cf. Apol. 36e); long-distance runners, Laws 7.822b; Plato's companions abused Dionysius at, Epis. 2.310d; training, Laws 7.807c, 8.839e sq.

Olympus: invented music, Laws 3.677d; melodies of, Ion 533b, Symp. 215c

— a name for sky god, Epin. 977b

omens, observers of, Laws 7.813d

omniscience, conceit of, Laws 5.732a sq., 9.863c, 10.886b; Phil. 49a (cf. Apol. 22, 29, Hipp. maj. 286a, e, Hipp. min. 368b sq., Laws 5.727b, Phaedr. 237c, Protag. 315c, Soph. 230)

ONE:

Parmenides' doctrine, 'All is one,' Parm. 128a, Soph. 244b sq., Theaet. 180e;

the one: cannot be anywhere, Parm. 138a sq.; characteristics, Rep. 7.525d sq.; both equal and unequal to itself and others, Parm. 149d sq.; neither equal nor unequal to itself or another, ib. 140b sq.; comes into existence and ceases to exist, ib. 156a; exposed to many affections, ib. 156a sq., 159a; immovable, ib. 139a; neither is one, nor is at all, ib. 142a; in no sense is, ib. 141e; both in itself and in another, ib. 145b sq.; both like and unlike itself and others, ib. 147c sq.; not like or unlike itself or another, ib. 139e sq.; limited, ib. 145a; without limits, ib. 137d; and the many, Phil. 14c–17a, Rep. 5.479, Soph. 251b; has name and can be spoken of, Parm. 155d;

becomes older and younger than itself, ib. 152e sq.; not older or younger, ib. 140e sq.; has infinite parts, ib. 144 sq.; cannot have parts, ib. 137c sq.; at rest and in motion, ib. 145e sq.; never at rest, ib. 139b; the same with itself and different than itself, ib. 146a sq.; different from the same, ib. 139d sq.; never in the same, ib. 139a; not the same as another, or other than itself, ib. 139b; has shape, ib. 145b; has no shape, ib. 137e sq.; does not occupy time, ib. 141a sq.; partakes of time, ib. 151e sq.; touches and does not touch itself and the others, ib. 148e sq.; united by disunion, Symp. 187a;

unlimited in plurality, Parm. 143 sq.; a whole and parts, ib. 157c sq.;

HYPOTHESES OF: ib. 137b sq.; *i.a.* if there is a o., ib. 137c sq.; *i.b.* that the o. has being, ib. 142c sq.; *i.b.2.* if o. is both o. and many, ib. 155e sq.; *i.aa.* the others, if the o. exists, ib. 157b sq.; *i.bb.* the others, if o. is, ib. 159b sq.; *ii.a.* if o. does not exist, ib. 160b sq.; *ii.b.* if a o. is not, ib. 163c sq.; *ii.aa.* the others, if there is no o., ib. 164b sq.; *ii.bb.* if only others exist, ib. 165e sq.;

THE NONEXISTENT: does not change, ib. 163e sq.; partakes of existence and nonexistence, ib. 161e sq.; has inequality, ib. 161c sq.; may participate in many, ib. 160d sq.; has motion and is at rest, ib. 162c sq.; becomes and does not become unlike, ib. 162e sq.; unlike the others and like itself, ib. 161a sq.; THINGS OTHER THAN: like and unlike one another and themselves, ib. 158e sq.; unlimited, ib. 158b sq.; *see also* unity

ophthalmia, Gorg. 496a

Opici, Epis. 8.353e

opinion: Phil. 66c; arts based on, ib. 59a; blind guide, Rep. 6.506c; correct o., Epis. 7.342c; expert, to be followed, Crito 47 sq.; false, how far possible, Theaet. 170b sq.; —, and understanding, Statesm. 278d sq.; and good, Phil. 66c; why inferior to knowledge as guide, Meno 97d sq.; and intellection, Rep. 7.534a; and knowledge, ib. 5.476d–78, 6.508d, 510a, Theaet. 170b sq. (cf. Phaedr. 247d sq.); lovers of, Rep. 5.479e sq.; of the many, of no value, Crito 44, 47 sq., Epin. 982, Hipp. maj. 299b, Laches 184d sq., Protag. 353a (cf. Phaedr. 260a; *see also* many); and mimicry, Soph. 267b sq.; dist. from mind, Tim. 51d sq.; objects of, and intellection, classified, Rep. 7.534a (cf. 5.476d sq.); origin, Tim. 37b sq.; and persuasion, Phaedr. 260a; and pleasure, Phil. 36c sq.; source of, Phaedr. 248a sq.;

TRUE: and false, Phil. 40c sq.; like statues of Daedalus, Meno 97e; midway betw. knowledge and ignorance, Symp. 202a; no less useful than knowledge, Meno 97 sq.; *see also* belief; conviction; judgment(s); thinking / thought
opisthotonus, Tim. 84e
ὀπός, *see* acid, vegetable

- opposites: Hipp. min. 366a sq.; admixtures of, Phil. 25d sq.; crave each other, Lysis 215e; everything has, Protag. 332 sq.; exclusion of, Gorg. 496, Phaedo 102e, 104b; generated out of o., ib. 70e, 103a; in nature, Rep. 5.475e sq.; qualification, ib. 4.437; reconciliation, Symp. 187a; have something in common, Protag. 331d sq.; *see also* contradiction; *contraries / contrary*
- opposition(s): of character, Rep. 6.503c sq., Statesm. 306e sq., Theaet. 144b; of ideas and things, Parm. 129 sq.; of 'like' and 'unlike'; of 'many' and 'one,' ib. 129, Phil. 14c-17a, Soph. 251b (*see also* one); nature of, Phaedo 104 sq., Rep. 5.475e sq.; in soul, Soph. 228b; verbal and real, Rep. 5.454; *see also* contrariety; difference(s)
- opulence, and penury, alike injurious, Laws 5.744d, 11.919b sq.; *see also* rich(es); wealth(y)
- oracle: mares praised in, Hipp. maj. 288b; in world above, occurs face to face, Phaedo 111b; *see also* Delphi
- orators / oratory: and books, can neither ask nor answer, Protag. 329a; incapable of brief replies, ib. 329b; knack, not art, Phaedr. 260e; nature, ib. 260; needs knowledge of truth, ib. 262 (cf. 273d sq.); part of enchantment, Euthyd. 289e sq. (cf. Menex. 235a sq.); speeches of, ready-made, Menex. 234c sq.; true principles, Phaedr. 271, 277b sq.; *see also* demagogues; rhetoric
- order: Statesm. 273b; of heavens, Epin. 986b sq.; philosopher imitates eternal and unchanging, Rep. 6.500c
- Orestes, meaning of name, Crat. 394e
- organisms, living, much transformed during ages, Laws 6.782a
- ὄργανον, *see* instrument(s)
- organs, of sense, Theaet. 184b sq.
- orichalc: Criti. 116d sq., 119c; covered wall of acropolis at Atlantis, ib. 116c; mined at Atlantis, ib. 114e
- orientals: averse to love of boys, Symp. 182b sq.; think ill of philosophy and sport, ib. 182c
- original, and copy, Tim. 29b, 31a, 39e
- Orithyia, carried off by Boreas, Phaedr. 229b sq.
- Oropia, ancient boundary of Attica, Criti. 110e
- orphans: Laws 11.922a; care, Menex. 248d sq.; under special care of fifteen senior curators, Laws 11.924c, 926c-28d (cf. 12.959e); guardians, ib. 10.909c, 11.924, 926c-28d; marriage, ib. 11.924d-26d
- Orpheus / Orphic: chose life of swan, Rep. 10.620a; date of his discoveries, Laws 3.677d; life, ib. 6.782c; lukewarm lover, Symp. 179d; melodies, Ion 533c; 'mere minstrel,' Symp. 179d; 'offspring of Moon and Muses,' Rep. 2.364e; pleasure of meeting, in other world, Apol. 41a; poems, Rep. 2.364e; poets, Crat. 400c; Protagoras like, Protag. 315a; quoted, Crat. 402b, Laws 2.669d, Phil. 66c; songs, Laws 8.829e; Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316d; source of inspiration to rhapsodes, Ion 536b
- orrery (?), Epis. 2.321d
- Orthagoras, the Theban, famous flute player, Protag. 318c
- orthography, principles, Hipp. min. 368d
- oscillation, of earth, Phaedo 111e
- ὁσιότης, *see* holiness / holy; piety / pious
- ostracism, of Cimon, Gorg. 516d
- other(s): neither one nor many, Parm. 165e sq.; if only o. exist, ib. 165e sq.; if the one is not, ib. 164b sq.; and the one, ib. 139b sq.; and the same, Theaet. 158e sq., Tim. 36c sq., 43d; *see also* contraries / contrary; different; one
- Otus, and Ephialtes, Symp. 190b
- ὄυσια, *see* absolute reality; being; essence; etymology; realities / reality; substance(s)
- overseers, of orphans, Laws 6.766c; *see also* guardians; supervisors
- ox, 'fattening himself like a stalled o.,' Laws 7.807a

P

- Paeon, invoked, Criti. 108c; *see also* Apollo
- Paeania, Euthyd. 273a, Lysis 203a, Phaedo 59b, Rep. 1.328b
- paeans, division of music, Laws 3.700b
- pain: Phaedo 83c sq., Phil. 44a sq., 45e, 51a sq., Tim. 86b; belongs to 'combined' class, Phil. 31b; — the unlimited, ib. 27e sq., 41d; endurance, Spartan, Laws 1.633b sq.; not same as evil, Gorg. 497d (cf. Phil. 55b); and expectation, Phil. 36a sq.; feeling, Theaet. 156b; deters from good, Tim. 69d; when good, Protag. 354; motion in soul, Rep. 9.583e; nature, Tim. 64 sq.; origin, Phil. 31d

pain (*continued*):

- sq., 42c sq.; scour of convictions of soul, Rep. 4.430b; of soul, Phil. 47e, 48b; and theory of flux, ib. 43b sq.; true and false, ib. 40c sq., 42a sq.;
 AND PLEASURE: Laws 1.633d–35d; absence, not same as pl., Phil. 43d sq.; cessation, causes pl., Phaedo 60a, Phaedr. 258e, Rep. 9.583d (cf. Phil. 51a); the commonalty of soul, Laws 3.689a; their effects, Epis. 3.315c; mixtures of, and pl., Phil. 46 sq.; simultaneous, Gorg. 496 sq., Phil. 36b, 41d; in various goods, ib. 32
 painter(s) / painting: Crat. 424e sq., Laws 6.769a sq., Rep. 10.596e sq.; art, a whole, Ion 532e sq.; consists for most part of action, Gorg. 450c; the p. of constitutions, Rep. 6.501; in Egypt, Laws 2.656e; of figure, Criti. 107d; illusion in, Rep. 10.596e sq., Soph. 235e sq. (cf. Criti. 107c); imitative, Crat. 423d sq., Epin. 975d (cf. Laws 10.889d, Rep. 10.597d sq., Soph. 234b); of landscape, Criti. 107c; and legislation, Laws 6.769b sq.; great pains taken by, ib. 6.769a sq.; and poets, Rep. 10.597d sq., 603b sq., 605a sq.; 'produces all things,' Soph. 233d sq.; scene p., Rep. 10.602d; 'the p. in the soul,' Phil. 39b; their wisdom, Protag. 312d; and writing, cannot answer questions, Phaedr. 275d
 pair(s): attributes, Hipp. maj. 300e sq.; conditioned, ib. 299a sq.; number not predicable of both, and members, ib. 301e sq., 303b; unconditioned members of conditioned, ib. 299b sq.
 palaestra: of Miccus, Lysis 204a, 206c sq.; of Taureas, Charm. 153a
 Palamedes: date of his discoveries, Laws 3.677d; makes Agamemnon appear ridiculous, Rep. 7.522d; and Odysseus, Epis. 2.311b; pleasure of meeting, in world below, Apol. 41b; rhetoric of (Zeno of Elea?), Phaedr. 261b
 palinode, *see* Stesichorus
 Pallas: meaning of name, Crat. 406d sq.; P. Athena, her loom founded through Love, Symp. 197b; *see also* Athena
 Pamphylia, Ardiaeus tyrant of certain city in, Rep. 10.615c
 Pan: meaning of name, Crat. 408b sq.; son of Hermes, Phaedr. 263d; Socrates' prayer to, ib. 279b sq.

- Panathenaea: Euthyph. 6b, Ion 530b; the Great P., Parm. 127b
 pancratium, Charm. 159c, Laws 7.795b, 8.834a
 Pandarus: violated the oaths, Rep. 2.379e; wounded Menelaus, ib. 3.408a
 panegyrics, celebrate victors in contests, Laws 8.829c sq.
 panes, imitated in bacchanalian dances, Laws 7.815c
 panharmonics, the, Rep. 3.399d
 Panopeus, father of Epeus, Ion 533a, Rep. 10.620c
 Panops, fountain of, Lysis 203a
 paradox(es): of justice and injustice, Rep. 1.348b sq.; of punishment, Gorg. 472d sq.; sophistical, Euthyd. 275d sq., 293 sq., Meno 80d sq. (cf. Theaet. 165a)
 Paralus, son of Demodocus, brother of Theages, Apol. 33e
 — son of Pericles: Protag. 314e; inferior to father, Meno 94b, Protag. 320a, 328c; still young man, ib. 328d
 parasites, Phaedr. 240b
 parents: annual tendance of dead, Laws 4.717e; burial, Hipp. maj. 291d, 292e sq.; and children, determination of, Rep. 5.461b sq.; —, differences arising betw., Laws 11.928d sq.; claims of, on a person, Epis. 9.358a; curse of, Laws 11.931b sq.; not to heap up riches for children, ib. 5.729a (cf. 6.773d sq.); homicide by, ib. 9.868c sq.; honor derived from illustrious, Menex. 247b; — due, Laws 4.717b sq., 11.917a; images of gods, ib. 11.930e sq.; laws on, ib. 11.930e sq.; lunatic, ib. 11.929d sq.; murder of, ib. 9.869a sq.; natural sovereigns of family, ib. 3.680e sq., 690a, 4.714e; respect due, ib. 11.930e sq.; reverence for, lost when anarchy prevails, ib. 3.701b; *see also* father(s); mother
 Parmenides: Soph. 216a; admirer of Socrates, Parm. 130a, e, 135d; description of, ib. 127b; discoursed in offhand fashion, Soph. 242c; 'method,' Parm. 135e sq. (cf. Soph. 217c); quoted, Soph. 237a, 244e, 258c, Symp. 178b, Theaet. 180e; 'reverend and awful,' ib. 183e; stories of, about gods, Symp. 195c; his thesis, 'All is one and at rest,' Parm. 128a, Theaet. 152e, 180e, 183e (*see also* one); —, 'Not-being is impossible,'

- Soph. 237a, 241d sq., 258c sq.; and Zeno, Parm. 126c, 127b
- Parnes, ancient boundary of Attica, Criti. 110d
- Paros: Apol. 20a sq., Phaedr. 267a; Athens fought for, Menex. 245b
- parricide, Laws 9.869a sq., 872d sq.
- part(s): applications of term, Protag. 329d sq.; and happiness of state, Rep. 4.420b sq., 5.466a sq., 7.519e; in medicine, Charm. 156e, Laws 10.902d, Phaedr. 270c (cf. Laws 10.903d); in the one, Parm. 137c sq., 138e, 142d sq., 144 sq., 147b, 150a sq., 153c, 157c sq., 159d, Soph. 244e sq.; of propositions, Crat. 385c; in universe, Laws 10.903b sq., 905b, Tim. 30c; of virtue, Protag. 329d, 349 sq. (cf. Laws 1.630e, 12.965 sq.); and whole, Theaet. 204 sq.; —, in love, Rep. 5.474c sq., 475b, 6.485b; *see also* section
- participation: Parm. 131a sq., 132c sq., 157c, Phaedo 100c, 101c; in contraries, Parm. 129a sq.; and predication, Soph. 252a sq.
- particular, and essential, Epis. 7.343b sq.
- partisan, and philosopher, Phaedo 91a
- partition, of lands, hinted at by would-be tyrant, Rep. 8.566a (cf. 8.566e)
- 'party ascendancies,' Laws 8.832c
- passage money, rates, Gorg. 511d sq.
- passion(ate / s): effect of drink on, Laws 1.645d; element, of soul, ib. 9.863b, Tim. 69d sq. (cf. Rep. 6.504a, 9.571c sq.); 'an ill-favored thing,' Laws 11.935a; betw. intentional and unintentional, ib. 9.866e sq., 878b; opposition to, ib. 8.835c sq.; tyranny of, Rep. 1.329c; *see also* anger; appetite(s); appetitive; desire(s); emotion(s); spirit
- passive, and active states, Epis. 7.342d, Laws 9.859e sq.
- pasturage, *see* grazing
- paternal: anxieties, Euthyd. 306d sq., Rep. 5.465c sq.; love, Lysis 207d sq.; mode, of education, Soph. 229e sq.; *see also* father(s); household
- patient(s): and agent, equally qualified, Gorg. 476b sq., Rep. 4.437 (cf. Phil. 27a); —, in sensation, Theaet. 157a, 159 sq.; and physician, law on, Laws 9.865b; two classes, ib. 4.720c sq., 9.857c sq.; *see also* doctor(s)
- patriarchal government, *see* dynasty
- patriotism, Crito 51, Menex. 246 sq., Protag. 346a sq.
- Patrocles, 'the statuary,' uterine brother to Socrates, Euthyd. 297e sq.
- Patroclus: Apol. 28c; lover of Achilles, Syn. 179e; his treatment of wounded Eurypylus, Rep. 3.406a; armor taken by Hector, Laws 12.944a; avenged by Achilles, Rep. 3.391b, Symp. 208d; horse race in honor of, Ion 537a
- patrol, of country, Laws 6.760b sq.; *see also* commissioners, rural
- patronal gods of craftsmen, Laws 11.920d sq.
- patronymics, used by young children, Lysis 204e
- pattern(s): Tim. 39e; and copies, Phaedo 76d; of creation, Tim. 38b, 48e; heavenly, Rep. 7.540a, 9.592b (cf. Laws 5.739e); and image, Parm. 132d sq.; and imitation, Tim. 48e; or norms, to guide poets, Rep. 2.379a sq.; two, of life, Theaet. 176e sq.; *see also* form(s); model; original
- paupers, *see* poor
- Pausanias, of Cerameis: and Agathon, lovers, Symp. 193b; not in form for drinking, ib. 176a; with Prodicus, Protag. 315e; pun on name, Symp. 185c; speech on love, ib. 180c–85d; — of Sparta, and Simonides, Epis. 2.311a
- payment: of Athenians for service, begun by Pericles, Gorg. 515e; laws on, Laws 11.921b sq.; for teaching, Apol. 20a, Crat. 384b, 391b sq., Gorg. 519c, 520c, Hipp. maj. 281b, 282b sq., 285b, 300c, Laches 186c sq., Meno 91b sq., Protag. 310d sq., 311d sq., 328b, 349a, Soph. 223a, 231d, 233b, Theaet. 167d (cf. Euthyd. 304a sq., Laws 7.804d, Rep. 1.337d); *see also* wage earner(s)
- peace: dances of, Laws 7.814e sq.; life of, ib. 7.803d sq., 8.829a sq.; not to be made without authority, ib. 12.955b sq.; only a name, ib. 1.626a; passion for, injurious, Statesm. 307e; better than war, Laws 1.628c sq., 7.803d, 8.829a; secured by preparation for war, ib. 8.829b
- Pegasuses, Phaedr. 229b
- Peleus: most chaste, Rep. 3.391c; nuptial gift of armor to, Laws 12.944a
- Pelopidae: Rep. 2.380a; and Heraclidae, Laws 3.685d; pass for Helenes, Menex. 245d
- Peloponnesus: Epis. 7.346c, 350b, Laws 3.685b; colonization from, Epis. 7.336d; Dion in, ib. 7.345c (cf.

- Peloponnesus (*continued*):
 7.333b); Heraclides to be allowed to emigrate to, *ib.* 7.348c; jealous of Athens, *Menex.* 235d
- Pelops: meaning of name, *Crat.* 395c; a barbarian, *Menex.* 245d; fate, *Hipp. maj.* 293b; *see also* Pelopidae
- peltasts: *Epis.* 7.348b, e, 349c; threatened Plato's life, *ib.* 7.350a
- penalties, exaction, *Laws* 9.855a sq.; *see also* death; exile; fines; punishment
- Penelope: suitors, *Ion* 535b; weaving, *Phaedo* 84a
- Penestae, *see* serfs
- penury: not cause of contention for primitive man, *Laws* 3.679b; limited, *ib.* 5.744d; and opulence, alike injurious, *ib.* 11.919b sq.
- people, the: in ancient Attica, not masters, but servants of law, *Laws* 3.700a; dispense offices and power to those who appear most deserving, *Menex.* 238d; to share administration of justice, *Laws* 6.768b; *see also* many; multitude
- peplos, Athena's, allud. to, *Euthyph.* 6c πέρας, *see* limit(ed)
- perception: *Phaedo* 65, 79, *Phil.* 35a, 38b sq., *Rep.* 6.507c sq., *Theaet.* 151e sq.; contradictions of, *ib.* 154b sq.; may be false, *ib.* 157e sq.; Heraclitean theory of, *ib.* 181d sq. (cf. 160d); and knowledge, *ib.* 151e sq., 160c sq., 163 sq., 165b sq., 179c, 182e, 184b sq., 192 sq.; medium of, *ib.* 184c sq.; and memory of, *ib.* 160e sq., 166a sq., 191b; objects, *Rep.* 7.523b sq.; organs, *Theaet.* 184b sq.; and power, *Laws* 10.902c; relative, *Theaet.* 159 sq.; sense, *Epis.* 7.344b; theory of motion and, *Theaet.* 156; of universals, *ib.* 185 sq.; *see also* pleasure(s); sensation; sense(s)
- Perdiccas II, father of Archelaus, *Gorg.* 470d, *Rep.* 1.336a (cf. *Gorg.* 471a sq.)
- III: Euphraeus to become counselor of, *Epis.* 5.321c sq.; youth, *ib.* 5.321d
- perfection, given by nature and art, *Phaedr.* 269d sq.
- perfumes: *Tim.* 50e, 65a; not to be imported, *Laws* 8.847b
- Pergama, *see* Trojan(s) / Troy, *s.v.* towers of
- Periander, of Corinth: *Rep.* 1.336a; and Thales, *Epis.* 2.311a
- Pericles: *Protag.* 329a; son of Xanthippus, *Menex.* 235e; learned philosophy from Anaxagoras, *Phaedr.* 270a (cf. *Epis.* 2.311a); household, *Gorg.* 472b; and Aspasia, *Menex.* 235e; father of Paralus, *Protag.* 314e; father of Xanthippus, *ib.* 315a; guardian of Alcibiades and Clinias, *ib.* 320a; sons of, 'browse around like sacred cattle,' *ib.* 320a; —, inferior to father, *Meno* 94b, *Protag.* 320a, 328c; good, in common opinion, *Gorg.* 503c (cf. 515d sq.); evilness, *ib.* 515e sq.; great and wise, *Meno* 94a;
- docks and walls built partly by his counsel, *Gorg.* 455e; effect of administration, *ib.* 515d sq.; first to pay for service of Athenians, *ib.* 515e; a real author of Athenian misfortunes, *ib.* 519a; funeral oration, *Menex.* 236b; and rhetoric, *Phaedr.* 269a, e sq.; like Nestor and Antenor, *Symp.* 221c; not equal to Socrates as orator, *ib.* 215e; convicted of theft, *Gorg.* 515e sq.; 'who died recently,' *ib.* 503c
- perioeci, *Rep.* 8.547b
- perjuries / perjury: *Laws* 11.916e sq., 937b sq., 12.943e; of lovers, *Phil.* 65c, *Symp.* 183b; *see also* forswearing; oaths
- perplexity, almost every man prey to, *Epis.* 7.343c
- Persephone, gifts, *Laws* 6.782b; *see also* Phersephone
- Persia / Persian(s): *Charm.* 158a; barren hills of, *Laws* 3.695a; not disorderly drinkers, *ib.* 1.637d sq.; Empire, fused subject peoples, *ib.* 3.693a; fabrics, *Hipp. min.* 368c; felt need of alliance with Athens, *Menex.* 244d; given to luxurious habits, *Laws* 1.637e; government, *ib.* 3.694a sq., 697c sq.; —, represents perfection of monarchy, *ib.* 3.693d; Hellenes allied with, vs. Athens, *Menex.* 243b; history, *Epis.* 7.332a sq., *Menex.* 239d sq. (cf. *Laws* 3.694a sq.); invasion, *Laws* 3.692c sq., 698b sq., 4.707b sq., *Menex.* 239d sq.; —, oracles concerning, *Laws* 1.642d sq.; kings, *ib.* 3.694a sq.; —, education, *ib.* 3.694c sq. (*see also* King, the Great); lords of Asia, *Menex.* 239d; at Plataea, *Laches* 191c; reputation as sailors destroyed at Salamis and Marathon, *Menex.* 241b; shepherds, *Laws* 3.695a
- personal identity, *Symp.* 207d, *Theaet.* 154 sq.

- personalities, avoided by philosopher, Rep. 6.500b, Theaet. 174c
- personification, *see* argument(s), *s.v.* personified, etc.
- persuasion: art, Phil. 58a, Soph. 222c sq. (cf. Hipp. maj. 304b); and compulsion, instruments of legislator, Laws 4.719e sq., 722b sq. (cf. 10.885d); from opinion, not truth, Phaedr. 260; produced by rhetoric, Gorg. 453 sq., Statesm. 304c sq.; two kinds, Gorg. 454e; *see also* belief; conviction
- pestilence, effect on states, Laws 4.709a *perreia*, *see* draughts
- pettifoggery, Socrates given to, Hipp. maj. 304b
- pettiness, unknown to philosopher, Rep. 6.486a (cf. Theaet. 173e)
- Phaedo, ref. to, Epis. 13.363a
- Phaedo: narrates Phaedo, Phaedo 57a sq.; present at Socrates' death, ib. 57a, 117d; and Simmias, ib. 102b; Socrates plays with hair, ib. 89b
- Phaedondas, present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59c
- Phaedrus, of Myrrhinus: Phaedr. 244a, Symp. 176d; son of Pythocles, Phaedr. 244a; complains love has no encomiast, Symp. 177a sq.; enthusiastic, Phaedr. 228a sq., 234c sq., 236d sq., 242a; with Hippias, Protag. 315c; lover of discourse, Phaedr. 228, 242a, 243d, 258e, 276e; speech on love, Symp. 178–80; unable to keep up with heavy drinkers, ib. 176c
- Phaenarete, mother of Socrates, midwife, Theaet. 149a
- Phaethon, Tim. 22c
- Phalerum, Apollodorus' place at, Symp. 172a
- Phanosthenes, of Andros, alien chosen general by Athenians, Ion 541d
- phantastic art, division of, Soph. 267a; *see also* semblance making
- Pharmacia, and Orithyia, Phaedr. 229c
- Phasis, the, eastern extremity of Hellenic world, Phaedo 109b
- Phason, brother of Hippocrates, Protag. 310a
- Phelleus, plains of, Criti. 111c
- Phemius, rhapsodist of Ithaca, Ion 533c
- phenomena, celestial, Hippias an authority on, Hipp. maj. 285c
- Pherecrates (playwright), exhibited savages at Lenaea, Protag. 327d
- Pherephatta, meaning of name, Crat. 404c sq.
- Phersephone, meaning of name, Crat. 404c sq.; *see also* Persephone
- Phidias, of Athens (sculptor): Protag. 311c sq.; did not make so much money as Protagoras, Meno 91d (cf. Hipp. maj. 282d); materials used on his Athena, Hipp. maj. 290a sq.
- Phidostratus, schoolroom of, Hipp. maj. 286b
- Philaedes, at court of Great King, Epis. 13.363b
- Philagrus, 'had something the matter with his hand,' Epis. 13.363b
- Philebus: Phil. 18a, 22c, 28b; his 'boys,' ib. 16b; his enemies and friends, ib. 44b sq.; his goddess, ib. 22c; holds enjoyment and pleasure are the good to every animate being, ib. 11b (cf. 12a, 60a, 66d sq.)
- φιλία, *see* friendship; love, *s.v.* and friendship
- Philippides, son of Philomelus, Protag. 315a
- Philistides (Philistus?), slandered Plato, Epis. 3.315e
- Philistion (physician), passage to Athens requested by Plato, Epis. 2.314d sq.
- Philolaus, Phaedo 61d sq. *φιλομαντευτής*, *see* omens, observers of *φιλομάθεια*, *see* learn(ing)
- Philomelus, father of Philippides, Protag. 315a
- Philonides, Epis. 9.357e
- philosopher(s): has affinity with ideal, Epis. 7.344a; to be arithmetician, Rep. 7.525b; attains divine nature after death, Phaedo 82c; and authors, Phaedr. 278d; averse to pleasure, Phaedo 64d, 82 (cf. Gorg. 495b sq.); begets intelligence and truth by consorting with reality, Rep. 6.490b; cares only for truth, Phaedo 91a, Statesm. 287a; common charges against, Apol. 23d; will not commit suicide, Phaedo 61c sq.; contemplates 'all time and all existence,' Rep. 6.486a, Theaet. 173e; — true being, Rep. 6.484c sq., 500c, 7.537d, 9.581e, 582c (cf. Phaedo 65, 82, Phaedr. 249, Rep. 5.475e, 7.520c, 521a sq., 525b, Soph. 249c, 254a, Theaet. 173e); corruption of the, Rep. 6.494; desire death, Phaedo 61d sq., 64, 67, 'half dead already,' ib. 64b; 'practices' death, ib. 65; will not repine at death, ib. 63e sq., 63a (cf. 117a, Rep. 6.486a sq.); defenseless, Gorg. 484d sq., 486a sq., Theaet.

philosopher(s) (*continued*):

172e, 174b sq.; not defenseless, Gorg. 508c sq. (cf. Rep. 7.517d sq.); desires all knowledge, Rep. 5.475b sq., 6.485b; — knowledge of each thing in itself, ib. 6.490b; divine, Soph. 216b;

education, Rep. 6.503e sq.; enamored of eternal essence, ib. 6.485a; to enter upon active life, ib. 7.519c sq.; few, ib. 6.487d, 489d, 496, 593b sq. (cf. Phaedo 69c, Rep. 6.491a sq.); follow in train of Zeus, Phaedr. 250b; free from bodily pleasures, Rep. 7.519a sq.; gentle, ib. 3.410d sq., 6.486b; does not give way to emotions, Phaedo 83c; original givers of names, Crat. 401b sq.; glorify selves in praising reason, Phil. 28c; neither good nor evil, Lysis 218b; of Heraclitean school, Crat. 411b sq., Theaet. 179d sq.;

inspired, Phaedr. 249d sq.; to be kings, Rep. 5.473c sq. (cf. Epis. 7.326b, 328a, 335d, Rep. 6.487e, 498e sq., 501e sq., 7.540, 8.543a, 9.592); looks to ideal reality in all, ib. 6.486e; and lovers, Phaedr. 248d sq., Symp. 184; loves reality and truth, Rep. 6.501d; thought mad, Soph. 216d; man of God, Epis. 7.340c; only master of dialectic art, Soph. 253e; materialistic, ib. 246a sq., Theaet. 155e sq.; to have a good memory, Rep. 6.486c sq., 487a, 490c, 7.535c; mind of, has measure and grace, ib. 6.486d; —, used to thought of grandeur, ib. 6.486a; and multitude, Soph. 254b; and ordinary man, Phaedo 64e; pattern of ideas in his soul, Rep. 6.484c; picture of, Rep. 9.581e sq., Theaet. 173c sq.; and poets, their quarrel, Rep. 10.607b sq. (cf. Laws 12.967); -politicians, Euthyd. 305c sq. (cf. Gorg. 484d sq.); popular view of, Euthyd. 304d sq., Phaedo 64;

qualifications and excellences of, Epis. 7.340c sq., Rep. 6.484d sq., 487a, 490c, 491b, 494b; apt to retire from world, ib. 6.496c sq. (cf. Theaet. 173c sq.); -ruler, to establish laws of beautiful, just, and good in world, Rep. 6.484d; Sophists no, Tim. 19e; strives for true being, Rep. 6.490a; thinks lightly of human greatness, Theaet. 174e; will trace state after heavenly model, Rep. 6.500e sq., 7.540a (cf. 9.592); to be trained in dialectic, Parm. 135d;

true and false, Rep. 5.475d sq., 6.484, 489d sq., 490e sq., 496a, 500b sq., 7.535c sq.; true mystics, Phaedo 69c sq.; uncorrupted remnant of, Rep. 6.499b; why useless, ib. 6.487d sq., 7.517c sq.; view of life, Gorg. 511e sq.; virtues of, Phaedo 68c sq., 83e, 114e;

ANCIENT: did not charge for wisdom, Hipp. maj. 282c sq.; did not give displays, ib. 282d; did not explain selves, Soph. 242c sq.; too simple to realize importance of money, Hipp. maj. 282d, 283a; cannot stand comparison with present-day Sophists, ib. 281d, 283a; suffered from incapacity, ib. 281d; NATURAL: confuse conditions and causes, Phaedo 99a; despise religion, Laws 10.886e; deny pleasure, Phil. 44b sq.; not godless, Laws 12.966e sq.; invite men to live according to nature, ib. 10.890a; teach 'Like loves like,' Lysis 214b; *see also* dialectician; wise man

philosophy: aids man choose best life, Rep. 10.618c sq.; and arts, ib. 6.495e, 496b (cf. 5.475d sq.); greatest of arts, Phaedo 61a (cf. 90e); begins in wonder, Theaet. 155d (cf. Rep. 5.475c sq.); the beloved of Socrates, Gorg. 481d; censured, Euthyd. 304d sq.; confused with sophistry, ib. 304e sq.; corruption of, Rep. 6.490e sq.; defended by Socrates, Euthyd. 307; defilement of, Rep. 6.495b sq.; derived from movements of heavens, Tim. 47b; why disesteemed, Rep. 7.535c; effect on soul, Phaedo 83; genuine, = steadfastness, loyalty, sincerity, Epis. 10.358c; and governments, Rep. 6.497a sq.; impossible for multitude, ib. 6.493e sq.; impossible without forms, Parm. 135c sq.; and leisure, Theaet. 172c sq.; liberation from prison of body, Phaedo 82d sq.; and love, Phaedr. 256; = love of real knowledge, Rep. 6.485a; madness of, Symp. 218a sq.; natural, Socrates disappointed in, Phaedo 97 sq.; commonly neglected in later life, Rep. 6.498a; origin of headaches, ib. 3.407c;

Plato fears being a reproach to, Epis. 7.328e sq.; and poetry, their quarrel, Rep. 10.607b sq. (cf. Laws 12.967c); = practice of death, Phaedo 80; practiced, Epis. 6.323c sq.; prejudice vs., Rep. 6.500-501; pretty, if moderately engaged in,

- Gorg. 484c sq., 487c sq. (cf. Menex. 234a, Rep. 6.487d); purification, Phaedo 67, 82, 114c, Phaedr. 249c; of relativity, Theaet. 152 sq., 157b, 159 sq., 166c sq., 170a; respect for, Epis. 2.312b sq.; secondhand p., ib. 7.338d, 340b, 341b; secretly cultivated in Sparta and Crete, Protag. 342; most students, become cranks or rascals, Rep. 6.487e; talk about persons least befits, ib. 6.500b (cf. Theaet. 174c); test of true student. Epis. 7.340a sq.; time set apart for, Rep. 6.498, 7.539d sq.; treated ignobly by mankind, Epis. 7.328e; true, affords vantage point for discerning just, ib. 7.326a; —, its reputation, ib. 2.311e; — and false, Rep. 6.498d sq.; uninitiated in, Theaet. 155e sq.; and world, Rep. 6.494; *see also* reason
- Philostratus, conspirator, spoken of, Epis. 7.333e sq.
- phlegm, Tim. 82e sq., 84d sq.
- Phlius, Phaedo 57a
- Phocylides, his saying, 'After a man has "made his pile" he ought to practice virtue,' Rep. 3.407a sq.
- Phoenician(s): Epis. 8.353e; tale, Rep. 3.414c sq. (cf. Laws 2.663e); love money, Rep. 4.436a (cf. Laws 5.747c)
- Phoenix, son of Amyntor: attendant of Achilles, Rep. 3.390e; cursed by father, Laws 11.931b
- (son of Philip), Symp. 172b, 173b
- Phorcys, son of Oceanus and Tethys, Tim. 40e
- Phoroneus, 'first man,' Tim. 22a
- φρόνησις*, *see* etymology; intelligence / intelligible; thinking / thought; understanding(s); wisdom / wise
- Phrygia(n): Midas king of. Phaedr. 264c sq.; mode, Laches 188d, Rep. 3.399a sq.; people, Statesm. 262e; words, Crat. 410a
- Phrynion, father of Echecrates, Epis. 9.358b
- Phrynondas, notorious villain, Protag. 327d
- Phthia, 'To the pleasant land of P. on the third day thou shalt come' (*Iliad* 9.363), Crito 44b (cf. Hipp. min. 370c)
- phthisis, Laws 11.916a
- φύσις*, *see* character(s)
- phylarchs: Laws 6.755c; election, ib. 6.756a
- physical: culture, includes dancing and wrestling, Laws 7.795d sq. (cf. 2.673a, 7.813a sq.); philosophy, *see* natural philosophy; TRAINING: begins in pain, ib. 1.646d; for boys and girls, ib. 7.813b sq.; to have military character, ib. 7.813d sq.; sophistry in disguise, Protag. 315d; suitable for women, Laws 7.804e, 813e; *see also* athlete(s); athletic; gymnastic(s)
- physician(s): Epis. 7.330d; art of, Euthyph. 13d; and cook, Gorg. 464d sq., 521e sq.; and true educator, Soph. 230c sq.; flourish when luxury increases, Rep. 3.405a; the good, ib. 3.408c sq.; inutility of, Laws 6.761d; not mere money-maker, Rep. 1.341c, 342d; names for, Crat. 394c; and patients, Laws 9.865b; sometimes play patients false, Statesm. 298a; to have regard for whole, Charm. 156b sq. (cf. Laws 10.902d, 903d); and Sophist, Theaet. 167a; of soul, knows effects of knowledge, Protag. 313e; in state, Rep. 3.408c sq.; and true statesman or legislator, Statesm. 293b sq., 295b sq.; two kinds, Laws 4.720b sq., 722b, 723a, 9.857c sq., Rep. 5.459c; wise man a, Theaet. 167b; *see also* doctor(s); empirics; medicine
- piccolo, permitted, Rep. 3.399d
- picture(s): beautiful p., Hipp. maj. 298a; in soul, Phil. 39b sq., 40a; p. thinking, or conjecture, faculty of soul, Rep. 6.511e
- piety / pious: filial, Epis. 7.331c, Euthyph. 4d sq., 5d sq., 9a, Protag. 346a sq.; p. life, Epin. 980a sq.; no virtue greater than, ib. 989b; true wisdom, ib. 989 sq.; *see also* holiness / holy
- pigs, sacrificed, Rep. 2.378a
- pillar, of light, Rep. 10.616b sq.
- pilot: Crat. 390c; art of, Gorg. 511d, Ion 537c; and just man, Rep. 1.332e (cf. 1.341c); philosophic, Gorg. 511e sq.; true, Rep. 6.488d sq.; *see also* captain; navigation; shipmaster
- Pindar: on Asclepius, Rep. 3.408b; believed soul immortal, Meno 81b sq.; on natural justice, Gorg. 484b, 488b, Laws 3.690b, 4.714e; QUOTED: Meno 81b sq., Rep. 2.365b, Theaet. 173e; *fr.* 82, Meno 76d; *fr.* 214, on hope of righteous, Rep. 1.331a; *Isthmian* 1.1., Phaedr. 227b; *Olympian* 1.1., Euthyph. 304b
- piracy / pirates, Laws 7.823e, Soph. 222c, Statesm. 298d; *see also* corsairs

Piraeus: Epis. 7.324c, Rep. 1.327a, 4.439e; reconciled with rest of city (B.C. 403), *Menex.* 243e; Socrates seldom goes to, Rep. 1.328c
 Pirithous, son of Zeus, misdeeds of Theseus and, Rep. 3.391c
 Pisistratids, fall, attrib. to Aristogiton and Harmodius, *Symp.* 182c
πίστις, see belief
πιστότης, see faithfulness; loyalty
 pitch: Tim. 60a; nature of, *Laws* 2.665a; kinds of musical, Rep. 3.397–99; see also harmonies / harmony
 Pittacus, of Mytilene: abstained from politics, *Hipp. maj.* 281c; from Lesbos, *Protag.* 341c; one of Seven Wise Men, ib. 343a; sage, Rep. 1.335e; saying, criticized, *Protag.* 339c
 Pitthos, Euthyph. 2b
 pity, felt for involuntary evils, *Protag.* 323e
 placidity, of temper, usually accompanied by moral excellence, *Laws* 7.791c
 plague, at Athens, delayed by Diotima, *Symp.* 201d
 planets: *Laws* 7.821b sq.; creation, Tim. 38c sq.; movements, *Laws* 12.966e; why not named, *Epin.* 986e sq.; orbits, ib. 986e, Tim. 36c sq. (cf. Rep. 10.616e sq.)
 planting / plants: Tim. 77a; Dionysius interested in importing, Epis. 13.361b; laws, *Laws* 8.843e
 Plataea, Battle: *Laws* 4.707c, *Menex.* 241c; how Spartans fought at, *Laches* 191b sq.; trophies, *Menex.* 245a
 Plato: brother of Adimantus, *Apol.* 34a; addresses friends with 'Do well' ('Prosperity'), Epis. 3.315b; age, ib. 3.317c, 6.322d, 7.338c, 350d, 11.358e; ambitious for noble cause, ib. 4.320a; anger, ib. 7.345d sq., 349b; stays at house of Archdemus, ib. 7.349d; appealed to Archytas for help, ib. 7.350a; admires work of Archytas, ib. 12.359c sq.; brought about friendship of Archytas and Dionysius, ib. 7.338d; and associates, ib. 6.323b; Athenian, ib. 7.333d; authority over friends, ib. 2.310c; 'like a bird that wants to fly away,' ib. 7.348a (cf. *Phaedr.* 249d); 'born late in his country's history,' Epis. 5.322a; convictions concerning giving of advice, ib. 7.331a sq.; will counsel monarchy, but not democ-

racy, ib. 5.322a sq.; counts on obedience of only one follower, himself, ib. 2.310c; desires esteem, ib. 2.312b sq.;

has no authority over Dion, ib. 7.347c (cf. 2.310b sq.); intercourse with Dion, ib. 7.327a; interpreter of Dion's posthumous address, ib. 8.355a; accused of using Dionysius' ideas to rob his realm, ib. 3.315d; Dionysius' fondness for, rumored, ib. 7.330a; given traveling expenses by Dionysius, ib. 7.350b (cf. 1.309c); 'most helpful' to Dionysius, ib. 13.360b (cf. 13.360e); refuses to take part in plot against Dionysius, ib. 3.350c sq.; virtually imprisoned by Dionysius, ib. 7.329e, 347a; will use Dionysius' money, as he does that of other friends, ib. 13.361c;

best qualified to write on true doctrine, ib. 7.341d; did not expound entire doctrine to Dionysius, ib. 7.341a sq. (cf. 7.345a); difficulty of doctrine, ib. 2.314a sq.; reverence for true doctrine, ib. 7.344d; cares for Echecrates, ib. 9.358b; escape from Syracuse, ib. 7.350a sq.; execution rumored, ib. 7.329c; fame, ib. 2.310d; handled some matters of Syracusan government, ib. 3.316a; hears great deal, but knows nothing, ib. 4.321b; has not met Hermias, ib. 6.323a; attitude toward his letters, ib. 13.363d sq.; reading of his letter to be a contract, ib. 6.323c sq.; professes to use 'God' as token of serious letters, ib. 13.363b;

lived in garden at Syracuse, ib. 7.347a; motives, ib. 7.328c; pioneer and arbiter in philosophy, ib. 7.345c; pressures on, to return to Sicily, ib. 7.339b sq.; proposals for restoration of Syracusan empire, ib. 8.352b sq.; pursuits not undistinguished, ib. 7.329b; reputation, ib. 2.311e, 11.358e (cf. 7.339a); concerned for repute, ib. 13.360e, 362d sq.; has no need for slander, ib. 3.315e sq. (cf. 3.319c); present at trial of Socrates, *Apol.* 34a; offers to be one of Socrates' securities, ib. 38b; ill at time of Socrates' death, *Phaedo* 59b; makes a present to Sophrosyne of Syracuse, Epis. 13.361a; supreme commander in Syracuse, ib. 1.309b; in terror, ib. 7.333a; twofold defense, ib. 3.316b (cf. *Apol.* 18d sq.); unfinished commentaries, Epis. 12.359d; unpopular with peltasts, ib.

- 7.350a; first visit, to Syracuse, the 'beginning of everything,' ib. 7.326e sq. (*see also* visit to Sicily, Plato's); waited for favorable moment for governmental reform, ib. 7.326a (cf. 7.328c); withdrew from political affairs of Syracuse, ib. 3.316e; work distinctive, ib. 3.316a; will never write his work, ib. 7.341b sq. (cf. 2.314c, 7.344c sq.); youthful ambitions, ib. 7.324b sq.
- plausibility, arguments from, impostors, Phaedo 92d; *see also* probability / probable
- play: of children, means of education, Rep. 4.425a, 7.536e; defined, Laws 2.667d sq.; *see also* amusements; children; games; toys
- pleasant, through sight and hearing: = beauty, Hipp. maj. 297e sq., 302b sq.; not beauty, ib. 303d
- Pleasure, a goddess, Phil. 12b, 22c, 23a, 26b, 28b (cf. Epis. 8.354e)
- pleasure(s): admits of qualities, Phil. 37c sq.; arising from diseased state, ib. 45c sq., 51c (cf. Gorg. 494c, Tim. 86b sq.); arts, Statesm. 288c; belongs to 'combined' class, Phil. 31b; — unlimited, ib. 27e sq., 31a, 41d; beneficial p., not beauty, Hipp. maj. 303e; classification, Rep. 9.582e sq.; coming to be, Phil. 53c sq.; no criterion of rightness, Laws 2.667b sq.; degrees of, Protag. 356b (cf. Hipp. maj. 299d); and desire, Phaedr. 237 sq.; desire of, cause of misconduct, Laws 9.863b; desired by all, ib. 5.732e sq.; devoid of reason, Phil. 65c sq.; differences betw., Hipp. maj. 299d sq.; without discomfort, Laws 6.782e; of drinking, ib. 2.667b, 6.782e, 783c;
- of eating, ib. 2.667b sq., 6.782e, 783c, Phaedo 64d; and enjoyment, not same, Protag. 337b; when evil, ib. 353c sq.; existence of, denied, Phil. 44b sq.; of expectation, ib. 39c sq.; false? ib. 36c sq., 40c sq.; fasten body to soul, Phaedo 83c sq.; feeling, Theaet. 156b; forbidden at Sparta, Laws 1.637a; given by imitative arts, ib. 2.667d sq.; god of fools, Epis. 8.354e; and good, Gorg. 497 sq., Laws 2.663a, Phil. 66c, 67; = the good, ib. 11b sq., 60a, Rep. 6.505b sq. (cf. Gorg. 495a sq., Protag. 358); good and bad, Rep. 6.505c; and good and evil, Protag. 351 sq.;
- and happiness, Gorg. 494d sq., Laws 2.662e sq., Phil. 47b; immoderate, not allowed young children, Laws 7.792d sq.; 'greatest incitement to evil,' Tim. 69d; instrument of judging, Rep. 9.582d; insufficient without intelligence, Phil. 60d sq.; of intelligence, the true, Rep. 9.583b; just life pleasantest, Laws 2.662d sq.; of learning, ib. 2.667c, Phaedo 114e, Phil. 52a sq. (cf. Rep. 6.486c); and love, Rep. 3.402e sq.; love of, native to man, Laws 5.732e; of the many, Rep. 9.584e sq., 586a sq. (cf. Phil. 52b); of memory, Phil. 35 sq.; mixed, ib. 46 sq.; moderate, preferred, Laws 7.792d sq.; motion of soul, Rep. 9.583e;
- nature, Tim. 64 sq.; necessary and unnecessary, Rep. 8.561a, 9.572c, 581e; needs addition, Phil. 21b sq.; not object of music, Laws 2.655d, 668a, 3.700e, Tim. 47d (cf. Laws 2.658e, 7.802d); one of first perceptions of children, Laws 2.653a; how far one, Phil. 12c sq.; and opinion, ib. 36c sq.; 'overcome by,' Phaedo 69a, Protag. 352e–57 (cf. Laws 1.633e, 8.836e); and philosopher, Phaedo 64d, Rep. 9.582e sq., 586d sq., 587e (cf. Gorg. 495b sq.); pure and impure, Phil. 52d sq.; real, unknown to tyrant, Rep. 9.587; and reason, Laws 3.689a sq.; of replenishment, Tim. 65a; a restoration, Phil. 31d sq. (cf. 42d); routines of, Gorg. 500e sq.;
- scour of convictions of soul, Rep. 4.430a (cf. Laws 1.633d); sensual, Rep. 7.519a sq., 9.586a sq.; sexual, Phaedo 64d; —, granted for procreation, Laws 1.636c; of sight, smell, beauty, Phil. 51b sq.; of smell, Rep. 9.584b; Socrates' view of, Phil. 60b sq.; and soul, Laws 5.727c, Phil. 47e, Rep. 6.485d; Spartan or Cretan laws do not train men to resist, Laws 1.634 sq.; and temperance, ib. 5.734; and theory of flux, Phil. 43a; three kinds, Rep. 9.580d sq.; true, Phil. 50e sq., 63e; —, marked by moderation, ib. 52c; unmixed, ib. 50e sq.; and virtue, Rep. 3.402e; virtue dearer than, Epis. 7.327b; varieties, Phil. 12c sq., 19b; OF THE BODY, ib. 45, Rep. 6.485e; not desired by true philosopher, ib. 6.485e; foreign to good man, Phaedo 114e;
- AND PAIN: = pl. without p., Laws 5.733a sq., Phil. 52a sq.; pl. not absence of p., ib. 43d sq.; in alterna-

pleasure(s) (*continued*):

tion, *ib.* 46e sq.; pl. caused by cessation of p., *Phaedo* 60a, *Phaedr.* 258e, *Rep.* 9.583d (cf. *Phil.* 51a); community of, *Rep.* 5.462b, 464; their effects, *Epis.* 3.315c; in mind, *Phil.* 50a sq. (cf. *Laws* 1.633d); simultaneous, *Gorg.* 496 sq., *Phil.* 31b, 41d; never simultaneous, *Phaedo* 60b; like two bodies attached to same head, *ib.* 60b sq.; two unwise counselors of man, *Laws* 1.644c; usually mutually consequent, *Phaedo* 60b sq.; *see also* appetite(s); desire(s); lust

plurality: and existence, *Parm.* 127e; in itself, *ib.* 129c; the one a, *ib.* 143a; and unity, *ib.* 128b; in unity, *Phil.* 16d sq.; *see also* one; many

Pluto: meaning of name, *Crat.* 402d sq.; complaint to Zeus, *Gorg.* 523b sq.; great Sophist, *Crat.* 403e; constant benefactor of mankind, *Laws* 8.828d; twelfth month sacred to, *ib.* 8.828c; *see also* god, the blind; Hades

Pnyx, included in Acropolis in early times, *Criti.* 112a

poetry: 'colors,' *Rep.* 10.601a sq.; complex and manifold, *Symp.* 205b sq.; dithyrambic, *Hipp. min.* 368c; effect, *Rep.* 10.605d; epic, *Hipp. min.* 368c; and inspiration, *Apol.* 22c, *Ion* 533d sq., *Laws* 3.682a, 4.719c, *Phaedr.* 245a, 265b; learned by heart in school, *Laws* 7.810e, *Protag.* 326a; made up of music, rhythm, meter, speech, *Gorg.* 502c; and philosophy, their quarrel, *Rep.* 10.607b sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.967c); place in education, *Laws* 2.659d sq., *Protag.* 325e sq., 339a; and prose, *Laws* 7.811c sq.; sophistry in disguise, *Protag.* 316d; a sort of rhetoric, *Gorg.* 502c sq.; in state, *Rep.* 3.398a sq., 10.595 sq., 607a (cf. *Laws* 7.817); styles, *Rep.* 3.392c–94c, 397b sq.; waters emotions, *ib.* 10.606; a whole, *Ion* 532c sq.; TRAGIC: *Hipp. min.* 368c; not admitted into state, *Rep.* 8.568b sq.; art, *Phaedr.* 268c sq.; native to Athens, *Laches* 183a sq.

poets: *Tim.* 21c sq.; and actors, *Charm.* 162d; ambiguous, *Protag.* 347e; often attain truth, *Laws* 3.682a; banished, *Rep.* 3.398a sq., 10.595 sq., 605b, 607a (cf. *Laws* 7.817); beget wisdom and virtue, *Symp.* 209a; 'the p. who were children and prophets of the gods' (*Or-*

pheus and *Musaeus* ?), *Rep.* 2.366b (cf. 2.364e); comic, enemies of *Socrates*, *Apol.* 18 sq., *Phaedo* 70c; — and iambic, *Laws* 11.935e; compose prayers for state, *ib.* 7.801b; to be controlled by law, *ib.* 2.661d, 662b, 7.801b sq. (cf. 7.802b, 811b sq.); corrupted by applause, *ib.* 2.659c; fathers and guides in wisdom, *Lysis* 214a; first in chain of inspiration, *Ion* 533e sq.; on friendship, *Lysis* 212e; each good in his own kind only, *Ion* 534c (cf. *Symp.* 223c); to be guided by certain patterns or norms, *Rep.* 2.379a sq., 3.398b (cf. *Laws* 2.656c sq., 660a, 4.719b sq., 7.817d, 8.829d, 11.936a); imitators, *Rep.* 10.600e, *Tim.* 19d sq. (cf. *Laws* 4.719c, *Rep.* 3.393 sq.); inspired, *Apol.* 22c, *Ion* 534, *Laws* 3.682a, 4.719c, *Phaedr.* 245a, 265b (cf. *Meno* 81b, 99d); on justice, *Rep.* 2.363 sq., 365e; kinds, *Ion* 534c; and legislators, *Laws* 9.858d sq., 12.957c sq., 964c; light, winged, and holy, *Ion* 534b; lyric, set to music in schools, *Protag.* 326b; how dist. from other makers, *Symp.* 205b sq.; need not know whether representation good or not, *Laws* 2.670e (cf. 4.719c); and painters, *Rep.* 10.601a sq., 603b sq., 605a sq.; and philosophers, their quarrel, *ib.* 10.607b sq. (cf. *Laws* 12.967c); progeny (i.e., works), *Symp.* 209d (cf. *Rep.* 1.330c); recount deeds of ancient Athenians, *Menex.* 239b; speak in riddles, *Rep.* 1.332b (cf. 3.413b); tales about gods, *Euthyph.* 6b; talk about, pursuit of commonplace people, *Protag.* 347c; bad teachers of youth, *Rep.* 2.377 sq., 3.391c sq., 408d sq., 10.606e sq. (cf. *Laws* 10.886c, 890a, 12.941b, *Rep.* 10.600a sq.); thrice removed from truth, *ib.* 10.596–97, 599a, 602c (cf. 10.605b); tragic, come to Athens, *Laches* 183a sq.; —, not admitted into state, *Rep.* 8.568b; and tyrants, *ib.* 8.568a sq. (cf. *Epis.* 1.309d sq.); their corrupt use of music, *Laws* 2.669c sq., 3.700d sq. (cf. 2.670e); not wise, *Apol.* 22a sq.; witness immortality of soul, *Meno* 81b sq.

ποιεῖν (making), its meaning, *Charm.* 163

ποίητης, *see* logic

poison: action hindered by exercise, *Phaedo* 63d; laws on, *Laws* 11.932e

- sq.; operation of, *Phaedo* 117e sq.; used in catching fish, *Laws* 7.824
- Polemarchus**, brother of *Lysias*: *Rep.* 1.339e, 5.449b sq.; son of *Cephalus*, *ib.* 1.327b; 'inheritor of the argument,' *ib.* 1.331e; a student of philosophy, *Phaedr.* 257b
- a general's name, *Crat.* 394c
- police**, rural, *Laws* 11.936c; *see also* captains of the watch; commissioners, rural
- political / politics**: art, *Gorg.* 464b sq.; = art of managing personal, household, and state affairs, *Protag.* 318e; only — which citizen may practice, *Laws* 8.846d; true —, *Gorg.* 513e sq.; and good, *Euthyd.* 292b sq.; limits of advantage in, *Theaet.* 172a; does not need special knowledge, *Protag.* 322 sq. (cf. *Laws* 8.846d); power in, *Hipp. maj.* 296a; want of science in, *Statesm.* 298b sq. (cf. 292c sq.); teachable? *Protag.* 319 sq., 324 sq.; and states, *Laws* 4.715a sq.; subdivisions, *Gorg.* 464b sq.; wisdom, not given by gods, *Protag.* 321d; *see also* social science; statesman(ship) / statesmen
- politician(s)**: courts admirers, *Phaedr.* 257e sq.; in democracies, *Rep.* 8.564b sq.; honest, always in danger, *Apol.* 32e; philosopher-p., *Euthyd.* 305c sq.; and philosopher, contrasted, *Gorg.* 500c sq.; secretly admire authorship, *Phaedr.* 258b; and Sophists, *Statesm.* 291a sq., 303c; writings (i.e., laws), *Phaedr.* 257e sq.; *see also* statesman(ship) / statesmen
- polity**: development of earlier forms, *Laws* 3.68ob sq.; patriarchy, oldest, *ib.* 3.68ob; *see also* constitution(s); government(s); state(s)
- pollution**: of common blood, *Laws* 9.872e; incurred by murder, *Euthyph.* 4b sq., *Laws* 8.831a, 9.865 sq., 869e, 871a sq., 873a; *see also* defilement
- Pollux**, *see* *Polydeuces*
- Polus**: *Gorg.* 461b–80; too bashful, *ib.* 482e, 487a (cf. 494d); defers to conventional opinion, *ib.* 482d; like a foal, young and flighty, *ib.* 463e; his *Muses' Treasury of Phrases*, *Phaedr.* 267b; rude, *Gorg.* 461b sq., 448a; more versed in rhetoric than dialogue, *ib.* 448d
- Polyclitus**, of *Argos*: sculptor, *Protag.* 311c; sons inferior to father, *ib.* 328c
- Polycrates**, *see* *Croesus*
- Polydamas**, *pancratiast*, *Rep.* 1.338c
- Polydeuces**, and *Castor*, *Euthyd.* 293a, *Laws* 7.796b
- Polygnotus**, son of *Aglaophon*, painter, *Ion* 532e sq. (cf. *Gorg.* 448b)
- Polyhymnia**, Muse of many songs, mother of earthly Love, *Symp.* 187e
- Polyidus**, and *Minos*, *Epis.* 2.311b
- Polyxenus**: *Helicon* pupil of, *Epis.* 13.360c; sent to *Dionysius*, *ib.* 2.314c; talebearer, *ib.* 2.310c
- Pontus**, *see* *Black Sea*
- poor**: not despised in time of danger, *Rep.* 8.556d; at enmity with rich, *ib.* 4.422e, 8.551d sq. (cf. *Laws* 5.736a); have no leisure to be sick, *Rep.* 3.406c sq.; numerous in oligarchies, *ib.* 8.552d
- population**, regulated, *Laws* 5.740b sq., *Rep.* 5.460a sq.
- porch**, of *Archon-King*, *Euthyph.* 2a, *Theaet.* 210d
- Poros**, *see* *Resource*
- Poseidon**: meaning of name, *Crat.* 402d sq.; divided empire with *Zeus* and *Pluto*, *Gorg.* 523a; his sons by *Clito*, *Criti.* 113d sq.; 'illustrious shaker of the earth,' *Hipp. min.* 370c; commands of, *Criti.* 119c sq.; god of *Atlantis*, *ib.* 113c; grove of, *ib.* 117b; sanctuary of *Clito* and, *ib.* 116c
- πρόσόν*, *see* *logic*
- 'possessing,' and 'having,' *Theaet.* 197b sq.
- possession**, title given by, *Laws* 12.954c
- posterity**, concern for opinion of, *Epis.* 2.311c
- pot**: beautiful, *Hipp. Maj.* 288c sq.; —, full of beautiful soup, *ib.* 290d; beauty, relative, *ib.* 289a; and maiden, *ib.* 289a (cf. 293c)
- potash**, *Tim.* 65e
- Potidaea**, *Battle*, *Socrates* at, *Apol.* 28e, *Charm.* 153, *Symp.* 219e sq., 221a
- potter(y)**: *Epin.* 975c, *Hipp. maj.* 288d, *Tim.* 60d; art, *Protag.* 324e; productive art, *Soph.* 219a; does not require iron, *Laws* 3.679a
- poverty**: and crime, *Rep.* 8.552c sq.; not disgraceful at Athens, *Menex.* 238d (cf. *Protag.* 319d); not diminution of property, but intensification of cupidity, *Laws* 5.736e; fear of, *Euthyph.* 12b; motive for emigration, *Laws* 4.708b (cf. 5.736a, 744d); prejudicial to arts, *Rep.* 4.421d sq.; *see also* destitution; penury

- power(s):** Laws 5.727a; beautiful, Hipp. maj. 295e sq.; not beauty, ib. 296d, 297c; eight, in heaven, Epin. 986b sq.; of the false, Hipp. min. 365d sq.; good for possessor, Gorg. 466; great, and wisdom, attract each other, Epis. 2.310e (cf. 6.322e sq.); and honor, ib. 7.351a sq.; not often joined with temperance and justice, Laws 4.711d sq.; justice a? Hipp. min. 375d sq.; and knowledge, Hipp. maj. 296b sq.; useless without knowledge, Gorg. 466e sq.; lack, ugly and shameful, Hipp. maj. 295e sq.; meaning of word, Hipp. min. 366; political, Hipp. maj. 296a; and strength, dist., Protag. 351a; struggle for, Laws 4.715a, Rep. 7.520c sq.; supreme, a temptation, Laws 3.691c sq., 4.713c, 9.875b (cf. 4.712a, 714d, 716a); *see also* ability; authority
- practice(s):** beautiful, Hipp. maj. 294c, 295d, 298b sq.; Hippias' discourse on beautiful p. for young men, ib. 286a sq., 287b; movement of soul, Theaet. 153b; for war, homicide in, Laws 8.831a; —, necessary, ib. 8.830c sq.
- praise(s):** 'easy to p. Athenians among Athenians,' Menex. 235d, 236a; and esteem, dist., Protag. 337b; and flattery, dist., Symp. 198e; of gods, Laws 7.801e
- Pramnian wine**, Ion 538c, Rep. 3.405e *πράττειν* (doing), its meaning, Charm. 163
- prayer(s):** Epis. 8.352e sq.; an asking of gods to give, Euthyph. 14c; of fool, dangerous, Laws 3.688b sq.; to gods, Epis. 8.357c; as means of reform, ib. 7.331d; may be misdirected, Laws 3.687d sq., 7.801b sq.; offered at beginning of every enterprise, Tim. 27c; only way to obtain a good ruler, Epis. 11.359b; phraseology, Crat. 400e; at sacrifice, Laws 7.801a sq.; of Timaeus, Criti. 106a sq.
- Prayers** (book 9 of *Iliad*), Crat. 428c, Hipp. min. 364e sq.
- preambles**, *see* preludes
- predication:** Soph. 251; and combination of letters, ib. 253a sq.; denial of, ib. 251b sq., 252a sq.; and music, ib. 253b; partial, ib. 252d sq.; universal, ib. 252d
- prefaces**, *see* preludes
- pregnancy**, Laws 7.789b sq., 792e
- preludes**, to laws, Epis. 3.316a, Laws 4.719e sq., 722d sq., 6.772e, 9.870d, 880a, 10.887a sq. (cf. Tim. 29d)
- presidents:** of festival, Laws 11.935e; of sports, ib. 8.835a
- pre-Socratic philosophy**, Epin. 988c, Soph. 242c sq.
- Priam:** laments for Hector, Rep. 3.388b; sorrows of, Ion 535b
- prices:** fixed by magistrates, Laws 11.920c; in market, ib. 11.917b sq.
- pride**, engendered by victory, Laws 1.641c; *see also* impudence
- Priene**, Protag. 343a
- priestess**, of Apollo, Apol. 21a
- priests:** Statesm. 290c sq.; of Apollo and sun, Laws 12.947a (*see also* auditors); to take care of foreign guests, ib. 12.953a sq.; Egyptian, Tim. 22 sq.; members of nocturnal council, Laws 12.951d (cf. 12.961a); and priestesses, ib. 6.759 sq., 7.799b, 800a sq.
- primary names**, Crat. 424
- primitive man**, Criti. 109d sq., Laws 3.677b sq., 680 sq., Statesm. 269b, 270d sq., 274b sq., Symp. 189d sq., Tim. 22d sq.; *see also* man / men
- Prince of Asia**, Lysis 209d
- principal**, *see* vendor
- principalities**, hereditary, Rep. 8.544d
- principle:** the first, its nature, Epis. 2.312d sq.; —, unbegotten and indestructible, Phaedr. 245c; the god who is rightful Father of ruling active p., Epis. 6.323d
- principles:** of existence, Phil. 23c sq.; first, importance of, Crat. 436d; —, of nature, Epis. 7.344d
- prisoners / prisons:** Laws 10.908a; in war, Rep. 5.468a, 469b; *see also* warder
- private:** ceremonies, forbidden, Laws 10.909d sq.; life, controlled, ib. 6.780a, 7.788 sq., 790b; persons, not represented as suffering everlasting punishment, Gorg. 525e; property, not allowed guardians, Rep. 3.416e, 4.420a, 422d, 5.464b sq., 8.543b; pursuits, and public business, combined by Sophists, Hipp. maj. 282b
- prize(s):** of merit, Laws 8.829c; of valor, ib. 12.943c, Rep. 5.468b sq.; of virtue, Laws 4.715c, 5.729d, 730e, 11.919e, 12.946b, 948a, 952d, 961a, 964b sq. (cf. 8.845d, 11.935c); *see also* award; decoration
- probability:** arguments from, not to be trusted, Theaet. 162e; and demonstration, Tim. 53d; language of, ib.

- 29c sq., 30b, 44d, 48e, 53d, 55d, 59c sq., 72d; and reason, *ib.* 56b; superior to truth in rhetoric, *Phaedr.* 260a sq., 267a, 272d sq.; *Tisias'* definition of, *ib.* 273b; *see also* plausibility
- probation, states of, in future life, *Phaedr.* 248
- processes, of tending body and soul, *Gorg.* 513d
- Procles, king of Lacedaemon, *Laws* 3.683d
- procreation: age, *Rep.* 5.460e; drinking has no place in, *Laws* 6.775c sq.; female supervisors, *ib.* 6.784; illicit p., *Rep.* 5.461a sq.
- procuresses, *Theaet.* 150a
- Prodicus, of Ceos: *Protag.* 337a sq.; addressed Athenian Council, *Hipp. maj.* 282c; called speech writers frontiersmen betw. philosophy and politics, *Euthyd.* 305c; on Cean dialect, *Protag.* 341b; corrects *Socrates'* use of *δευός* as praise, *ib.* 341a sq.; countryman of *Simonides*, *ib.* 339e; deep voice, *ib.* 316a; described, *ib.* 315c; distinctions about names, *Charm.* 163d, *Euthyd.* 277e, *Laches* 197d, *Meno* 75e, *Protag.* 337a sq., 340a, 358a sq.; earned astonishing amount in Athens, *Hipp. maj.* 282c sq.; envoy to Athens, *ib.* 282c; eulogy of *Heracles*, *Symp.* 177b; fifty- and single-drachma courses, *Crat.* 384b; friend of *Damon*, *Laches* 197d; 'has a god-given wisdom,' *Protag.* 340e (cf. *Theaet.* 151b); goes the round of cities, *Apol.* 19e (cf. *Rep.* 10.600c); at house of *Callias*, *Protag.* 314c, 315d; professes to cure ignorance, *ib.* 357e sq.; receives pupils from *Socrates*, *Theaet.* 151b; rule of discourse, *Phaedr.* 267b; *Socrates'* opinion of, *Protag.* 315e sq.
- prodigies, *Crat.* 394d; *see also* births, unnatural
- produce: division in *Crete*, *Laws* 8.847e; register of, *ib.* 12.955d
- producer, = cause, *Hipp. maj.* 296e sq.
- production / productive: arts, *Statesm.* 281d sq., 287b sq.; divine and human, *Soph.* 265b sq. (cf. *Rep.* 10.596b sq.); division, *Soph.* 265b sq., *Statesm.* 260d sq.
- professional / professions: requires favorable conditions, *Laws* 4.709d; in state, kept distinct, *Rep.* 2.374, 3.397e
- profligate: life, not preferred to temperate, *Laws* 5.733e sq.; no man voluntarily, *ib.* 5.734b
- progress(ions): of arts, *Hipp. maj.* 281d sq.; melodic, *Epin.* 991e
- Prometheus: commanded to deprive men of foreknowledge of death, *Gorg.* 523d sq.; fire given by, *Phil.* 16c, *Statesm.* 274c; myth, *Protag.* 320–321e (cf. 361d); and *Zeus*, *Epin.* 2.311b
- promiscuity, forbidden, *Rep.* 5.458d (cf. *Laws* 6.782e sq., 8.835d sq.)
- proper names, etymology, *Crat.* 392d sq.
- property: community of, *Rep.* 3.416e, 4.420a, 422d, 5.464b sq., 8.543b sq.; —, abandoned in second-best state, *Laws* 5.739e sq.; left behind or disputed, *ib.* 11.914b–16d; principle of, *ib.* 11.913a; registered, *ib.* 5.745a, 6.754d sq., 8.850a, 9.855b, 11.914c; restrictions on disposition, *ib.* 11.923b sq., *Rep.* 8.556a; valuation, *Laws* 12.955d sq.; QUALIFICATIONS: *Epin.* 7.337b; in model city, *Laws* 5.744b sq.; in oligarchies, *Rep.* 8.551b; *see also* cupidity; land; objects; proprietorship; social classes
- prophecy / prophets: *Euthyph.* 3c sq., *Laws* 11.933c sq., *Phaedr.* 242c; of inspiration, and of omen reading, *ib.* 244d; a madness, *ib.* 244b, *Tim.* 71e sq.; of *Socrates*, *Apol.* 39c; sophistry in disguise, *Protag.* 316d; not wise men, *Epin.* 975c; in the world above, face to face, *Phaedo* 111b; *see also* diviners; soothsayers
- proportion: betw. body and soul, *Tim.* 87c sq.; as a good, *Phil.* 66b; ingredient of good, *ib.* 64d sq.; and measure, akin to truth, *Rep.* 6.486d; needed in state and individual, *Laws* 3.691c sq., 693b; in sculpture and painting, *Soph.* 235e sq.; in universe, *Tim.* 31c sq.; *see also* balance; measure(ment / s); symmetries / symmetry
- propositions, *Crat.* 385b sq.
- proprietorship, in servants, *Laws* 6.776c sq.
- πρός τι*, *see* logic
- prose, *Laws* 7.810b, 12.957d
- prosecution, for murder, *Euthyph.* 4; *see also* homicide
- Prosaltian deme, *Crat.* 396d
- pro-Spartans, 'gentlemen with battered ears,' *Gorg.* 515e, *Protag.* 342b sq.
- prosperity: creates jealousy, *Menex.* 242a; and true happiness in state,

prosperity (*continued*):

depends on justice, *Laws* 12.945d (cf. *Rep.* 1.338e)

Protagoras: of Abdera, *Protag.* 309c, 310b sq. 317c, 333e, 338a, 348b sq.; age, *ib.* 317c, 320c (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 282e); his conventional theory of lawful, *Theaet.* 172a, 177c; his *Correct Diction*, *Phaedr.* 267c; 'and his people deny possibility of falsehood,' *Euthd.* 286c (cf. *Theaet.* 152a); disciples, *Protag.* 315a sq.; fame, *Hipp. maj.* 282e, *Meno* 91d sq., *Protag.* 335a, *Rep.* 10.600c; goes the round of cities, *Protag.* 309d, 310e, 313b; can help men become good and noble, *ib.* 318a, 319a, 328b, 348e sq., 357e sq.; at house of Callias, *ib.* 311a, 314b sq.; ingenious, *Theaet.* 152c; lived in Sicily, *Hipp. maj.* 282d; method in argument, *Protag.* 335 sq.; his opinion of Socrates, *ib.* 361d sq.;

on punishment, *ib.* 324a sq.; his scale of payment, *ib.* 328b sq.; skill in rhetoric, *ib.* 310e, 329b, 334e sq., 335b sq., *Theaet.* 178e; Socrates' opinion of, *Protag.* 320b (cf. 309d); Sophist and educator, *ib.* 311b sq., 317b, 318e sq.; his story, *ib.* 320c sq.; teaches for money, *ib.* 310d sq., 311d, 313b (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 282d, *Theaet.* 161d); his thesis, 'Man is measure of all things,' *Crat.* 386a sq., *Theaet.* 152a, 160d, 161c sq., 162c, 164d, 166d, 167d sq., 170, 171c, 178b, 183b (cf. *Laws* 4.716c); theories of perception, *Theaet.* 152a sq., 170; his *Truth*, *ib.* 161c sq., 171a sq. (cf. *Crat.* 391c, *Theaet.* 152c, 166a, 167d, 168c); 'wisest man now living,' *Protag.* 309d (cf. 310d); wrote on wrestling, *Soph.* 232e

Protarchus: *Phil.* 11a–18b, 21a; son of Callias, *ib.* 19b; hearer of Gorgias, *ib.* 58a

protection, against wrong, difficult, *Laws* 8.829a

Proteus: *Euthyph.* 15d; Egyptian Sophist, *Euthd.* 288b; Ion a, *Ion* 541e; not to be slandered, *Rep.* 2.381d

proverbs: over the barriers, *Crat.* 413a (cf. *Laws* 8.947a); beard a lion, *Rep.* 1.341c; All that is beautiful is difficult, *Hipp. maj.* 304e (cf. *Rep.* 4.435c); The beautiful is friendly, *Lysis* 216c; begin again with a 'second shot,' *Laws* 4.723d; Well be-

gun is half done, *ib.* 6.753e; make the best of circumstances, *Gorg.* 499c; break the large vessel in learning to make pots, *Laches* 187b (cf. *Gorg.* 514e); Let a brother help a man, *Rep.* 2.362d; Cadmean victory, *Laws* 1.641c; carding wool into the fire, *ib.* 6.780c; does not come within a hail, *Rep.* 9.575d; Corinthus, son of Zeus, *Euthyd.* 292e;

Devil's advocate ought to be heard, *Phaedr.* 272c; For the divine, all rules fail, *Rep.* 6.492e; Dogs like their mistresses become, *ib.* 8.563c; We have but dreamed our treasure, *Lysis* 218c; Drunkards and children tell the truth, *Symp.* 217e; Earth too like storm-tossed sailors we discern, *Phil.* 29a; Equality gives birth to friendship, *Laws* 5.757a (cf. 8.837a); no evil man will ever know, *ib.* 5.741d; Faint heart never yet set up trophy, *Criti.* 108c (cf. *Soph.* 261c); fair field and no favor, *Laws* 12.968e; Fools learn by misfortunes, *Symp.* 222b; Everyone is naturally his own friend, *Laws* 5.731e; Friends share and share alike, *ib.* 5.739c, *Lysis* 207c, *Rep.* 5.449c;

Give a pledge, and evil is nigh at hand, *Charm.* 165a; It is good to repeat twice and once again what is good, *Gorg.* 498e, *Phil.* 60a (cf. *Laws* 6.754c, 12.956e); All things are full of gods, *Epin.* 99d; Not even a god can cope with necessity, *Laws* 5.741a, 7.818b; Hard is the knowledge of the good, *Crat.* 384a; hard to fight vs. two enemies at once, *Laws* 11.919b (cf. *Euthyd.* 297c, *Phaedo* 89c); More haste, less speed, *Statesm.* 264b; heads and tails, *Phaedr.* 241b; helpful fair, and harmful foul, *Rep.* 4.457b;

Know thyself! *Charm.* 164d sq., *Laws* 11.923a, *Phaedr.* 230a, *Phil.* 48c, *Protag.* 343b; not knowing one's own identity, *Epin.* 988b; by land or sea in fold on fold, *Epis.* 2.312d; Like ever summons like, *Gorg.* 510b, *Rep.* 1.329a, 4.425c (cf. *Laws* 8.837a); What likes you dislikes me not, *Theaet.* 162b; lose our seat in the saddle, *Laws* 3.701d; Lovers' promises are made to be forsworn, *Phil.* 65c, *Symp.* 183b; A man does what he can, not what he wishes, *Hipp. maj.* 301c; Many bear emblems, but the devotees are few,

- Phaedo 69d; not matching May with December, Phaedr. 240b; Move not what is better left alone, Laws 8.843a, 11.913b;
 necessity of Diomedes, Rep. 6.493d; being nervous of your own shadow, Phaedo 101d; Nothing too much! Charm. 165a, Phil. 45e, Protag. 343b; the one great thing, Rep. 4.423e; pints in the sea, Theaet. 173e; plain enough for blind to see, Soph. 241d; Pleasant Bend, Phaedr. 257e; putting on lion's skin, Crat. 411a; They neither read nor swim, Laws 3.689d; neither rejoicing overmuch, nor grieving overmuch, Menex. 248a; second childhood, Laws 1.646a; out of the smoke into the fire, Rep. 8.569b; thing which every sow would know, Laches 196e;
 The third to the savior, Charm. 167b, Epis. 7.340a, 334d, Phil. 66d, Rep. 9.583b; The time for excuses is past, Laws 6.751d; trapped like a beast in a pit, Theaet. 165b; triple six or triple ace, Laws 12.969a; Try and you will see, Theaet. 201a; The two threads don't match, Euthyd. 298c; Unbidden do the good frequent the tables of the good, Symp. 174b; The wise men go to doors of rich, Rep. 6.489b (cf. Laws 12.953d, Rep. 2.364b); wolf against the fold, ib. 3.415d; As wolf to lamb, so lover to his lad, Phaedr. 241d; all the wrestler's grips, Soph. 231c; writes in water, Phaedr. 276c
 providence, Epis. 7.337e, 8.533b
 provider, for world, Laws 10.903b
 proxeni, Laws 1.642b
 proximity, of blood, Laws 11.924e, 925c sq.
 prudence, of wily, Hipp. min. 365e
 prytanes: Laws 6.755e; to take care of foreigners who come on public business, ib. 12.953c; *see also* council
 public: admitted to law courts, Laws 6.767e; business, and private pursuits, combined by Sophists, Hipp. maj. 282b; execution, Rep. 4.439e; games, Laws 12.950e; ignorant about music, ib. 2.670b; life, whirlpool, Epis. 7.325e; men, should improve citizens, Gorg. 513e, 515; —, neglect their children, Laches 179c, 180b, Meno 93 sq., Protag. 320a sq., 326e sq.; officials, wakeful, source of fear, Laws 7.808c; *see also* common; many; multitude
 pugilists, Laws 8.830a; *see also* pancratium
 pungent (taste), Tim. 66
 punishment: a corrective, Protag. 326e; of father not to be visited on children, Laws 9.855a, 856d; forms of legal, Protag. 325b sq.; good when just, Gorg. 469b (cf. Statesm. 293b sq.); and medicine, Gorg. 478 sq., Laws 5.735d sq.; nature and office, Gorg. 476 sq., 525a sq., Laws 5.735d sq., 9.854e, 862e sq., 11.934a sq., 12.944d, 964b, Protag. 323d–24d, Statesm. 308e (cf. Gorg. 480 sq., 507d sq., 525a sq., 527b sq., Rep. 2.380b); paradox concerning, Gorg. 472d sq.; principles, Laws 9.860e sq.; of slaves, ib. 6.777e, 7.793e; of wicked, Gorg. 523b, 525, Laws 9.870e, 881a, 10.905a sq., 12.959b sq., Phaedo 108b, 114, Phaedr. 249a, Rep. 2.363d sq., 10.614d sq., Theaet. 176d sq.; *see also* death; Hades; judgment(s); penalties; retribution
 pupil, entrusts soul to teacher, Protag. 312c, 313b
 puppet(s): moral fable of, Laws 1.644d sq. (cf. 7.803c sq.); shows, ib. 2.658c, Rep. 7.514b
 purgation: Tim. 89a sq.; of city by tyrant, Rep. 8.567b sq.; of luxurious city, ib. 3.399e; of society, Laws 5.735b sq.; of soul by tyrannical man, Rep. 9.573b; *see also* Hades
 purification: Phaedo 113d; art, Soph. 226d sq., 230; for contact with striker of parent, Laws 9.881e; divisions, Soph. 226e sq.; of error about gods and heroes, Phaedr. 243a (cf. Crat. 396e); for homicide, Laws 9.865 sq., 868 sq., 869a, e, 11.916c; of soul, by philosophy, Phaedo 67, 82a; *see also* cleansing, ritual
 purity: in color, etc., Phil. 52e sq.; of life, enforced, Laws 8.835d sq.
 purple: Tim. 68c; dye, not imported, Laws 8.847c
 pursuits, *see* practice(s)
 putrefaction, Tim. 66a
 puzzles: arithmetic, Phaedo 101; disputation, Soph. 259c sq.
 pyramid (form), Tim. 56b
 Pyrilampes: father of Antiphon, Parm. 126b; — of Demos, Gorg. 481d sq., 513b; maternal uncle of Charmides, Charm. 158a
 Pyriphlegethon: Phaedo 113c; parricides and matricides cast forth by, ib. 114a; source of lava, ib. 113b
 Pyrrha, wife of Deucalion, Tim. 22a

Pyrrhic dance, Laws 7.815 sq.
 Pythagorean(s): authorities on harmony, Rep. 7.530d; doctrine on soul, Phaedo 86b; never study inherent concordance of number, Rep. 7.531c; treatises, Epis. 13.360b (cf. 12.359c sq.); way of life, Rep. 10.600b (cf. Epis. 7.328)
 Pythian: games, Laws 7.807c, 12.950e, Lysis 205c; oracle, Rep. 7.540c; prophethood, Laws 12.947d; *see also* Delphi; priestess of Apollo
 Pythocles, father of Phaedr., Phaedr. 244a
 Pythocles, of Ceos, Sophist in disguise, Protag. 316e
 Pythodorus (son of Isolochus): Parm. 136e; described Zeno and Parmenides, ib. 127b; friend of Zeno, ib. 126b

Q

quacks, Epis. 7.330d; *see also* empirics
 quacksalvers, Laws 1.649a
 quail, Hipp. maj. 295d, Lysis 211e
 qualifications, for council of lawgivers, Epis. 7.337b sq.; *see also* property qualifications
 qualified, *see* pairs, conditioned
 quality: Epis. 2.313a, 7.343c sq., Theaet. 182a; and quantity, Laws 6.757b sq.; *see also* character; such
 quantity: opposed to 'more and less,' Phil. 24c sq.; and quality, Laws 6.757b sq.; *see also* number(s)
 quarrels: of gods, Euthyph. 7b sq., 8d sq., Rep. 2.378b sq. (cf. Criti. 109b, Menex. 237c); impious, Rep. 2.378c, 3.395e; origin, Statesm. 307d (cf. Theaet. 114b); unknown in best state, Rep. 5.464d sq. (cf. Laws 5.737a sq.); *see also* torts
 quarries, Epis. 2.314e
 questioner, Socrates': Hipp. maj. 286d, 298d sq., 303d sq.; accepts nothing without difficulties, ib. 289e; S. acts as understudy, ib. 287a sq.; boor, ib. 288d; close relative, ib. 304d; 'common fellow caring for nothing but truth,' ib. 288d; dolt, ib. 290e; given to derision and violence, ib. 291e sq.; — offensive and grotesque words, ib. 292c; — vulgar examples, ib. 288d (cf. Gorg. 490e); Hippias would not know him if he knew his name, Hipp. maj. 290e; irreverent, ib. 293a; lives in same house with S., ib. 304d; S.' lord and master?

ib. 292a; ruffian, ib. 289e; sometimes proffers questions, ib. 293d
 questioning, sophistical method of, Euthyph. 275d sq.; *see also* dialectic(al); Sophist(s)
 quiet(ness): character, Statesm. 307a sq., Theaet. 144b; a definition of temperance, Charm. 159b sq.

R

racine, *see* horse(s); running
 rage, *see* passion(ate / s)
 raids, Spartan system of foraging, Laws 1.633b
 rape, laws, Laws 9.874c
 rashness, foolish counselor, Tim. 69d
 rational: and irrational numbers, Hipp. maj. 303b; ELEMENT IN SOUL: Rep. 4.435–42, 8.550b, 9.571c sq., 580d sq. (cf. 6.504a, Tim. 69c–72); marked by love of learning, Rep. 9.581b; pleasures of, sweetest, ib. 9.582 sq.; to rule, assisted by high-spirited vs. appetitive, ib. 4.441e sq.; *see also* immortal(ity); soul(s); wisdom / wise
 rationalism, in myths, work of 'clever industrious people,' Phaedr. 229c sq.; *see also* dialectic(al)
 ray, visual, Tim. 64d, 67e
 read(ing): learning, Rep. 3.402a sq., Theaet. 206a, 207d sq.; in schools, Charm. 159c, 161d, Laws 7.809e sq., Protag. 325e sq.; *see also* education
 real, the: changeable and unchangeable in, Soph. 248e sq.; and unity, ib. 245b sq.; *see also* being
 realities / reality: and appearance, Hipp. maj. 294b sq.; constant, perceived by mind, Phaedo 79a; contemplated by philosopher, Rep. 9.582c; continuous theory of, Hipp. maj. 301b sq.; in early philosophy, Soph. 243b sq., 246b sq.; essential r., Epis. 7.342e, 343b; object of the philosopher's desire, Rep. 6.490b, 500c, 501d, 9.581e (cf. 7.520c); no partial measure sufficient, ib. 6.504c; neither at rest nor in motion, Soph. 250c; and soul, Laws 10.895d sq. (cf. Phaedo 78, Phaedr. 245c sq., Soph. 246b sq.); the true, Epis. 7.342b sq.; of virtues, Phaedr. 250; *see also* being; essence; truth
 reason: and appetite, Rep. 4.439c–42, 9.571b sq. (cf. Laws 3.686e sq., 689a sq., Phaedr. 253d sq., Tim. 69d sq.); alone beholds true being, Phaedr. 247c (cf. Phil. 59d); only expres-

- sion of immaterial things, Statesm. 286a; as a good, Phil. 66b; only indwelling preserver of virtue, Rep. 8.549b; king of heaven and earth, Phil. 28c sq., 30d; life of, ib. 21d sq.; natural truth of, Tim. 47c sq.; Plato seeks to follow, Epis. 7.329a; and pleasure, Phil. 65c sq. (cf. Rep. 9.586d sq.); preserves the mind from illusions of sense, Rep. 10.602e; and probability, Tim. 56b; dist. from understanding, Rep. 6.511d; and wisdom, Phil. 30b sq.; *see also* account; demonstration; judgment(s); mind; philosophy; rational; science(s); thinking / thought
- reasons, some, excuse for no reason, Crat. 426a
- rebirth, of soul, Phaedo 71e
- recantation, *see* Stesichorus
- receiving, stolen goods, Laws 12.955b
- receptacle, of all generation, Tim. 49a sq.; *see also* mother; nurse(s); recipient
- recipient: Tim. 53a, 57c; of all forms, ib. 50b sq.; *see also* mother; nurse(s); receptacle
- reckoners / reckoning: corrects illusions of sight, Rep. 10.602d; eponymous r. of years, Laws 6.785b; natural, quick in all studies, Rep. 7.526b; *see also* calculation
- recollection: and association, Phaedo 73c–74d; explained, ib. 73–76, Phaedr. 250; illustrated, Meno 82b–85b; knowledge and, Phaedo 72e, 75, 92; dist. from memory, Phaedr. 275a, Phil. 34b sq.; proof of immortality, Meno 85e sq., Phaedo 73; = recovery of knowledge, Meno 81c, 85d, 98a, Phil. 34c, Theaet. 198d (cf. Laws 5.732b sq.); working out reason of an opinion, Meno 98a
- recreations, true use, Laws 2.657c sq.
- rectitude, better than wealth, Laws 11.913b
- red: Tim. 68b; pervading color of food, ib. 80e
- redistribution, of property, Laws 5.736d sq.
- reflection(s): Rep. 6.510a, Soph. 266b, Tim. 71b; when best, Phaedo 65 sq.; and sensation, Theaet. 186; *see also* refractions; thinking / thought
- reform, effected by punishment, Protag. 325b
- refractions, Tim. 46b sq.
- refutation: art, Soph. 230b sq.; in court of law, Gorg. 471e
- regimen: Rep. 3.404a sq.; change of, Laws 7.797e sq.; *see also* diet
- registration: aliens, Laws 8.850b sq.; children. ib. 6.785a; produce, ib. 12.955d; property, ib. 5.745a, 6.754d sq., 8.850a, 9.855b, 11.914c
- relation / relative: and absolute, Phil. 53d sq.; axioms of, Theaet. 155a sq.; and correlative, qualified, Gorg. 476b sq., Rep. 4.437 sq.; difficult to understand, Phaedo 96d sq., 101; expressed by the ideas, ib. 102c; 'greater and less,' Statesm. 283–85b; notion, Parm. 141a sq., 155a sq.; notions, clarified, Rep. 7.523e sq.; and object of, Charm. 167 sq.; to self, contradictory in magnitudes, Charm. 168b sq.; *see also* kindred; proximity
- relativity: Parm. 133c sq.; of beauty, Hipp. maj. 288e sq., 292e sq., 293b; denied by Sophists, Euthyd. 297b sq.; illusions of, Rep. 9.584 sq., 10.602d (cf. 10.605b); in philosophy, Theaet. 152 sq., 157b, 159 sq., 166c sq., 170a; of things and individuals, Crat. 386, Rep. 5.479a sq.; of wisdom, Hipp. maj. 289b
- religion: a convention, Laws 10.889e; cult not easily established, ib. 10.909e; despised, when anarchy prevails, ib. 3.701b; —, by natural philosophers, ib. 10.886e; early, Crat. 397c; Greek, Apol. 26c sq., Euthyph. 3b sq., 7 sq., Laws 4.716d sq., Phaedo 58; influence in childhood, Laws 10.887d sq.; matters of, left to Delphi, ib. 5.738b sq., 6.759c sq., 8.828a, Rep. 4.427b (cf. Laws 9.865b, 8.71d, 11.914a, 12.947d, Rep. 5.469a, 7.540c); origin, Epin. 985c sq., 988c (cf. Protag. 322a); praises of dead, Laws 7.801e; prayers, ib. 7.801e; rites, sophistry in disguise, Protag. 316d; choirs at sacrifices, Laws 7.800c sq.; private sacrifices, Rep. 1.328c, 331d; in superstitions of sick people, Laws 10.909e; worship of Asclepius, Phaedo 118; *see also* Delphi; God; god(s); prayer(s); priests; sacrifice(s)
- reminiscence, *see* recollection
- renown, universal desire for, Laws 4.721b; *see also* fame
- renunciation, public, of children, Laws 11.928d sq.
- repetition (in style), Phaedr. 235a
- replenishment, Phil. 35a; *see also* restoration

- repletion (plethora), Tim. 81a
representation, in poetry, Laws 4.719c;
see also imitation / imitative / imitators
reptiles, Tim. 92a
Republic, narration of, ref. to, Tim. 17a sq.
reputation, value of, Laws 12.950b sq.
rescue, duty of, in assault, Laws 9.880b sq.
resemblance, slippery, Soph. 231a; *see also* likeness(es)
resident alien, *see* aliens
residues, method of, Rep. 4.427–33
respect: for others, given by Zeus, Protag. 322c sq., 329c; for parents, Laws 11.930e sq.; *see also* honor; reverence
respiration, Tim. 78e sq.
rest: Parm. 159a; all things at, Theaet. 180e, 183d sq.; and change, Soph. 249a; as kind (genus), ib. 254d sq.; and motion, Crat. 438c, Laws 10.893b sq., Parm. 129e, 136b, Rep. 4.436c sq., Soph. 250, 254d sq., Tim. 57d sq.; —, source of life and death, Theaet. 153a sq.; and the nonexistent one, Parm. 162c sq., 163e; and the one, ib. 139b, 145e sq., 156c sq.
restoration, and disturbance, Phil. 31d sq. (cf. 42d); *see also* replenishment; repletion
retail trade(rs): Soph. 223d, Statesm. 260d; a benefit, Laws 11.918b sq.; citizens not to practice, ib. 8.842d, 847a, 11.919d sq.; why disreputable, ib. 11.918c sq. (cf. 4.705a); laws, ib. 8.849 sq., 11.918–21d; necessary, Rep. 2.371a sq. (cf. Laws 4.705a)
retaliation: 'law of,' Laws 9.870e, 872e sq.; not to be practiced, Crito 49c sq.
retribution: in future life, Apol. 41, Epis. 7.335a, Gorg. 526c, 527c, Phaedo 63, 107, 114; inescapable, Laws 9.873a, 10.905a; law of, Phaedr. 248e; *see also* future life; punishment; vengeance
revelers, Symp. 212c sq.
reverence: due antiquity, Laws 7.798b, Soph. 243a (cf. Tim. 40d); and fear, not coextensive, Euthyph. 12b sq.; and justice, Epis. 6.323b; for laws in ancient Attica, Laws 3.698c; mark of true love, Phaedr. 250–55; in young, Laws 5.729b, 9.879c sq., 11.917a, Rep. 5.465a; toward young, Laws 5.729b; *see also* conscience; modesty; respect
reviewers, *see* nocturnal council; supervisors
revival, *see* rebirth
revolution: causes, Laws 3.690d sq., 12.945d sq., Phaedo 66a, Rep. 8.545d sq. (cf. Laws 5.736a); of heavens, Epin. 991e, Tim. 36c sq., 90d; not to be resorted to, Epis. 7.331d; of the same, Tim. 43d sq. (cf. 47a sq.); of the Thirty, Epis. 7.324c; *see also* discord; faction; innovation; rotation
rewards, given victors, Rep. 5.460b, 468b sq. (cf. 3.414a); *see also* gifts
Rhadamanthus: conspicuous for justice, Gorg. 524e, 526b, Laws 1.625a; decisions, ib. 12.948b sq.; judge among dead, Apol. 41a, Gorg. 523e sq.
rhapsodes: contests, Ion 530a sq., Laws 8.834e (cf. 2.658b sq.); enviable profession, Ion 530b; and generals, ib. 540d sq.; Homer and Hesiod, wandering r., Rep. 10.600d; inspired interpreters of the poets, Ion 530c, 533d sq., 535a (cf. 539d sq.); their knowledge of arts, ib. 537 sq.; moved at own stories, ib. 535b sq.; paid, ib. 535e; wear golden chaplets, ib. 535d, 541c
Rhea: Crat. 401e sq.; daughter of Oceanus and Tethys, Tim. 41a
rhetoric: art of, Phaedr. 266d sq., 269 (cf. Gorg. 448d, 471e, Menex. 235c); — persuasion, Phaedr. 260a sq. (cf. Rep. 2.365d); — words, Gorg. 449d sq.; at Athens, ib. 502d sq.; creator of persuasion about right and wrong, ib. 452e–55a (cf. Laws 11.937e sq., Theaet. 167c); defended, Gorg. 456d sq.; defensive art, Epin. 976b; definition, division, and generalization in, Phaedr. 263–66; dist. from dialectic, ib. 266, 269b (cf. Gorg. 448d, 471d sq.); division of words in, Phaedr. 263b sq.; and flattery, Gorg. 463b sq., 502d sq.; and justice, ib. 460, 527c; has no true knowledge, Phaedr. 269; of Nestor, Odysseus, and Palamedes, ib. 261b sq.; and poetry, Gorg. 502c sq.; and politics, Statesm. 303e sq.; most potent with ignorant, Gorg. 459; power of, ib. 456, 466 (cf. Apol. 17a, Menex. 235a sq.); concerned with probabilities, Phaedr. 272d sq.; professors of, ib. 266c sq., Rep. 2.365d; and psychology, Phaedr. 271; = semblance of part of politics, Gorg. 463e sq.; and sophistic, ib. 520; true, aims at improvement of citizens, ib. 503a sq.; —, based on

- exact analysis of soul, Phaedr. 269e sq., 277c; useful only to expose one's misdeeds, Gorg. 480; *see also* orators / oratory
- rheum, Tim. 84d, 88a
- rhythm(s): Crat. 424c, Rep. 3.399e sq.; essential to human life, Protag. 326b; follows speech, Rep. 3.398d; given by Muses, Tim. 47d; Hippias went to discourse on, Hipp. maj. 285d; imitative, Laws 7.798d; for male and female, different, Laws 7.802e; nature, Symp. 187b sq.; = order in movement, Laws 2.665a; persuasive, Rep. 3.401d sq.; principles, Hipp. min. 368d; and scales, accommodated, Laws 7.802e; spell, ib. 10.601b; *see also* figures; harmonies / harmony; music(al)
- rich(es): beautiful r., Hipp. maj. 291d; at enmity with poor, Rep. 4.422e, 8.551d sq.; flattered, ib. 5.465c; not happy, Laws 5.743a sq.; and wise, Rep. 6.489b; *see also* wealth(y)
- riddle(s): of eunuch and bat, Rep. 5.479c; Plato hides doctrine in, Epis. 2.312d
- ridicule: directed only at evil and absurdity, Rep. 5.452d sq.; self-ignorance, proper object of, Phil. 48c sq.; *see also* buffoonery; scoffing
- riding: befitting free man, Laches 182a; children to learn, Rep. 5.467d sq. (cf. Laws 7.794c, 813e); women —, Laws 7.794c, 804e sq., 813e; *see also* horsemanship
- right(ness / s): and comeliness, Laws 9.859e sq.; conventional, ib. 10.889e; = conviction concerning best, ib. 9.864a; defined, ib. 9.864a; 'justicer of them that forsake God's law,' ib. 4.716a; and might, Gorg. 483b sq., 488c sq., Laws 1.627a sq., 3.690b, 10.890a, Rep. 1.338c sq.; and pleasure, Laws 2.667b sq.; walks at God's side, ib. 4.716a; *see also* good(ness / s); just(ice); law(s)
- righteousness: blending of sobriety, wisdom, and valor, Laws 1.631c sq.; salvation of men, ib. 10.906b; *see also* just(ice); virtue(s)
- ring: Hippias', Hipp. min. 368b; magic, Rep. 2.359 sq.
- rising, early, Laws 7.807e sq.
- rites / ritual: ancient, not to be disturbed, Laws 5.738c (cf. 6.759b, 8.848d); dances, ib. 7.815c; for dead, Rep. 2.366a; dinner, Symp. 175; in honor of gods, Epis. 8.356d; in memory of benefactors, ib. 8.356d; *see also* ceremonials / ceremonies; mysteries; sacrifice(s)
- rivalry: cause of murder, Laws 9.870c; predicted among Syracusan reformers, Epis. 4.320e
- rivers: of mud in Sicily, Phaedo 111d; underground, ib. 113
- roads: Laws 6.763c; to be comfortable, ib. 6.761a; right of way, ib. 8.845e
- robbery, *see* theft
- robes, eleven-foot linen, Epis. 13.363a
- rock, Tim. 60c
- rocking, of infants, Laws 7.790c sq.
- root (numbers), Theaet. 147d sq.
- rotation, of heavens, Statesm. 269c sq.; *see also* revolution
- rough, and smooth, Tim. 63e
- round (form), Epis. 7.342b
- routine, and arts, Gorg. 462c sq., 500e sq.
- royalty, name of best state, when one rules, Rep. 4.445d (cf. Statesm. 301a sq.); *see also* monarchy
- ruby, adorns world above, Phaedo 110d
- rudder: Crat. 390d; ill use, Hipp. min. 374e
- rule / ruling: right to, acquired by obedience, Laws 12.942c; science, Statesm. 292b sq., 293b sq.; —, attained by few, ib. 292c sq.; seven titles, Laws 3.690a sq., 4.714e; *see also* government(s)
- ruler(s): in Athens, he who appears wise and good, Menex. 238d; not to be autocratic, Laws 3.697c sq., 701e; why they become, Rep. 1.347; cannot be educated to rule, Epis. 11.359b; good, claims, not implores, obedience, Rep. 6.489c (cf. Statesm. 300c sq., 301b sq.); good do not desire to be, Rep. 1.347, 7.520d sq.; ideal, ib. 6.502; not infallible, ib. 1.339c; to lead the way, Laws 4.711c; look to own advantage? Rep. 1.338d sq., 343b sq., 345c sq. (cf. Gorg. 491e sq., Laws 9.875a sq., Rep. 7.519e sq., 521a); number, adds to difficulty of reform, Laws 4.710d; older than subject, Epin. 980e; how paid, Rep. 1.347; to be perpetually watchful, Laws 6.758a (cf. 7.807e); in precise sense, Rep. 1.341b; to regard, not wishes, but true interests of citizens, Statesm. 296a sq.; servants or ministers of law, Laws 4.715c sq. (cf. 6.762e, Statesm. 293c sq.); to subjects, as warp to woof, Laws 5.734e sq.; true and perfect, Statesm. 301a

ruler(s) (*continued*):

sq.; to weave courage and moderation, ib. 309b sq.;

IN BEST STATE: accept office as necessity, Rep. 7.520e, 540b; to attain knowledge of good, ib. 6.506a, 7.519c sq.; to be elder, ib. 3.412c (cf. 6.498c); friends and saviors, ib. 5.463, 6.502d; learn arithmetic, ib. 7.521d–26c; — astronomy, ib. 7.527d–30c; — geometry, ib. 7.526c sq.; — harmony, ib. 7.530d sq.; to be philosophers, ib. 5.473c sq., 6.484, 498e sq., 501, 503b, 7.519c sq., 525b, 540a sq., 8.543a; at thirty, initiated into philosophy, ib. 7.537d, 539; after fifty, return to philosophy, ib. 7.540a;

solely privileged to lie, ib. 3.389b sq., 5.459c sq. (cf. Laws 2.663d sq., Rep. 3.414e); qualities of, ib. 6.503b sq., 7.535; receive a worthy burial, ib. 5.465e, 7.540b sq.; selected from guardians, ib. 7.537b sq.; tested by pleasures and pains, ib. 3.413c sq. (cf. 6.503a sq., 7.539e); *see also* authorities / authority; commander; curators of law; guardians; king(s / ship); magistrates; officials; provider; warden

rumormongers, Apol. 18c

runners / running: Hipp. maj. 295c, Hipp. min. 373c sq.; contests, Laws 8.833a sq. (cf. Protag. 335e sq.); good and bad, Hipp. min. 373c sq.

rural commissioners, *see* commissioners, rural

rust, Tim. 59c

S

sacrifice(s): in atonement, Rep. 2.364b sq.; attendance at, Laws 12.949d; blasphemies at, ib. 7.800b sq.; and divination, communication between god and man, Symp. 188b sq.; giving to gods, Euthyph. 14c; to gods, Laws 4.716d sq., 7.804b; — below, Phaedo 108a; human, Laws 6.782c, Rep. 8.565d; mourning at, Laws 7.800c sq.; number, ib. 7.809d, 8.828a sq.; offered by boys, Lysis 206e, 207d; passing betw. victims, Laws 6.753d; private, Rep. 1.328c, 331d; promote friendship, Laws 6.771d sq.

Sais, in Egypt, Tim. 21e

Salamis: Apol. 32c sq.; BATTLE: Laws 3.698c, 4.707b sq.; sailors, school-

masters of Hellas, Menex. 241a sq.; trophies, ib. 245a

sales: of diseased slaves, Laws 11.916a sq.; fraudulent, ib. 12.954a; of homicides, ib. 11.916c; invocation of gods, ib. 11.916e sq.; prices not to be altered, ib. 11.917b sq.; regulation, ib. 8.849 sq.; *see also* selling

salt: Tim. 60d, 74c; in cooking, Lysis 209e; uses of, theme of a book, Symp. 177a

salutation: 'Joy,' Epis. 3.315a; 'Prosperity,' ib. 1.309a, 2.310b, 4.320a, 5.321c, 6.322c, 7.323e, 8.352b, 9.357d, 10.358c, 11.358d, 12.359c, 13.360a

salvation, in correct choice of pleasure and pain, Protag. 357a sq.

same(ness): Parm. 139 sq., 148a sq.; and difference, Theaet. 186a; and different, Soph. 254e sq., Tim. 35a sq.; itself, Parm. 146d; meaning of word, Soph. 254e sq.; motion of, Tim. 39a, 40a sq.; and other, Theaet. 158e sq., Tim. 36c sq., 43d

Samos, Ion 533b

sanctuaries: not easily established, Laws 10.909e; of Hestia, Zeus, and Athena, ib. 5.745b; *see also* temple(s)

sanitation, Laws 6.779c

sap, of plants, Tim. 59e sq.

Sappho, the fair, Phaedr. 235c

Sarambus, tavern keeper, Gorg. 518b

Sardis, Athenian conspiracy vs., Menex. 240a

Sarmatian women: men, compared to Hellenic w., Laws 7.806b; ride horseback, ib. 7.804e sq.

Sarpedon, Rep. 3.388c

satire, personal, not allowed, Laws 11.935e sq.

satyr(s): imitated in bacchanalian dances, Laws 7.815c; Socrates a, Symp. 215, 216c, 221d sq., 222d; Sophist-politicians like, Statesm. 291b, 303c

Satyrus, slave of Hippocrates, Protag. 310c

Sauromatides, *see* Sarmatian women

savages, in play at the Lenaea, Protag. 327d

savior, God as, Tim. 48d; *see also* Zeus

scales: Phil. 17d; and rhythms, accommodated, Laws 7.802e; *see also* harmonies / harmony; melodies / melody

Scamander: Crat. 391e; hard pressed by Achilles, Protag. 340a (cf. Rep. 3.391b)

- Scamandrius, = Astyanax, Crat. 392b sq.
- Scellias, father of Aristocrates, Gorg. 472b
- schoolmasters, Charm. 161d, Laws 7.804d, 808d sq., Lysis 208c
- schoolroom, of Phidistratus, Hipp. maj. 286b
- schools: of dialecticians, Hipp. maj. 301d; location, Laws 7.804c; maintenance, ib. 6.764c; manners attended to in, Protag. 325e sq.; subjects, Laws 7.809e sq., Protag. 325e sq.; superintendents, Laws 6.764c; *see also* education
- science(s): is there a s. of s.? Charm. 167b sq.; architecture, Rep. 4.438d; arithmetic, Theaet. 198a sq.; changes in, Symp. 207e sq.; correlation of, Rep. 7.537c; directive s., Statesm. 260c, 292b; division of intellectual world, Rep. 7.533e sq. (cf. 6.511d sq.); divisions, Statesm. 267a sq.; exact and inexact, Phil. 55e-58c, 61d sq.; faculty, Rep. 5.477b sq., 7.533e sq.; and good, Phil. 66b sq.; of good and evil, Charm. 174b sq.; newly acquired by Hellenes, Tim. 22c; infallible, Rep. 5.477e; kingship, Statesm. 260c sq., 309b-11; dist. from object, Charm. 165e sq.;
- pure and applied, Statesm. 258e; — and impure, Phil. 55d sq.; royal, political, or s. of household management, same, Statesm. 259c; of ruling, found in few, ib. 292d sq., 297b sq.; and senses, Charm. 167c sq.; dist. by subject matter, ib. 171, Rep. 4.438c sq.; requires a subject matter, Charm. 168; subordination of, Statesm. 304b sq.; teaches that we know, not what we know, Charm. 170; unity of, Laches 198d sq., Rep. 7.531d (cf. Epin. 992a); use hypotheses, Rep. 7.533c sq.; does not make wise man, Epin. 974d; *see also* art(s); knowledge; reason; studies / study; truth
- Sciron, Socrates unrelenting as, Theaet. 169a
- scoffing, how far permitted, Laws 11.935a sq.; *see also* ridicule
- Scopas, son of Creon, Protag. 339a
- scratching, a pleasure? Gorg. 494c sq., Phil. 46a sq., 51c; *see also* itch
- scribe, in soul, Phil. 39a
- scrutinies, at elections, Laws 6.753d sq., 755d sq., 756e, 759c sq., 763e, 765c sq., 766b, 767d (cf. 12.947e); *see also* test(ing)
- sculptors / sculpture: Hipp. maj. 282a, Protag. 311c, Statesm. 277a sq.; consists for most part of action, Gorg. 450d; illusion in, Soph. 235e sq.; imitative, Epin. 975d; in Egypt, Laws 2.656e; painting of, ib. 2.668e sq., Rep. 4.420c sq.
- scurrility, forbidden, Laws 11.934e sq.
- Scylla, Epis. 7.345e, Rep. 9.588c
- Scythia(ns): Rep. 10.600a; cavalry, Laches 191a sq.; drink wine neat, Laws 1.637e; given to intoxication, ib. 1.637d sq.; happiest, 'have a whole lot of gold in their "own" skulls,' Euthyd. 299e; high-spirited, Rep. 4.435e; invaded by Darius, Gorg. 483d, Menex. 239e; use both hands alike, Laws 7.795a
- sea: briny and bitter neighbor, Laws 4.704b sq.; 'someone who lives in depths of,' Phaedo 109c
- search, right of, Laws 12.954a sq.
- seasons: Symp. 188a sq.; derivation of name for, Crat. 410c; *see also* climate
- section, and class, Statesm. 262b sq.
- security, rules about, Laws 12.953e; *see also* protection; sureties
- sedition, punishment, Laws 9.856b sq.; *see also* dissension
- seed: Tim. 86c; has life, 91b
- seers, Euthyph. 9a
- Selene, meaning of name, Crat. 409a
- self-advantage, natural good of man, Rep. 2.359c
- -command, requires experience of pleasure, Laws 1.647d, 649c; *see also* temperance / temperate
- -conceit, Apol. 21c sq., 22, 29a, Laws 5.727b, 732a sq., 9.863c, Phaedr. 237c, Phil. 48d sq., Soph. 230b sq.
- -consistency in art, Laws 5.746c (cf. Gorg. 503e sq.)
- -contradiction(s): evil, Gorg. 482b sq.; in soul, Rep. 10.603d
- -control: Epis. 7.331e, Protag. 329c; acquired by habit, Phaedo 82b; instilled by music, Protag. 326a; necessary in love, Phaedr. 237e sq., 256; — to victors in civil wars, Epis. 7.336e sq.; social virtue, Phaedo 82b; in state, Rep. 3.389d sq.; a virtue of philosopher, Phaedo 68c sq., 114e; *see also* temperance / temperate
- -deception, Crat. 428d

- self-defense: when allowed, Laws 9.874b sq., 880a (cf. Rep. 5.464e); not lawful vs. alien, Laws 9.879d; — parents, ib. 9.869b; state must have power of, ib. 8.829a sq., 830c sq. (cf. 7.814a sq.)
- existence, Phil. 53d sq., Theaet. 153e, 157d, Tim. 51c sq.
- indulgence: in men and states, Rep. 4.425e sq.; obstacle to wisdom, Epis. 7.326c, 341a
- knowledge: not, knowing what you know and do not know, Charm. 169e sq.; proper study of man, Phaedr. 230a
- love, source of many misdeeds, Laws 5.731e
- made men, hard to talk to, Rep. 1.330c
- mastery: Laws 1.626d sq., 8.839e sq., Rep. 4.430e sq.; harmony of soul, ib. 4.443d sq.; = temperance, Gorg. 491 sq.; *see also* temperance / temperate
- motion: Tim. 88e sq.; not to be affirmed of universe, Statesm. 269e; essence of soul, Phaedr. 245e
- moved: = first principle, Laws 10.895b; = first principle of motion for all other things moved, Phaedr. 245c
- moving, = life, Laws 10.895c (cf. Phaedr. 245c)
- reliance, Menex. 248a
- respect, Menex. 247b
- sufficiency: of good man, Lysis 215a sq.; necessary in state, Laws 5.738d
- selling, art of, Soph. 223c sq.; *see also* sales
- Selymbria, Protag. 316e
- semblance making, art, Soph. 236b sq., 260e, 264c, 267a; *see also* phantastic art
- senate: proposed for Syracuse, Epis. 8.356d; Spartan, instituted by Lycurgus, ib. 8.354b
- seniority, authority of, Laws 9.879c
- sensation: Lysis 221a, Phil. 33c sq., 66c, Tim. 28a, 61d; Heraclitean theory, Theaet. 156a sq., 181d sq.; and knowledge, ib. 163 sq.; origin, Tim. 42a sq., 43b sq.; and reflection, Theaet. 186; not test of truth, ib. 152a sq., 160e–62a, 171e; *see also* perception
- sense(s): cannot give abstraction, Phaedo 65 sq., 79; defects, Hipp. min. 374d sq.; not disconnected, Theaet. 184d; evidence, Epis. 7.343c; faculties, Rep. 5.477c; inaccurate witnesses, Phaedo 65, 83a; and intelligence, Rep. 7.524b sq.; knowledge given by, imperfect, Phaedo 75, Rep. 7.523b sq., 10.602c sq. (cf. Phil. 38c sq., 42a); objects, Charm. 167c sq., Theaet. 156d, 185 sq.; perceptions, Tim. 65b sq.; and thought, Theaet. 188e sq.; *see also* perception
- sentence, *see* statement(s)
- separation: allowed to childless, Laws 6.784b; (universal), irrational, Soph. 259d sq.
- sepulchers, *see* tomb(s)
- serfs, in Thessaly, Laws 6.776d
- Seriphus, Themistocles and man from, Rep. 1.329e sq.
- serum, Tim. 82e
- servant(s): of Agathon, Symp. 175b; bad, cannot be good master, Laws 6.762e; classes of, Statesm. 289d sq.; *see also* slave(s)
- service: of gods, Euthyph. 12e, 14d; —, and of elders, honorable, Laws 6.762e; kinds, Statesm. 289d sq.; military, Laws 12.943a sq.; —, age, ib. 6.760b, 785b; of state, performed without taking presents, ib. 12.955c sq.; *see also* care
- servitude: of God and man, Epis. 8.354e; lowers character, Laws 7.791d
- settlements, disinherited and younger sons sent to overseas, Laws 11.923d, 928e (cf. 11.925b sq.)
- sexes / sexual: desires, Laws 6.782e sq., 8.835d sq., Rep. 5.458d sq.; equality, advantageous, ib. 5.456 sq.; to follow same training, Laws 7.804e sq., Rep. 5.451d sq., 466c sq.; freedom of conversation betw., in democracy, ib. 8.563b; pleasure, plays minor role in true love, Symp. 192c; pleasures, Hipp. maj. 298e sq.; relations betw., Laws 8.835d sq.; separation of (for instruction), ib. 7.794c sq.; three, Symp. 189d sq.; union of, Rep. 5.458d sq.
- shades, *see* ghosts
- shadows: Rep. 6.510a; dark patches interrupting light, Soph. 266b; *see also* picture thinking
- shame: and fear, Epis. 7.337a, Laws 2.671d; sense, Euthyph. 12b; *see also* awe; modesty; reverence
- shape(s): = that which always accompanies color, Meno 75b; of bodies, Epis. 7.342c sq.; generic notion, Meno 74 sq.; limit of a solid, ib.

- 76a; and the one, Parm. 137e sq., 145b; *see also* figures
shelter, and clothing, unnecessary when God was shepherd, Statesm. 272a
shepherd(s): Rep. 2.370d, Statesm. 275 sq.; the Divine S., ib. 271d sq., 275a sq., 276a, d (cf. Criti. 109b sq., Laws 4.713d sq.); the invisible, Rep. 2.359d sq.; and ruler, ib. 1.343a, 345c, Statesm. 275a sq. (cf. Laws 5.735b sq., Theaet. 174d); survivors of deluge, Laws 3.677b sq. (cf. Criti. 109d)
shield, use, learned by girls, Laws 7.794d
ship(s): the state and, Laws 6.758a, Statesm. 302a; of war, Hipp. maj. 295d
shipbuilding: Protag. 319b; woods used in, Laws 4.705c
shipmaster(s): Epis. 7.329e, 347a (cf. Protag. 319d); the deaf, Rep. 6.488 sq.
shipwright: Crat. 390b; art of, Euthyph. 13e; and the lawgiver, Laws 7.803a
shivering, Tim. 62b; *see also* shuddering
shoemaker / shoemaking: Protag. 319d, Theaet. 146d; origin, Protag. 322a; *see also* cobblery
shoes: Hippias', Hipp. maj. 291a (cf. 294a), Hipp. min. 368c
shopkeepers, *see* retail trade(rs)
shrines, forbidden in private houses, Laws 10.909d sq.
shuddering, cause, Tim. 85e; *see also* shivering
shuttle, Crat. 388a sq., 389a sq., 390b
Sibyl, Phaedr. 244b
Sicilian / Sicily: Epis. 2.311e, 7.326b, 336a, 348a, 351e, 8.352c; Athenians killed in, Menex. 242e; calls Charondas good legislator, Rep. 10.599e; cookery, Gorg. 518b, Rep. 3.404d; Greek, wasted by Carthaginians, Epis. 8.353a; Hippias' visit to, Hipp. maj. 282d sq., 283c, 284b; and Italy, under one realm, Epis. 7.328a; letters from, ib. 3.317b; manner of life, ib. 7.336d, 8.354d; philosophy, Soph. 242d sq.; Plato's acquaintances in, Epis. 7.339b (*see also* visit); Protagoras lived in, Hipp. maj. 282d; rivers of mud, Phaedo 111d; spectators judge in theaters, Laws 2.659b; 'the S. tale,' Gorg. 493a sq.; ten generals stoned in, Epis. 8.354e
sick(ness): evil, Lysis 217b, 218e; fear of, Euthyph. 12b; man, Epis. 7.330c sq.; treatment, Gorg. 504e sq.; *see also* invalids
Sidon, man from (Cadmus), Laws 2.663e
sight: Euthyd. 300a, Hipp. maj. 297e, 302b sq., Laches 190a, Theaet. 182d sq., 184b sq., Tim. 45c sq.; benefits, ib. 47a; faculty, Rep. 5.477c (cf. Hipp. maj. 295c); 'heavenly vision presented to waking s.,' Epis. 8.357c (cf. Rep. 7.533c, Soph. 266c); illusions, Phil. 38d, 42a, Rep. 7.523b sq., 10.602c sq., 603c, Theaet. 157e (cf. Phaedo 65a); and knowledge, Theaet. 163b sq., 165b; and opinion, Phil. 38c sq.; pleasures, ib. 51b sq.; and reason, Rep. 6.508b sq.; region revealed through, ib. 7.517; requires light, as well as vision and color, ib. 6.507d; keenest sense, Phaedr. 250d (cf. Phaedo 65a); most wonderful sense, Rep. 6.507c sq. (cf. Laws 12.961d); *see also* vision(s)
sign, Socrates', Apol. 31d, 40, 41d, Euthyd. 272e, Euthyph. 3b, Phaedr. 242c, Rep. 6.496c
sileni: imitated in bacchanalian dances, Laws 7.815c; Socrates like one of the, Symp. 215a sq., 216d, 221e
silver: Hipp. maj. 301a, Lysis 220a; adorns world above, Phaedo 110e; not allowed guardians, Rep. 3.416e, 4.419, 422d, 5.464c, Tim. 18b (cf. Rep. 8.543b); mingled in helpers, Rep. 3.415a, 416e (cf. 8.547a); not to be offered gods, Laws 12.955e; not possessed, ib. 5.742a, 743d (cf. 5.746a); unknown in primitive times, ib. 3.679b
similar: and dissimilar, Protag. 331d sq.; — and s. recalled by, Phaedo 74a
similarities / similarity: art of finding s. (disputation or rhetoric), Phaedr. 262a sq. (cf. 273d); and friendship, ib. 240b
Simmias, of Thebes: Phaedo 64c sq., 84c; often associated with Cebes, ib. 73d sq.; believes in doctrine of ideas, ib. 74b, 76e sq.; brought money for Socrates' escape, Crito 45b; cause of more speeches than anyone living, Phaedr. 242b; earnest, Phaedo 85c; friend of Philolaus, ib. 61d; present at death of Socrates, ib. 59e (cf. Epis. 13.363a);

- Simmias, of Thebes** (*continued*): regards soul as attunement, *Phaedo* 85e sq.
- Simois**, summoned by Scamander, *Protag.* 340a
- Simonides**: his definition of justice, *Rep.* 1.331d–335e; philosophical ambitions, *Protag.* 343c; poem of, criticized, *ib.* 339a–347a; remarks to Hieron and Pausanias, *Epis.* 2.311a; sage, *Rep.* 1.335e; Sophist in disguise, *Protag.* 316d
- simplicity**: in diet, *Rep.* 8.559c (cf. 3.404c sq.); first principle of education, *ib.* 3.397b sq., 404e (cf. *Laws* 7.812d sq.); of good man, *Rep.* 3.409a; in music, *see* music; in primitive society, *Criti.* 109d sq., *Laws* 3.679b sq. (cf. 12.948b, *Statesm.* 271d sq.); *see also* disposition, good; goodness of heart
- sin**, punishment of, *Rep.* 2.363d sq., 10.614d sq.; *see also* Hades; world below
- sincerity**, part of genuine philosophy, *Epis.* 10.358c
- sinew(s)**, *Phaedo* 98c sq., *Tim.* 74b sq., 75b sq., 82c sq., 84a sq.
- singing masters**, *Laws* 6.764e; *see also* song(s)
- Siren(s)**: harmony, *Rep.* 10.617b; Socrates a, *Symp.* 216a; song, *Phaedr.* 259a; under spell of Pluto, *Crat.* 403d
- Sisyphus**: pleasure of meeting in other world, *Apol.* 41c; suffers in Hades, *Gorg.* 525e
- skepticism**, danger, *Rep.* 7.538c sq.
- skill**, and chance, *Laws* 4.709c sq.; *see also* art(s); craftsman / craftsmen; experts
- skin**, *Phaedo* 98d, *Tim.* 75e sq.
- skull**: *Tim.* 73e sq.; Scythian drinks out of 'own,' *Euthyd.* 299e
- slander**, love of, *Apol.* 18d (cf. *Epis.* 3.315e sq.)
- slates**, for writing, *Protag.* 326d
- slave(s)**: to be addressed only in language of command, *Laws* 6.778a; who appropriates another's property, *ib.* 11.914b; as attendants, *ib.* 7.808d sq.; often better than brothers or sons, *ib.* 6.776d; 'the Carian s.,' *Euthyd.* 285c, *Laches* 187b; character, *Hipp. min.* 375c; children, *Laws* 11.930d; damage by, *ib.* 11.936b sq.; as doctors, *ib.* 4.720c, 9.857c; employments, *Lysis* 208b sq.; enjoy great freedom in democracy, *Rep.* 8.563b; not happy, *Lysis* 207e; helpless, *Gorg.* 483b; house, *Rep.* 8.549e; always inclined to rise, *ib.* 9.578d sq.; to inform under penalty of death, *Laws* 11.914a; to be more justly treated than equals, *ib.* 6.777d; killing of, *ib.* 9.865c sq., 872c; who kills master, *ib.* 9.868b sq. (cf. 9.872c, 877b); Meno's, speaks Greek, *Meno* 82b; not to be all of one stock or speech, *Laws* 6.777d; who prevents assault on parent, enfranchised; who does not, scourged, *ib.* 9.881c; punishment of, *ib.* 6.793e; receive goodness from masters, *ib.* 6.777e; runaway, *ib.* 11.914e, *Protag.* 310c; sale of diseased, *Laws* 11.916a sq.; who strikes free man, *ib.* 9.882; as tutors, *Lysis* 208c, 223 (cf. *Symp.* 183c); uneducated harsh toward, *Rep.* 8.549a; untrustworthy, *Laws* 6.776e sq.
- slavery**: *Laws* 6.776b–78a; more fearful than death, *Rep.* 3.387b; *see also* enslavement
- sleep(ing)**: *Tim.* 45e; much, not required, *Laws* 7.808b sq.; and waking, *Theaet.* 158b sq.
- slings**, *Laws* 8.834a
- smallness**: and greatness, *Parm.* 149d sq., 161d sq., *Phaedo* 96d sq., 101a, 102c, *Statesm.* 283d sq. (cf. *Rep.* 9.575c, 10.605b); in itself, *Parm.* 131d, 150b sq.; *see also* less
- smell**: *Theaet.* 156b, *Tim.* 66d sq.; pleasures, *Phil.* 51e, *Rep.* 9.584b
- Smerdis**, false, *see* eunuch, famous
- Smicrion**, hypothetical father of Hermodenes, *Crat.* 429e
- smith**, *Crat.* 388d, 389e
- smithwork**, *Epin.* 975c
- smooth**, and rough, *Tim.* 63e
- sneezing**, cure for hiccups, *Symp.* 185e, 189a
- snow**, *Tim.* 59e
- snubness**, of nose, *Theaet.* 209c
- soberness / sobriety**: begotten by simplicity in music, *Rep.* 3.404e, 410a (cf. *Laws* 7.802e); harmony of soul, *Rep.* 4.430e sq. (cf. 4.442c sq., 9.591c sq.); in itself, *ib.* 6.501b; and love, *ib.* 3.403a; promoted by common meals and gymnastic exercises, *Laws* 1.636a; in state, *Rep.* 4.430e sq.; a virtue of philosopher, *ib.* 6.491b; *see also* temperance / temperate
- social**: classes, in ancient Athens, *Laws* 3.698b; science, concerned with community, not individual, *ib.*

9.875a; system, judged by topography and legislation, *ib.* 4.707c; tact, *ib.* 1.640c
society: early, *Rep.* 2.359a; where law regards class interests, not a constitution, *Laws* 4.715b; origin, *ib.* 3.676c sq., *Protag.* 322a sq.; purification, *Laws* 5.735b sq.; *see also* state(s)
Socrates: son of Sophroniscus, *Hipp. maj.* 298b, *Laches* 180d sq.; of Alopece, *Gorg.* 495d; line of, founded by Daedalus, *Euthyph.* 11b; had no teachers of virtue, *Laches* 186c; studied natural science, *Apol.* 19c, *Phaedo* 96a sq.; heard a speech of Pericles, *Gorg.* 455e, 503c; at Delium, *Laches* 181b, *Symp.* 221a sq. (cf. *Apol.* 28e); at Potidaea, *Symp.* 219e sq. (cf. *Apol.* 28e, *Charm.* 153a); never left Athens, *Crito* 52b, 53a, *Phaedr.* 230d (cf. *Phaedo* 99a, *Phaedr.* 227d); sons of, *Apol.* 34d, 41e, *Crito* 45c sq., 52c, 54; wife, *Phaedo* 60a, 116b; appearance, *Theaet.* 143e, 144d, 209c (cf. *Statesm.* 257d); descr. by Calicles, *Gorg.* 485e sq.; as pictured by Aristophanes, *Apol.* 19c; never wears sandals, *Phaedr.* 229a, *Symp.* 174a; capacity for drink, *ib.* 214a (cf. 176c); dreams, *Charm.* 173, *Crito* 44a, *Phaedo* 60e, *Theaet.* 201d sq.; fits of abstraction, *Symp.* 174d sq.; powers of concentration, *ib.* 220c sq.;
declared by oracle to be wisest of men, *Apol.* 21a sq. (cf. 22a, 30a, *Epis.* 7.324d, *Phaedo* 85b); frightened at own wisdom, *Crat.* 428d; alone practices statesmanship, *Gorg.* 521d; no politician, *ib.* 473e (cf. *Apol.* 32b sq., *Epis.* 7.324e sq.); feelings about state, *Apol.* 31d, *Crito* 50b, 52 sq., *Tim.* 19b sq.; alone in view of tyranny, *Gorg.* 472b; Cretan and Spartan constitutions among his favorites, *Crito* 52e; no educator, *Apol.* 19d, 20c; does not take money, *ib.* 19d, 31b sq., 33a, *Euthyph.* 3d, *Hipp. maj.* 300c; interest in youth, *Charm.* 153d, *Euthyph.* 275a, 306d sq., *Theaet.* 143d (cf. *Apol.* 23c); disciples, *Apol.* 33e sq. (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 301b sq.); devotion of friends, *Crito* 45b, *Phaedo* 59b, 116a, 117d sq.;
virtues, *Symp.* 216d sq.; has sought place among philosophers, *Phaedo* 69d; cannot refuse to aid

justice, *Rep.* 2.368c, 4.427e; considers intelligence the good, *Phil.* 11b; on 'most people' and good man, *Crito* 44c; ordinary man who speaks truth, *Ion* 532d (cf. *Apol.* 17b sq., *Rep.* 5.451a, 6.504c); partisan, *Phaedo* 91b; prefers matter to manner, *Symp.* 199b; prefers men to nature, *Phaedr.* 230d; proposes to go to school, *Laches* 201 (cf. *Euthyph.* 272b, *Euthyph.* 5a); will obey reason only, *Crito* 46b sq.; earnest, in behalf of philosophy, *Rep.* 7.536c (cf. *Euthyph.* 307); values only good life, *Crito* 48b; will not return evil for evil, *ib.* 49c sq.; calm, *ib.* 43b, *Phaedo* 58e; defenseless against rumormongers, *Apol.* 18c; poverty, *ib.* 23b, 31c, 38b, *Laches* 186c, *Rep.* 1.337d; trembles before Thrasymachus, *ib.* 1.336d; ignorant, *Euthyph.* 295a, *Euthyph.* 2c, *Hipp. maj.* 286c, 304d sq., *Hipp. min.* 372b sq., *Lysis* 223b, *Meno* 71b, *Phaedr.* 235c, *Rep.* 1.354b, *Symp.* 175e; in perplexity, *Hipp. maj.* 304b, *Hipp. min.* 376c (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 286d); cannot follow long speeches, *Hipp. min.* 373a, *Protag.* 333b sq., 334c sq.; forgetful, *Meno* 71c, *Protag.* 334c sq., 335b sq., 336d; pours himself out to everybody, *Euthyph.* 3d; reticent, *Hipp. min.* 363a, *Phaedr.* 236d, *Rep.* 5.449c sq., 472, 6.502d; has no skill in oratory, *Phaedr.* 262d (cf. *Apol.* 17b); not expert in debate, *Theaet.* 197a; inexperienced, *Apol.* 17d, *Hipp. maj.* 293d; self-depreciation, *Charm.* 175a sq., *Phaedr.* 235d;
regards opinions of wise, *Crito* 47a; examines the poets, politicians, and skilled craftsmen, *Apol.* 21c sq.; and poets, *Hipp. min.* 370 sq., *Phaedr.* 252b, *Protag.* 339b, 340d, 344 sq., 347c (cf. *Rep.* 3.391a, 10.595b, 607a); always making fun of rhetoricians, *Menex.* 235c (cf. *Phaedr.* 266e sq., 271c); rallies the Sophists, *Euthyph.* 303c sq.; humor, *Charm.* 162a sq., *Crat.* 407d, 411a, *Gorg.* 505d, *Hipp. maj.* 281a, 283a sq., *Ion* 530b, *Laches* 196e, *Phaedo* 77d, 92c, 95a, 99a, 101a, 115c, *Phaedr.* 227c sq., 244a, 261b sq., 264c sq., 266e sq., *Phil.* 17e;
method, *Gorg.* 472c sq., 474a, 475e sq., *Hipp. maj.* 288a, *Hipp. min.* 369c sq., 373a, *Laches* 187e sq., *Phil.* 16a sq., *Protag.* 361; argues

Socrates (*continued*):

like a pettifogger, Rep. 1.349d (cf. Hipp. maj. 304b, Hipp. min. 373b, Theaet. 167e); does not consider things as a whole, Hipp. maj. 301b sq. (cf. 304a); earnest, in inquiry, Meno 86b sq. (cf. Hipp. min. 372b); irony, Euthyd. 303c sq., Rep. 1.337a; love of discussion, Gorg. 458a, Symp. 194d, Theaet. 169b; midwife, ib. 149a sq., 157c sq., 160e, 184a sq., 210b sq.; power of conversation, Rep. 6.487b sq., Symp. 215c sq. (cf. Rep. 2.358b); always talking about cobblers, fullers, etc., Gorg. 491a, Hipp. maj. 288d, Symp. 221e; religion, Euthyd. 302c, Phaedr. 242c, 273e sq., 279b sq., Phil. 25b, 61c; afraid of gods, Crat. 407d (cf. Phil. 12c); averse to mythology, Euthyph. 6b (cf. Euthyd. 297c); belief in future state, Crito 54b, Phaedo 63c, 69c, 72c, 80c, 115c sq., 118a; oath by the dog, Crat. 411b, Gorg. 461b, 466c, 482b, Rep. 3.399e, 8.567e, 9.592a; sign, Apol. 31c, 40, 41d, Euthyd. 272e, Euthyph. 3b, Phaedr. 242c, Rep. 6.496c, Theaet. 151a; lover, Gorg. 481d, Lysis 204b, Phaedr. 227c, Symp. 177d sq.; —, of Alcibiades, Protag. 309a sq., Symp. 217a sq.; passion for friends, Lysis 211d sq.; plays with Phaedo's hair, Phaedo 89b; cannot praise Love, but will speak truth, Symp. 199a sq.; can never resist good looks, Meno 76c (cf. Lysis 211b, Menex. 236d); compares self to a swan, Phaedo 85a; a deceiver, Apol. 17a; diviner, Crat. 396d, Lysis 216d, Phaedr. 238d, 262d, Phil. 20b; a general, Phaedo 89a; a magician, ib. 78a; like Marsyas, Symp. 215b sq.; millstone, Hipp. maj. 292d (cf. Hipp. min. 364c sq.); like one of the sileni, Symp. 215a sq., 216d, 221e; Spartan hound, Parm. 128c; sting ray, Meno 80a sq.; stinging fly, Apol. 30e; charm for headache, Charm. 156b sq.; makes poetry, Phaedo 60d; makes up tales, Phaedr. 275b, Rep. 6.487e; speech, a recantation, Phaedr. 257a; covers head for shame, ib. 237a (cf. 243b); on suicide, Phaedo 61d sq.; on verbal distinctions, Euthyd. 278a sq.; opinion of Protagoras, Protag. 328e,

338c, 348d sq.; veneration for Parmenides, Theaet. 183e; at Lyceum, Euthyd. 271a; 'grown embellished and modernized,' Epis. 2.314c; questioner of, *see* questioner, Socrates;

position at Athens, Gorg. 522 (cf. Phaedr. 230d); reputation, Laches 180c; age, at time of trial, Apol. 17d; enemies, ib. 18b, 23b, 31c; accusations against, ib. 17a sq., 19b, Epis. 7.325b (cf. Euthyph. 3b, 5c, 12a); defense, Gorg. 522 (cf. Epis. 7.325c, Hipp. maj. 292b, Phaedo 69c); will not bring his children to court, Apol. 34c; will continue to teach, ib. 29d; conviction of, ib. 36a; proposes sentence, ib. 36e, 38b;

prefers death to exile, ib. 37d, Crito 52c; on death, Apol. 37b, 39a, 40b sq.; anticipates death, Gorg. 522d; has no terror of death, Apol. 28b, 37b, Phaedo 63b; death delayed, ib. 58a sq., 61a; last morning of his life, ib. 59d sq.; — prayer, ib. 117c; — words, ib. 118; death of, ib. 115b sq.; warder's estimate of, ib. 116c sq.; accusers will be punished, Apol. 39c

Socrates, the younger: Soph. 218b, Theaet. 147d; geometer, Statesm. 266a; invited to Thasos, Epis. 11.358d; shares S.'s name and thus is kin, Statesm. 258a; has strangury, Epis. 11.358e

'Socratic dialogues,' Epis. 13.363a

soda, Tim. 60d, 65e

soft(ness), Tim. 62b sq., 67c

soil, sacred, Laws 12.955e; *see also* earth

soldier(s): diet, Rep. 3.404b sq.; distinct profession, ib. 2.374 (cf. Tim. 24b); to be geometrician, Rep. 7.526c sq.; to know how to reckon and number, ib. 7.522d sq., 525b sq.; life, Laws 12.942 (cf. 6.761d–63b); punishment for cowardice, ib. 12.944e sq., Rep. 5.468a; second in honor in state, Laws 11.922a; women to be, Rep. 5.452a sq., 466c sq., 471d; *see also* guardians; warrior solidity, characteristic of earth, Tim. 31b; *see also* volume

solo, performers, Laws 6.764d sq.

Solon: archon, Hipp. maj. 285e; in Egypt, Tim. 22a sq.; father of Athenian law, Symp. 209d (cf. Laws 9.858e, Rep. 10.599e); nymphs' message to, Phaedr. 278c; obtained an immortality of authorship, ib.

- 258b; poet, Charm. 155a, Tim. 20e, 21b sq. (cf. Charm. 158a); quoted, Laches 188b, 189a, Lysis 212e, Rep. 7.536d; one of Seven Wise Men, Protag. 343a, Tim. 20e (cf. Epis. 2.311a); tale, Criti. 108d sq., Tim. 20e sq. (cf. Criti. 110b); translated Atlantean names from Egyptian, Criti. 113a sq.
- solstice, summer, Laws 3.683c, 6.767c, 12.945e
- son(s): of artisans, learn fathers' trade, Protag. 328a; of Dion, to be one of three kings of Syracuse, Epis. 8.355e, 357c (see also Hipparinus Aretaeus); expelled, Laws 11.929c sq.; of great men, inferior to fathers, Laches 179b sq., 180b, Meno 93 sq., Protag. 320a sq., 324d sq. (cf. Laws 3.694d); the supposititious, Rep. 7.537e sq.
- song(s): a familiar drinking, quoted, Gorg. 451e; innovations, not permitted, Laws 7.798e, 816c; for males and females, ib. 7.802d; for old men, ib. 2.665b sq., 7.812b; parts, Rep. 3.398d; spells for souls of young, Laws 2.659e; war, Epis. 7.348b; see also chant; hymn(s)
- soothsayers: Ion 534d; begging, Rep. 2.364b; why subordinate to general, Laches 198e sq.; see also diviners; prophecy / prophets
- sophia*, see etymology; wisdom / wise
- Sophist, quoted, Statesm. 284b (cf. 257a)
- Sophist(s): advice to, Euthyd. 304a sq.; ancient philosophers cannot stand comparison with, Hipp. maj. 281d, 283a; and angler, Soph. 218e sq.; Anytus' view of, Meno 91e sq.; argue from having canvassed heart, Theaet. 154d sq.; art, Hipp. maj. 281d; —, ancient, but concealed, Protag. 316d; —, defined, Soph. 223b; the character a reproach, Meno 91c sq., Protag. 312a, 314d, 316d, 349e (cf. Phaedr. 257d, Rep. 6.492a); combine public business and private pursuits, Hipp. maj. 282b; concerned with discourse, Soph. 204a; controversialist, ib. 232b sq.; not easily defined, ib. 218c sq.; described, ib. 231d sq., 264e sq., 268c sq.; hold falsehood impossible, Euthyd. 283e sq., Soph. 206d, 261b (cf. Crat. 429d sq.); God, the marvelous, Rep. 10.596d sq. (cf. Laws 10.902e); hunter, Soph. 221d sq.; incompetent as managers of mankind, Tim. 19e; hold inquiry impossible, Meno 80d sq.; and keeper of a great beast, Rep. 6.493; on knowing and not knowing, Euthyd. 293 sq.; has only apparent knowledge, Soph. 233c sq.; = one who knows of wise things, Protag. 312c; make astounding amounts of money, Hipp. maj. 282c sq.; master of clever speeches, Protag. 312d; money-making eristic, Soph. 225e sq.; the multitude, the great, Rep. 6.492; of mythology (Hydra and the crab), Euthyd. 297c; omniscient, Soph. 232e sq. (cf. Euthyd. 294); payment, Apol. 20a, Crat. 384b, 391b sq., Gorg. 519c, 520c, Hipp. min. 364d, Laches 186c sq., Meno 91b sq., Protag. 328b, 349a, 357e, Soph. 223a, 231d, 233b, Theaet. 167d (cf. Rep. 1.337d); peddlers of knowledge, Protag. 313c sq., Soph. 223c sq., 231d; persuade young to leave company of fellow citizens, Apol. 20a (cf. Protag. 316c); and physician, Theaet. 167a; and politician, Statesm. 291a sq., 303c (cf. Euthyd. 305 sq.); like Proteus, Euthyd. 288b; rallied, ib. 303c sq.; deny relativity, ib. 297b sq.; hold 'speaking against' impossible, ib. 285d sq.; S., statesman, and philosopher, defined, Statesm. 257a; takes refuge in darkness of not-being, Soph. 254a, 260d; as teachers of virtue, Meno 91 sq., 95b sq. (cf. Laches 186c); their teaching, Euthyd. 271e sq., 273c sq., Protag. 312, 318; often unbelievers, Laws 10.908d; verbal quibbles, Rep. 1.340; view of justice, ib. 1.338c sq.; wizard and imitator of true being, Soph. 235; world in doubt about true character, Meno 95c; see also Gorgias; Hippias; Prodicus; Protagoras; Thrasymachus; verbal
- sophistic(al) / sophistry: Gorg. 465c; = art which retails knowledge, Soph. 223c sq.; clandestine, Protag. 342c sq., 349a (cf. 316d); = confutation of vain conceit, Soph. 231b; defined, ib. 223b; dialectic, Euthyd. 275d sq., 283e sq., 296 sq.; part of flattery, Gorg. 463b; and rhetoric, ib. 520; 's. ritual,' Euthyd. 277e; Socrates accused of, Apol. 18b, 19b
- Sophocles: Phaedr. 269a; remark quoted, Rep. 1.329c; tragic poet, Phaedr. 268c

Sophroneus: father of Socrates, Euthyd. 297e sq., Hipp. maj. 298b, Laches 180d sq.; friend of Lysimachus, ib. 180d, 187d

σωφροσύνη, see etymology; moderation; self-command; self-control; self-mastery; soberness / sobriety; temperance / temperate; wisdom / wise Sophrosyne (wife and half sister to Dionysius II), nursed Plato in illness, Epis. 13.361a

sorcery, Laws 11.933a sq.

sorrow: not to be indulged, Laws 5.732c, 7.800d, Menex. 247c sq., Rep. 3.387c sq. (cf. Laws 5.727c sq., 7.792b); theatrical, affords vicarious pleasure, Rep. 10.606b; see also lamentation / laments; pain

Sosias, meaning of name, Crat. 397b

soul(s): Phil. 32c, 41c, 46b sq., 47c sq., 50d, 55b, 58d, 66b; adjustment of extremes, Phaedo 86c; will not admit opposite to life, ib. 105e (cf. 72); appetitive part, many-headed monster, Rep. 9.588c sq.; attunement, and so perishable, Phaedo 85e sq.; not attunement, ib. 93; beautiful, in b. body, Rep. 3.402d, Tim. 87d; beauty in, Rep. 3.401c sq.; believes wisdom attainable, Epin. 974c; better and worse principles in, Rep. 4.431a sq.; better in motion than at rest, Theaet. 153b sq.;

like book, in which sensations and feelings are written, Phil. 38e sq.; cause of moral qualities, Laws 10.896d; universal cause, Epin. 988d; a charioteer and pair of steeds, Phaedr. 246 sq., 253c sq.; condition after death, Crat. 403, Gorg. 523-25, Laws 10.904d sq., 12.959b, Phaedo 107 sq., 113a sq., Phaedr. 249, Rep. 10.614b sq.; conversion from darkness to light, ib. 7.518, 521c (cf. Laws 12.957e); creative, Symp. 209;

desire belongs only to, Phil. 33c sq., 34c sq., 35d; disease, worse than bodily, Gorg. 479b; diseases, Soph. 228e, Tim. 86b sq.; divided into reason, high spirit, appetite, Rep. 4.435-42, 9.580d sq. (cf. Laws 9.863b sq., Rep. 6.504a, 8.550b, 9.571b sq.); ends and virtues, ib. 1.353d sq.; not eternal, but imperishable, Laws 10.904a; evil in, Soph. 227e sq.; excellence, Epis. 8.355b; eye of, Phaedo 99e, Rep. 7.527e, 533d; like eye, ib. 6.508c sq., 7.518; faculties, ib. 6.511d sq., 7.533e (cf.

Theaet. 185c sq.); false opinion in, Statesm. 278d sq.; folly in, Laws 3.689a sq.; food, Soph. 223e sq.; form of life, Phaedo 106d; not formed out of four elements, Laws 10.891c sq.; proper and exclusive function, to mold and make, Epin. 981b; functions, ib. 981b sq.; good or evil, experienced only by, Epis. 7.335a; of good man, spends rest of time with God, Phaedo 81a (cf. Apol. 40e);

harmony of, produced by temperance, Rep. 4.430e sq., 442 sq. (cf. Laws 2.653b, Rep. 4.443d sq., 9.591c sq.); of heavenly bodies, Laws 12.967a; honor due, ib. 5.727 sq.; most honorable part of man, ib. 5.743e; ignorance, disorder of, Hipp. min. 372d sq.; immortal, dwells at top of body, Tim. 90a; when impure, does not wholly lose corporeal element, Phaedo 81 sq. (cf. Rep. 10.611b sq.); incomposite and invariable, Phaedo 78; incorporate, Phaedr. 246c, Soph. 246e sq.; indestructible? Phaedo 106d; influence on character, Laws 10.904c sq.; and intelligence, ib. 12.961d sq.; invariable, Phaedo 79 sq.; irrational and idle part, favorite object of poet's imitation, Rep. 10.604d sq.; a jar, Gorg. 493b sq.; five kinds, Rep. 4.445d, 5.449 (cf. 9.577c); three kinds, in us, Tim. 89e; knowledge of, basis of rhetoric, Phaedr. 271, 273, 277c;

the lame, Rep. 3.402d, 7.535d sq., Tim. 44c (cf. Soph. 228, Tim. 87e); = life, Laws 10.895c (cf. Phaedo 71); marred by meanness, Rep. 6.495e (cf. Gorg. 524e); memory and perception, Phil. 33c sq., 38b sq.; merchandise, Soph. 223e sq.; mortal, divided into spirit and appetite, Tim. 69e-72; —, incased in the thorax, ib. 69e; neglected by early cosmologists, Epin. 988c sq.; needs calculation and intelligence to interpret sense perceptions, Rep. 7.524b sq., 10.602c sq.; number of, unchangeable, ib. 10.611a; oppositions in, Soph. 228b (cf. Laws 10.896d); order of, Phaedr. 248d sq.; origin, Phil. 30a sq.; — of all things, Laws 10.892a sq., 895c;

passion in, ib. 9.863b sq.; pleasure and, ib. 5.727c; divine possession, ib. 5.726 sq.; man's most precious possession, ib. 5.731c; primary source of

all things, *ib.* 10.899c; = principle of change, *ib.* 10.904c sq.; procession of, *Phaedr.* 247; in pursuit of knowledge, *Crat.* 420b; regime, important concern of life, *Epis.* 7.331b; said to act, *Hipp. min.* 375e sq.; scribe and painter in, *Phil.* 39a sq.; and the sea god Glaucus, *Rep.* 10.611d sq.; sees true being before taking human form, *Phaedr.* 248–50; self-contradictions in, *Rep.* 10.603d; self-moved, *Laws* 10.896a sq., 12.966e, *Phaedr.* 245e; and senses, *Theaet.* 184c sq.; singleness, *Epin.* 981b; source of life, *Phaedo* 105c; of sun and stars, *Laws* 10.899a sq.;

and the tailor's coat, *Phaedo* 87b sq.; takes education and training into next world, *ib.* 107d; transmigration of, *Laws* 10.903d sq., 904e, *Meno* 81b sq., *Phaedo* 70c sq., 81, *Phaedr.* 248c sq., *Rep.* 10.617d sq., *Tim.* 41e sq., 90e sq.; true doctrine a blaze in, *Epis.* 7.341d, 344b; two, good and evil, *Laws* 10.896e; and universe, *Phil.* 30a sq., *Tim.* god (cf. *Laws* 10.896e–99a); of universe, *Tim.* 41d; virtuous, admits influences for both slow and impetuous, *Epin.* 989b (cf. *Statesm.* 307b sq.); vision of, *Rep.* 7.518d, 540a; wings, *Phaedr.* 248, 251; world s., *Tim.* 30b sq., 34b sq.;

AND BODY: divisions of being, *Epin.* 983d sq.; connection with b., not better than dissolution, *Laws* 8.828d; denuded of b. after death, *Crat.* 403b; imprisoned or entombed in b., *Phaedo* 81 sq., *Phaedr.* 250c (cf. *Crat.* 400c, 403e sq.); older than b., *Epin.* 980d sq., 991d, *Tim.* 34c (cf. *Laws* 10.893–96); superior to, and older than b., *Laws* 10.892a sq., 896c sq., 12.959a, 967b, d, *Phaedo* 94, *Tim.* 34c (cf. *Laws* 12.956d sq.); opposition with body, *Phaedo* 80, 94; symmetry of, and b., *Tim.* 87d sq.; sympathy of, and b., *Rep.* 5.462d (cf. 5.464b); has more truth and reality than b., *ib.* 9.585d;

IMMORTALITY: *Laws* 12.959b, 967d, *Meno* 81b sq., 85e sq., *Phaedo* 85e sq., 87, 92 sq., 105 sq., *Phaedr.* 245c sq., *Rep.* 10.608c sq. (cf. 6.498c sq.), *Tim.* 41c sq., 42e sq., 69c sq. (cf. *Epis.* 7.335a); argument of recollection, *Phaedo* 72e–76; after death, *ib.* 77 sq.; dependent upon existence of general ideas, *ib.* 76; doubted, *ib.* 70; process of successive rebirth, *ib.*

71e sq.; proved, from nature of opposition, *ib.* 71, 103 sq.; *see also* mind

sounds: *Epis.* 7.342c, *Tim.* 47c sq., 67b sq., 80a sq.; beautiful, *Hipp. maj.* 298a; in music, *Phil.* 17c sq., *Rep.* 7.531a

soup, beautiful pot full of beautiful, *Hipp. maj.* 290d

Σοῦς (Rush), *Crat.* 412b

sow, 'not even s. of Crommyon would be called by you courageous,' *Laches* 196e

space, *Tim.* 52b sq.

Sparta / Spartan(s): allud. to, *Rep.* 8.547b; brevity and pithiness, *Protag.* 342a sq.; and Cretan philosophy, *ib.* 342 sq.; drunkenness not allowed, *Laws* 1.637a sq.; education, that of a camp, *ib.* 2.666e; fond of poems of Tyrtaeus, *ib.* 1.629a sq.; Hippias delivered discourse on beautiful practices at, *Hipp. maj.* 286a sq.; well acquainted with Homer, *Laws* 3.680d; license of women, *ib.* 1.637c, 7.806c; love of honor, *Rep.* 8.545a sq.; preserved institutions of Heraclidae, *Laws* 3.585a; proud state, *ib.* 6.753a; rhetoric, *Phaedr.* 260e; scattered Arcadians, *Symp.* 193a; secretly cultivate Sophists, *Protag.* 342c sq.; spectators in gymnasiums at, bidden wrestle or go away, *Theaet.* 162b, 169b; training, *Laws* 1.633b sq.; Tyrtaeus, naturalized citizen, *ib.* 1.629a; use of *θεῖος ἀνὴρ*, *Meno* 99d; walls not approved of, *Laws* 6.778d; young not allowed to go to other cities, *Protag.* 342d;

CONSTITUTION: defective, *Rep.* 8.544c; one of Socrates' favorites, *Crito* 52e (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 283e sq.); timocracy, *Rep.* 8.545b; *see also* Lacedaemon / Lacedaemonian(s); Laconia(n); pro-Spartans

speaking, first rule of, *Phaedr.* 259e
'speaking against,' impossible, *Euthyd.* 285d sq.

spear, use, learned by girls, *Laws* 7.794d

species: *Phil.* 17e sq., *Statesm.* 262b; preservation, *Protag.* 320e sq.; *see also* class(es); form(s)

spectator(s): in Italy and Sicily, determine victors by votes, *Laws* 2.659b; kept silence in ancient Athens, *ib.* 2.700c sq.; last in chain of inspiration, *Ion* 533e sq.; unconsciously influenced by what he sees and hears, *Laws* 2.656a, 659c, *Rep.* 10.605c sq.,

spectator(s) (*continued*):

606; *see also* contemplator; observers
 speech(es): Tim. 47c sq., 75e; of Agathon, Symp. 194e–97; of Alcibiades, ib. 214e–22b; of Aristophanes, ib. 189b–93; of Eryximachus, ib. 185e–88; freedom of, in ancient Persia, Laws 3.694b; —, at Athens, Gorg. 461e, Protag. 319d; of Lysias, Phaedr. 231–34; —, criticized, ib. 235 sq., 263d sq.; motive of wise man in, ib. 273e; of Pausanias, Symp. 180c–85d; of Phaedrus, ib. 178–80; place of writing in, Phaedr. 277d sq.; plasticity, Rep. 9.588c; professional composers, Euthyd. 305b sq.; and silence, ib. 300b sq.; of Socrates, Phaedr. 237–41, 244–57, Symp. 201c–12c; of Socrates and Lysias, comp., Phaedr. 262c sq.; writing, of politicians, ib. 257e sq.;
 MAKING: art, a kind of enchantment, Euthyd. 289e sq.; most beautiful accomplishment, Hipp. maj. 304a sq.; comp. to conversation, like beating of gongs, Protag. 329a (cf. Phaedr. 276); *see also* discourse; falsehood(s); language; love; propositions; rhetoric; writers / writing
 speed and slowness, Protag. 332b, Rep. 7.529d
 spells: Laws 11.933a sq.; and periapts, in medicine, Rep. 4.426b; = tests of guardians, ib. 3.413b sq. (cf. 6.503a, e, 7.539e); *see also* enchantment(s); incantations
 spendthrifts, Rep. 8.564b
 Spercheus, river, Rep. 3.391b
 Speusippus: nephew of Plato, Epis. 13.361e; married Plato's eldest great-niece, ib. 13.361e; requests Philistion's presence in Athens, ib. 2.314e
 Spbagia, Spartans at, Menex. 242c
 sphere / spherical: form, Tim. 62d; (orrry?), Epis. 2.312d; shape of universe, Tim. 44d; *see also* globe; round
 Spettus, Apol. 33e
 spindle, of Necessity, turned by Fates, Rep. 10.617c sq.
 spinning, Lysis 208d
 spirit: Love a great, Symp. 202e; every man has guardian, Phaedo 107e, 108b, 113d; true, Theaet. 176c; of the ways, Laws 11.914b; *see also* cleverness; daemon(s); high spirit
 spoiling, makes young fretful and peevish, Laws 7.791d

sports: dances for both sexes, Laws 6.771e sq.; front rank at, reward of honor, ib. 9.881b; presidents, ib. 8.835a; no scoffs allowed at public, ib. 11.935b; umpires, ib. 12.949a; *see also* athlete(s); athletic; gymnastic(s)
 springs: ancient, in Attica, Criti. 111d; in Atlantis, ib. 117a; *see also* fountains
 square numbers, Tim. 31e; *see also* mathematical / mathematician / mathematics
 standards, in laws about music, Laws 7.800a
 stars: fairest of material things, Rep. 7.529d; have fairest bodies and best of souls, Epin. 981e; fixed, Tim. 40a sq.; greatest of created gods, Epin. 984d; Hippias authority on, Hipp. maj. 285c; intelligent, Epin. 982c; magnitudes, ib. 983a; mortal, or immortal? ib. 982a; motions, Laws 7.821b sq., Rep. 7.529d sq., 10.616e sq., Tim. 40c; orbits, Laws 7.821b sq.; seven created, Tim. 38c sq.; and souls, Laws 10.899b, Tim. 41d sq.; in world above, known as they really are, Phaedo 111c; to be worshiped, Epin. 983e sq. (cf. 992b); why not worshiped, ib. 985d sq.; *see also* bodies, heavenly; heaven(s); planets
 Stasinus, quoted, fr. 20, Euthyph. 12b στάσις, *see* logic
 state(s): to be acquainted with mankind, Laws 12.951b; importance of amity, ib. 5.738d sq., 743c, 6.759b, 771d sq.; amity and liberty needed for its preservation, ib. 3.694b, 697c sq., 701d; even bad, not without good men, ib. 12.951b; to be capable of self-defense, ib. 8.829a sq., 830c sq. (cf. 7.814a sq.); causes of discord, ib. 4.709a, 5.744d, 6.757a, 12.945d sq.; designed, not for war, but for peace, ib. 1.625d sq.; disintegration of, Rep. 8.545c sq.; dramatization of noble and perfect life, Laws 7.817b; existence, depends on virtue, Protag. 322d sq., 324e, 326d sq.;
 family life, Laws 5.740b sq., Rep. 5.449c sq.; to give last place to wealth, Laws 3.697b, 5.743e, 9.870a sq. (cf. 4.705b, 7.801b); not great because of wealth and empire, ib. 5.742d sq.; not happy without proper regulation of women, ib. 6.781b, 7.805a sq.; honors to be given on merit, ib. 3.696e, 4.707b,

715b sq., 5.743e, 6.757c sq., 11.921e sq. (cf. 5.738e); and household, Statesm. 259b sq.; and individual, Epis. 7.326a, 330c sq., Laws 3.689b sq., 5.739c sq., 8.828d sq., 9.877d, 11.925e sq., 930c, Rep. 2.368e sq., 4.434d sq., 4.41, 5.462c sq., 8.543d sq., 9.576c, 577c;

law to be sovereign over authorities, Laws 4.715d; legislator aims at principal good of, Hipp. maj. 284d; the luxurious, Rep. 2.372e sq.; to be in mean betw. wealth and poverty, Laws 3.679b, 5.742e, 7.44d sq.; moderation of cupidity, firm foundation of, ib. 5.736e sq.; needs excellent rulers as well as excellent laws, ib. 6.751b sq.; offenses, ib. 6.768a sq., 9.856b sq.; origin, ib. 3.678 sq., Rep. 2.369 sq. (cf. Laws 5.739, 8.832c); overthrown only by itself, Laws 3.683e; how preserved from change, ib. 12.960d sq.;

ruined by folly, ib. 3.688e; 'second-best,' ib. 5.739, 7.807b (cf. Epis. 7.337d); to be self-sufficient, Laws 5.737d; four imperfect species, Rep. 4.445c, 8.544, Statesm. 291d sq., 301 sq.; should sponsor development of solid geometry, Rep. 7.528c sq.; subject to laws, not to human masters, Epis. 7.334c sq.; 'tossed on billows of interstate affairs,' Laws 6.758a (cf. 12.945c, Statesm. 302a); unity in, Rep. 4.422e sq., 5.462 sq.; virtues of, and individual, ib. 4.441, 6.498e; place of virtues in, ib. 4.427e sq.;

BEST: Tim. 17c sq.; possible? Rep. 5.471c sq., 473, 6.499b sq., 7.540d sq. (cf. Laws 4.712a, 5.739c sq., 12.968e sq., Rep. 7.520 sq.); difficult to realize, ib. 5.472b sq., 6.502; how commenced, ib. 6.501, 7.541; traced after the heavenly model, ib. 6.500e sq., 7.540a, 9.592; most easily produced out of autocracy, Laws 4.709e (cf. 5.739a); either royalty or an aristocracy, Rep. 4.445d; a monarchy, ib. 9.576d; rulers to be philosophers, ib. 2.375e sq., 5.473c sq., 6.484, 497 sq., 501, 503b, 7.519c sq., 525b, 540a sq., 8.543a; — to be elder, the ruled younger, ib. 3.412c (cf. Laws 3.690a, 4.714e); — least desire office, Rep. 7.520d sq.; — regard, not wishes, but true interest of citizens, Statesm. 293c–301, 303b; composed of three classes, money-makers, helpers, counselors, Rep. 4.441a; functions of

classes, kept distinct, ib. 3.397e, 415a sq., 4.433a sq., 4.41e, 4.43e sq., 5.453b sq. (cf. Laws 8.846e, Rep. 8.551e sq.); soldiery, a distinct profession, ib. 2.374; poets banished, ib. 3.398a sq., 8.568b, 10.595 sq., 605b, 607a (cf. Laws 7.817); happy as a whole, Rep. 4.420b sq., 5.466a, 7.519e (cf. 4.421a sq.); of a size not inconsistent with unity, ib. 4.423a sq. (cf. Laws 5.737c sq.); most completely one, Laws 5.739c sq.; free from quarrels and lawsuits, Rep. 5.464d sq. (cf. 2.378c); will be one family, ib. 5.463 (cf. Statesm. 259b sq.); women, children, and goods, common, Rep. 3.416d sq., 5.449c sq., 457d sq., 461e sq., 464b sq., 8.543a, Tim. 18b sq. (cf. Laws 5.739c, 7.807b); to have monopoly of lying, Rep. 2.382c, 3.389b sq., 5.459c sq. (cf. Laws 2.663d sq., Rep. 3.414b sq.); easily masters other states in war, ib. 4.422; manner of its decline, ib. 8.546 (cf. Criti. 121);

OR CONDITION(S): dist. from act, Euthyph. 10; intermediate, Euthyd. 306, Phil. 32e sq., 35e sq., 43c sq., Protag. 346d, Rep. 9.583c sq.;

EXISTING: based on wrong principles, Laws 12.962d sq.; nearly all corrupt, Rep. 6.496c sq., 7.520d sq., 9.592 (cf. Laws 12.950a, Rep. 7.519d); not one but many, Laws 12.945e, Rep. 4.422e sq.; *see also* community; government(s); model city; party; polity; ruler(s); social; society

statement(s): Soph. 262 sq.; false, ib. 263b sq.; — and true, ib. 263b sq.; = weaving together verbs and names, ib. 262d; *see also* discourse
statesman(ship) / statesmen: afraid to leave written speeches, Phaedr. 257d; aim, Laws 12.963b sq.; art, Statesm. 276b sq., 289c–93, 295b, 300e sq., 304 sq., 308c sq., 309b–11 (cf. Gorg. 517 sq.); at Athens, Gorg. 515, 519; and cowman, Statesm. 261d; cultivation of native disposition and character, Laws 1.650b; and demagogue, Soph. 268b; always to follow the laws? Statesm. 293c sq.; to forge true convictions about good, just, and profitable, ib. 309c sq.; and general, judge, and orator, ib. 303e sq.; and herdsman, ib. 265d, 275b sq.; 'in their own imagination,' Rep. 4.426c sq. (cf. Statesm. 302a sq.); inspired, Meno 99; and king,

- statesman(ship) / etc. (*continued*):
 Statesm. 258e sq.; has some kind of expert knowledge, *ib.* 258b sq.; nature and art in, Laws 10.889d; and physician, Statesm. 297e sq.; and politician, *ib.* 291c sq., 292d, 303c; to protect state by aid of intelligence, Laws 12.961d sq.; rarer than good draughts players, Statesm. 292e; have right opinion, not knowledge, Meno 99; science, directive, Statesm. 260c sq.; and ship's captain, *ib.* 297e sq.; Socrates alone practices, Gorg. 521d; subdivision of directive science, Statesm. 267a sq.; not teachers of virtue, Meno 93 sq.; vocation, Gorg. 515; to weave courage and moderation together, Statesm. 309b sq.; *see also* legislator(s)
- statues: moving, of Daedalus, Euthyph. 11c, 15b, Meno 97d sq.; painted, Laws 2.668e sq., Rep. 4.420c sq.; polished for competition, *ib.* 2.361d; *see also* Daedalus; diagrams; Phidias; sculptors / sculpture
- steadfastness, part of genuine philosophy, Epis. 10.358c
- steadiness, of character, usually accompanied by stupidity, Rep. 6.503c sq., Theaet. 144b
- stealing, *see* raids; theft
- steeds, of soul, Phaedr. 246 sq., 253c sq.
- στήλη, *see* columns; tombstones
- Stephanus, son of Thucydides, wrestler, Meno 94c
- stepmothers, Laws 11.930b
- stereometry, Epin. 990
- Stesichorus: his palinode or recantation, Epis. 3.319e, Phaedr. 243a sq. (cf. Rep. 9.586c); Socrates imitates, Phaedr. 244a
- Stesilaus, invention of scythe-spear, Laches 183d
- Stesimbrotus, of Thasos, rhapsode, Ion 530d
- stick, walking, Protag. 310a
- sting: 'leave my s. behind when I fly away,' Phaedo 91c; ray, Socrates a, Meno 80a, c
- stinginess, in oligarchic man, Rep. 8.555a (cf. 8.559d)
- stone: Tim. 60b sq.; beautiful when appropriate, Hipp. maj. 290c; carved, offered to gods, Laws 12.956a; (the malady), *ib.* 11.916a; Phidias' use, on his Athena, Hipp. maj. 290c; *see also* rock
- stories / story: of ancient philosophers, Soph. 242; in education, Rep. 2.377; improper, not for children, *ib.* 2.377 sq., 3.391c sq. (cf. Laws 12.941b, Rep. 4.408c); more pleasant than argument, Protag. 320c; Spartan delight in s. of olden times, Hipp. maj. 285d; *see also* children; education; fiction; myth(ology); tale(s)
- storymakers, censorship, Rep. 2.377c sq.; *see also* fiction
- straight, and curved, Epis. 7.342d
- strain, and prelude, *see* preludes
- strangers, under protection of Zeus, Laws 8.843a; *see also* aliens; foreign(ers)
- strangury, Epis. 11.358e, Laws 11.916a
- strategy, art, Statesm. 304e; *see also* tactics
- stream, of vision, Tim. 45c sq.; *see also* ray
- strength / strong: Hipp. min. 374a sq.; absolute s., Phaedo 65d; like virtue, same in all, Meno 72e; rule of, Gorg. 483 sq., 488c sq., Laws 1.627a sq., 3.690b, 10.890a, Rep. 1.338c sq.; and weakness, Protag. 332b; *see also* might
- strife: civil, prevention, Rep. 7.521a sq.; principle of, in universe, Soph. 242c sq.; *see also* faction
- strigil, Hippias', Hipp. min. 368c
- studies / study: not to be compulsory, Rep. 7.536d sq. (cf. Laws 7.810a); highest, idea of good, Rep. 6.504e sq.; implies ebb of knowledge, Symp. 207e; purpose, to choose better life, Rep. 10.618c sq.; not to be pursued for utility only, *ib.* 7.527, 529 sq.; *see also* knowledge; science(s); truth
- stupidity, Phil. 48c
- style: connection in, Phaedr. 264b; definition and division, *ib.* 265d sq.; generalization, *ib.* 266a; of poetry, Rep. 3.392c-94c, 397b sq.; repetition, Phaedr. 235a; *see also* rhetoric
- Styx: 'abhorred S.,' Rep. 3.387b; Lake, Phaedo 113c
- subject, of statement, Soph. 262b sq.
- subscriptions, of friends, not recognized by law, Laws 11.915e
- substance(s): and accident, Lysis 217c sq.; assimilation, *ib.* 217c sq.; *see also* essence
- subterranean rivers, Phaedo 111d
- such (quality), Tim. 49d sq.
- suffering, comely when connected with rightness? Laws 9.859e sq.

suicide: Phaedo 61c sq.; burial, Laws 9.873c sq.; philosophic disregard of life, Phaedo 62
suits: decision, Laws 6.761d sq.; execution, ib. 12.958a sq.; at law, ib. 6.766d sq., 9.853a, 12.956c sq.; penalty for using force to prevent s. from being heard, ib. 12.954e sq.; *see also* trials
sum, and whole, Theaet. 204 sq.
summonses, Laws 8.846b; *see also* citations
sumptuary laws, Rep. 4.425 sq.; *see also* law(s)
sun: Epin. 99ob, Tim. 47a; Anaxagoras on, Apol. 26d; creation, Tim. 38c; gives light to moon, Crat. 409b; a god, Apol. 26d, Laws 7.821b, 10.899a, 12.950d; 's. of Heraclitus,' Rep. 6.498a; and idea of good, ib. 6.508; larger than earth, Epin. 983a; meeting in precincts of, Laws 12.945e; motion, condition of all existence, Theaet. 153d; orbit, Laws 7.822a, Phaedo 98a; parent of male sex, Symp. 190b; priests, Laws 12.947a; not sight, but author of sight, Rep. 6.509a sq.; has soul, Laws 10.898e sq.; in world above, known as it really is, Phaedo 111c; *see also* heaven(s); Helios
Sunium, Crito 43d, Theaet. 144c
superiors to be just toward subjects, Laws 6.777e; *see also* better
supervisors: or assessors of laws (nocturnal council), Laws 12.951, 961a sq., 968a (cf. Epin. 992e); of education, Laws 6.765d sq., 7.801d, 809 sq., 811d, 812e, 813c, 8.829d, 835a, 11.936a, 12.951e, 953d; of exports and imports, ib. 8.847c; female, of marriage, ib. 7.794b, 11.930a sq., 932b; —, of procreation, ib. 6.784; of gymnasiums and schools, ib. 6.764c, 12.949a; *see also* directors; presidents
suppliants, under special care of gods, Laws 5.730a
supply, and demand, Laws 11.918c
supposititious, son, the, Rep. 7.537e sq.
sureties, rules, Laws 9.871e sq., 873b, 11.914d sq.; *see also* security
σύπρυξ, *see* piccolo
surmise, or image thinking, Rep. 7.534a
surveying, Epis. 3.319c
συσσitia, *see* common meals
swallow, song, a lament? Phaedo 85a
swallowing, Tim. 80a

swans: sacred to Apollo, Phaedo 85a; song not a lament, ib. 84e
sweat, Tim. 83e, 84e
sweetmeats, not ment. in Homer, Rep. 3.404d
sweetness, Theaet. 159d, Tim. 60b, 66c
swiftness, and slowness, Hipp. min. 373d; *see also* speed
swimming, art, Gorg. 511c
swordplay, Laws 7.795c; *see also* fencing
sycophants: Rep. 9.575b; effect on young, Laws 5.729a sq.; *see also* flatterers / flattery
syllables: Crat. 423e sq., 431d, 433b; Hippias wont to discourse on, Hipp. maj. 285d; and letters, Statesm. 278a sq., Theaet. 202e sq., Tim. 48b sq.; 'long and very difficult s. of everyday existence,' Statesm. 278d; *see also* complexes
symmetries / symmetry: Soph. 228c sq.; in nature, Tim. 87c sq.; *see also* measure(ment/s); proportion
sympathy: aroused by poetry, Rep. 10.605d; of body and soul, ib. 5.462d; *see also* feeling
synonyms, Prodicus' 'elegant philosophy of,' Protag. 340b; *see also* Prodicus
synthesis, and distinction, Statesm. 285a sq.; *see also* dialectic(al)
Syracusan(s) / Syracuse: Epis. 2.312a, 3.317e, 7.326e sq., 328e, 339b, 346b; burdened by tyranny, ib. 3.315d, 319d; conquest of Locri, Laws 1.638b; Dion's native city, Epis. 7.336a; — posthumous address to, ib. 8.355 sq.; incorrigible, ib. 7.333b sq.; a S. table, Rep. 3.404d (cf. Epis. 7.326b, Gorg. 518b)
Syrian: climate, Epin. 987a; legislator, partial to Aphrodite, ib. 987b

T

tables, of cypresswood, prayers on, Laws 5.741c
tablets: laws engraved on, Statesm. 298d; voting, Laws 6.753c (cf. 12.948e); 'waxen t.' of the mind, Theaet. 191c sq., 193–96a; *see also* slates
taciturnity, Lacedaemonian, Laws 1.641e; *see also* brevity
tact, social, in commander of drinking party, Laws 1.640c
tactics, naval, dishonorable, Laws 4.706c sq.; *see also* military; strategy

- tailor's coat, the, *Phaedo* 87b sq.
 tale(s): apocryphal, about gods, *Euthyph.* 6b sq.; beautiful, of imagination, *Hipp. maj.* 298a; of Er, son of Armenius, *Rep.* 10.614b sq.; music includes, in education, *ib.* 2.376e; *see also* myth(ology); stories / story; tradition
 talk: companionable, not same as public speaking, *Protag.* 336a; not to be about persons, *Rep.* 6.500b; *see also* conversation; discourse
 tallness, absolute, *Phaedo* 65d
 tan, coat of, *Epis.* 7.340d
 Tanagra, Battle, *Menex.* 242a
 Tantalus: name, *Crat.* 395 sq.; wealth, *Euthyph.* 11e; fate, *Hipp. maj.* 293b; suffers in Hades, *Gorg.* 525e; 'And there too I spied T.' (= Prodicus), *Protag.* 315c
 Tarentines / Tarentum: *Epis.* 7.338d, 350a, 9.357d, 12.359c, *Protag.* 316d; intoxication at, *Laws* 1.637b; letters from, *Epis.* 7.339d; Plato's friends in, *ib.* 7.339e; Spartan colony, *Laws* 1.637b
 Tartarus: chasm piercing earth, *Phaedo* 112a, d (cf. 113b sq.); = hell, *Gorg.* 523b, 526b, *Rep.* 10.616a; *see also* Hades
 taste: good, important, *Rep.* 3.401c sq.; innovations dangerous, *Laws* 7.797b sq.; sense, *Tim.* 65c sq.
 Taureas, palaestra of, *Charm.* 153a
 taverns, *Laws* 11.918d sq.
 tax(ation / es): *Laws* 12.955d sq., *Rep.* 1.343d; on aliens, *Laws* 8.850b; heavy, under tyrant, *Rep.* 8.567a, 568e; levies, wartime, *Laws* 12.949d
 taxiarchs, *Laws* 6.755c
 teachers / teaching: *Laws* 7.813e; not blameworthy if disciples abuse instruction, *Gorg.* 456d sq., 460c sq.; curators, t. of virtue in state, *Laws* 12.964b sq.; lyre playing, *Protag.* 312e; methods, *Laws* 7.815b sq., *Protag.* 326d; music, *Laws* 7.812b sq.; physical training, *ib.* 7.813b sq.; standards for, *ib.* 7.811e sq.; *see also* education; schoolmasters
 tears: *Tim.* 68a, 83e; characteristic of man, *Laws* 7.791e; *see also* lamentation / laments
 Telamon, father of Ajax, *Apol.* 41b, *Rep.* 10.620b
 Temenus, king of Argos: *Laws* 3.683d; amateur legislator, *ib.* 3.692b
 temper(ament): arbitrary, solitary, *Epis.* 4.321b; differences, *Theaet.* 144a sq.; and habit, *Laws* 2.655e; soul a, *Phaedo* 86d (cf. 92a); of young, changeable, *Laws* 11.929c (cf. *Symp.* 207d sq.); *see also* character(s); disposition; natural / nature
 temperance / temperate: *Laws* 3.696b sq.; in autocrat, *ib.* 4.710a sq. (cf. 4.712a); = doing of good actions, *Charm.* 163e sq.; = doing one's business, *ib.* 161b sq.; a good, *ib.* 159c sq., 169b; = health of soul, *Gorg.* 504c sq. (cf. 507); and intemperance, *Lysis* 216b; invention of weak vs. strong, *Gorg.* 492; itself, seen by soul, *Phaedr.* 247d; = knowing what we do and do not know, *Charm.* 167a sq.; life, better than intemperance, *Gorg.* 493b sq., *Laws* 5.733e sq.; and love, *ib.* 8.839 sq.; man, loved by Gd; *ib.* 4.716d; = modesty, *Charm.* 160e sq.; order of soul, *Gorg.* 506e sq.; and pleasure, *Phil.* 45d; how far possible or useful, *Charm.* 167b sq., 170 sq.; power to control pleasures and lusts, *Symp.* 196c; principles to support, *Laws* 8.841a sq.; = quietness, *Charm.* 159b sq.; salvation of men, *Laws* 10.906b; science of itself and of other sciences, *Charm.* 170 sq.; science of self, *ib.* 165d sq.; 'self-indulgent self-control' of the many, *Phaedo* 68e sq.; = self-knowledge, *Charm.* 165b sq.; in state, *Laws* 3.696b sq.; victory over desire, *Phaedr.* 237e sq.; a virtue of philosopher, *Rep.* 6.485e, 490c; part of virtue, *Meno* 73b sq.; not a virtue, but an adjunct, *Laws* 3.696b sq., 697b, 4.710a; and wisdom, *Protag.* 332 sq.; not wisdom, *Laws* 4.710a; worthy of honor, *ib.* 5.730e; *see also* education; moderation; self-command; self-control; self-mastery; soberness / sobriety; σωφροσύνη; wisdom / wise
 temple(s): of Hestia, Zeus, and Athena, *Laws* 8.848d; in new state, *ib.* 5.738b sq.; officers, *ib.* 6.759 sq.; robbing, *ib.* 9.853d sq., *Rep.* 9.574d, 575b; situation, *Laws* 6.778c; thieves, *ib.* 8.831e; untended, in Syracuse, *Epis.* 8.356b; water supply, *Laws* 6.761c; of world above, inhabited by gods, *Phaedo* 111c; *see also* sanctuaries
 tendence, voluntary and enforced, *Statesm.* 276d sq.
 Terillus, versed in philosophy, *Epis.* 13.363c

- terminology, technical, Hipp. maj. 300c
- Terpsichore, Muse of dance, Phaedr. 259c
- Terpsion, of Megara, present at death of Socrates, Phaedo 59c (cf. Theaet. 142a-43c)
- terrible: and beautiful, relative, Hipp. maj. 293b; not to be used as praise, Protag. 341a sq.
- territory, unlimited, not needed by good state, Laws 5.737c sq., Rep. 4.423a sq.; *see also* land
- terror: cause of homicide, Laws 9.870c sq.; dist. from fear, Protag. 358d; *see also* fear
- test(ing): qualities for t. of soul, Gorg. 487; of true student of philosophy, Epis. 7.340b sq.; *see also* scrutinies
- testamentary disposition, Laws 11.923b sq.
- tetanus, Tim. 84e
- Tethys: meaning of name, Crat. 402c; and Oceanus, children of Earth and Heaven, Tim. 40e; —, parents of all, Crat. 402b, Theaet. 152e, 180d
- Thales, of Miletus: inventions, Rep. 10.600a; and Periander, Epis. 2.311a; quoted, Laws 10.899b; school, abstained from politics, Hipp. maj. 281c; one of Seven Wise Men, Protag. 343a; and Thracian maidservant, Theaet. 174a, c, 175d
- Thamus, king of Egypt, Phaedr. 274d-75b
- Thamyras: sweet singer, Laws 8.829e; melodies, Ion 533b; chose life of nightingale, Rep. 10.620a
- θάππος*, *see* confidence
- Thasos, Ion 530d
- Thaumas (Wonder), Iris child of, Theaet. 155d
- Theaetetus: time of, Theaet. 142c (cf. 210d); written down by Euclides, ib. 143a
- Theaetetus: Soph. 218a sq. (cf. Statesm. 257a), Theaet. 144e sq.; appearance and mental powers, ib. 143e sq. (cf. Statesm. 257d); friend of Socrates the younger, Soph. 218b, Theaet. 147d; geometer, Statesm. 266a; studied mathematics, Theaet. 147d sq.; wounded at Corinth, ib. 142a
- Theages: brother of Paralus, Apol. 33e; 'bridle' of, Rep. 6.496b
- Thearidas, brother of Dionysius I, allud. to, Epis. 7.332a
- Thearion, baker, Gorg. 518b
- theater(s): Epis. 4.321a; audience, Gorg. 502d, Laws 2.658c sq., 7.817c; decline, ib. 2.659b sq., 3.700c sq.
- theatrocracy, *see* audience
- Theban / Thebes: Crito 45b, Phaedo 59c, 92a, 95a, Protag. 318c; dialect, Epis. 7.345a; Harmonia the T. lady, Phaedo 95a; Philolaus at, ib. 61e; well governed, Crito 53b
- (in Upper Egypt), Phaedr. 264d, 275c
- theft: Laws 9.857a sq., 874b sq., 11.933e sq., 12.941b sq.; not to be ascribed to gods, ib. 12.941b; citizen's, of public property, punished by death, ib. 12.941d (cf. 9.857a sq.); Prometheus', of fire and arts, Protag. 321d sq.; receiving stolen goods, Laws 12.955b; temple, ib. 8.831e
- Themis: did not instigate strife of gods, Rep. 2.379e; oath by, Laws 11.936e
- Themistocles: good, in common opinion, Gorg. 503c (cf. 515d, Meno 93b); and the man from Seriphus, Rep. 1.329e sq.; failed in training son Cleophantus, Meno 93; docks and walls built partly by his counsel, Gorg. 455e; a real author of Athenian misfortunes, ib. 519a (cf. Meno 93c); banished, Gorg. 516d
- Theoclymenus, diviner, scion of Melampus, Ion 538e
- Theodorus, of Byzantium: manual of oratory, Phaedr. 266e; rhetoric, that of Odysseus, ib. 261b sq.
- of Cyrene: Soph. 216a sq., Theaet. 168c sq. (cf. Statesm. 257a); friend of Protagoras, Theaet. 162a; geometer, ib. 143b, 165a
- of Sámos, sculptor, Ion 533b
- Theodotes: partisan of Heraclides, Epis. 3.318c, 4.320e, 7.348c sq.; Plato meets with, ib. 7.349d sq.; letters from, ib. 4.321b
- Theodotus, brother of Nicostratus, dead at time of Socrates' trial, Apol. 33e
- Theognis: definition of virtue, Laws 1.630c; QUOTED: 33 sq., Meno 95d; 77-78, Laws 1.630a; 435 sq., Meno 95e sq.
- theology, of Plato, Rep. 2.379 sq.; *see also* God
- Theonoe (= Athena), Crat. 407b
- Theophilus, meaning of name, Crat. 394e, 397b
- Theozotides, father of Nicostratus, Apol. 33e

- Thersites:** does not suffer eternal punishment, *Gorg.* 525e; chose life of ape, *Rep.* 10.620c
- Theseus:** son of Poseidon, *Rep.* 3.391c; expedition to Crete, *Phaedo* 58a; and Pirithous, their misdeeds, *Rep.* 3.391c; cursed son Hippolytus, *Laws* 3.687e, 11.931b; names recorded prior to time of, *Criti.* 110a; a T. of argument, *Theaet.* 169b
- Thessalian / Thessaly:** *Laws* 12.944d, *Protag.* 339a; Crito's friends in, *Crito* 45c, 53d; dialect, *Crat.* 405c; disordered, *Crito* 53d; horsemanship eagerly pursued, *Hipp. maj.* 284a; level, *Laws* 1.625d (cf. *Hipp. maj.* 284a); will receive Socrates, *Crito* 45c; serfs, *Laws* 6.776d; tame cranes and geese, *Statesm.* 264c; witches, *Gorg.* 513a
- Thetis:** marriage to Poleus, *Laws* 12.944a; mother of Achilles, *Apol.* 28c, *Hipp. min.* 371c, *Symp.* 179e; accused Apollo, *Rep.* 2.383a sq.; not to be slandered, *ib.* 2.381d
- Theuth,** *Phaedr.* 274c–75b, *Phil.* 18b (cf. *Epin.* 990c sq.)
- things:** three classes, *Epis.* 2.312e (cf. 7.342a); have proper and permanent essence, *Crat.* 386d sq.; and forms of which they partake, *Parm.* 129 sq., 131–33b, 135a sq.; and individuals, relative, *Crat.* 386; and names, *Soph.* 244b sq.
- thinking / thought:** = dialogue of mind with itself, *Soph.* 263e, 264a, *Theaet.* 189e sq.; and discourse, *Soph.* 263d sq.; excellence, *Rep.* 7.518e; false, nature, *Soph.* 240d sq.; —, how far possible, *ib.* 260c sq.; and forms, *Parm.* 132b sq., 135c; aided by generalization, *Phaedr.* 266b; pre-exists in us, *Rep.* 7.518e; reflected in liver, *Tim.* 71b sq.; *see also* judgment(s); metaphysics; opinion; reason; wisdom / wise
- thirst:** *Lysis* 220e sq., *Phil.* 32a, 34e, *Rep.* 4.437d sq., 439a sq.; inanition of soul, *ib.* 9.585a sq.
- Thirty, the:** *Apol.* 32c; actually fifty-one, *Epis.* 7.324c; Aristoteles one of, *Parm.* 127d
- Tholus,** *see* Chamber, the Round
- thorax,** *Tim.* 69e sq.
- thought,** *see* thinking / thought
- Thracians / Thrace:** drink wine neat, *Laws* 1.637e; given to intoxication, *ib.* 1.637d sq.; high-spirited, *Rep.* 4.435e; march in honor of Bendis, *ib.* 1.327a; north wind, *Laws* 2.661a (cf. *Phaedr.* 229b sq.); Thales and maidservant from, *Theaet.* 174a, c, 175d; women till fields, *Laws* 7.805d; Zalmoxis, king, *Charm.* 156d sq. (cf. 175e)
- Thrasymachus,** of Chalcedon: *Rep.* 1.328b, 336b, 354, 5.450a (cf. 6.498c); blushes, *ib.* 1.350d; defines justice, *ib.* 1.338c sq.; encomium of injustice, *ib.* 1.343c sq.; will be paid, *ib.* 1.337d; paradox about justice and injustice, *ib.* 1.348b sq.; rhetoric, *Phaedr.* 261b sq., 266c, 267d, 269e, 271a; rude, *Rep.* 1.343a, 345b; views of government, *ib.* 1.343b sq. (cf. 9.590d)
- θρήνοι,* *see* lamentation / laments
- throng,** Plato desires common, esteem philosophy, *Epis.* 2.312a (cf. 314a), 7.336b; *see also* many
- Thucydides:** his son Melesias, *Laches* 178a sq.; sons, inferior to father, *Meno* 94c
- the younger, *Laches* 179a
- thumos,** or high-spirited principle in soul, *Rep.* 4.439e sq.; *see also* high spirit
- thunderbolts,** *Tim.* 80c; *see also* lightning
- Thuri:** *Euthyd.* 271c, 283e, 288a; factions, encouraged by physical exercises and common meals, *Laws* 1.636b
- Thyestes:** cruelty of Atreus to, *Crat.* 395b; his incest, *Laws* 8.838c; quarrel with Atreus, *Statesm.* 268e
- tickling,** *Phil.* 46d sq.
- Timaeus:** *Tim.* 17a sq., 27c sq.; prayer, *Criti.* 106a sq.
- timber:** once abundant in Attica, *Criti.* 111c; in shipbuilding, *Laws* 4.705c
- time:** changes brought by, *Laws* 3.676b sq.; created, *Tim.* 37d–39e; derivation of conception, *ib.* 47a sq.; expressions, *Parm.* 141d sq., 152b sq.; lapse, occasion for evil, *Protag.* 345b; and the one, *Parm.* 141a sq., 151e sq. (*see also* one); prescription, *Laws* 12.954c sq.
- timocracy / timocratic:** *Rep.* 8.545b sq.; origin, *ib.* 8.547 sq.; man, described, *ib.* 8.548e sq.; —, his origin, *ib.* 8.549c sq.; *see also* Sparta / Spartan(s)
- τιμωρία,* *see* vengeance
- Timotheus,** brother of Cratinus, *Epis.* 13.363a
- tinker,** the newly rich, *Rep.* 6.495e sq.

- Tiresias: and Creon, Epis. 2.311b; only one in underworld who has his wits, Meno 100a, Rep. 3.386d
tiring, art of, *see* beautification
Tisander, of Aphidnae, student of philosophy, Gorg. 487c
Tisias, rhetorician: his definition of the probable, Phaedr. 273a sq.; realized probability deserves more respect than truth, ib. 267a
— Syracusan soldier, pursues Heracles, Epis. 7.349c
Tison, Syracusan commissioner, Epis. 13.363c
Titanic nature, the old, Laws 3.701c
Tityus, suffers in Hades, Gorg. 525e
toil, blessings, Laws 6.779a; *see also* labor
token, of authenticity, Epis. 13.360a, 363b
tomb(s): apparitions at, Phaedo 81d; cost, Epis. 13.361c; regulations on, Laws 12.958e; untended, in Syracuse, Epis. 8.356b
tombstones: Laws 12.958e; basso-relievos on, Symp. 193a
tongue: Tim. 75d; affections of, ib. 65c sq.
topography, of Athens, Charm. 153a, Lysis 203, Phaedr. 227, 229; *see also* Athens
tops, Rep. 4.436d
torchlight race, on horseback, Rep. 1.328a
torpedo fish, *see* sting ray
torts, arising from boundary disputes, Laws 8.843b sq.
touch, Rep. 7.523e
touchstones, Epis. 8.355c, Gorg. 486d sq., 487e
tournaments, *see* combats, festal
toys, of children, means of instruction, Laws 1.643b sq.
trade(rs/s): acquisitive art, Soph. 219c sq.; divisions, Statesm. 260d; injurious effects, Laws 4.705a, 5.743d sq. (cf. 5.741e sq.); do not know worth of goods sold, Protag. 313d; praise goods to deceive customers, ib. 313d; no one to profess two, Laws 8.846d; *see also* retail trade(rs)
tradition(s): of deluges, Criti. 112a, Laws 3.677a, 702a (cf. Criti. 109d, 111b, Tim. 22a sq.); Lacedaemonian, Hipp. maj. 284b sq.; and law, Laws 7.793a sq.; power, ib. 11.913c; ANCIENT: Epis. 7.335a, Tim. 20d sq.; on murder of kindred, Laws 9.872e sq. (cf. 9.870d sq.); truth, not certainly known, Criti. 109d sq., Laws 4.713e, 6.782d, Phaedr. 274c, Rep. 3.414c, Tim. 40d (cf. Laws 11.927a, Statesm. 271a sq.); of world below, despised by wicked, Laws 9.881a; *see also* custom; fable(s); fame, common; stories / story; tale(s)
traffic, with enemy, Laws 9.856e sq.
tragedy / tragic: and comedy, Rep. 3.394d sq. (cf. Laws 7.816d sq.); —, can be written by same man, Symp. 223d (cf. Ion 534c); favorite entertainment of most people, Laws 2.658d; = goat song, Crat. 408c; produces mingled pleasure and pain, Phil. 48a; seeks pleasure only, Gorg. 502b; not to be taken seriously, Rep. 10.602b;
POETS: eulogizers of tyranny, ib. 8.568a sq. (cf. Epis. 1.309d sq.); fond of *dei ex machina*, Crat. 425e; imitators, Rep. 10.597e, 598d sq.; representations of Oedipus, etc., Laws 8.838c; *see also* poetry; poets
trainers, athletic, Protag. 326b, Rep. 3.389c, Statesm. 294d
training: Tim. 89a sq.; begins in pain, Laws 1.646d; boxer, ib. 8.830a sq.; conducive to temperance, ib. 8.839e sq.; for games, ib. 7.807c, 8.839e sq., Rep. 6.504a; grounds, Laws 7.804c; physical, same amount for all, Statesm. 294d sq.; —, dangers, Rep. 3.404a; —, ordained with view to war, Laws 1.625c sq.; required in arts, Gorg. 514; *see also* athlete(s); diet; education; gymnastic(s)
transfer, of children, from one class in state to another, Rep. 3.415b sq., 4.423d
transformation, of animals, Tim. 91d sq.
transition, Parm. 162c
transmigration, of souls, Laws 10.903d sq., 904e, Meno 81b sq., Phaedo 70c sq., 81, 113a, Phaedr. 248c sq., Rep. 10.617d sq., Tim. 41e sq., 90e sq. (cf. Epis. 7.335c); *see also* soul(s)
transparent, Tim. 67e
travail, in thought, Theaet. 148e sq.
travel: effects, Laws 12.949e sq.; value, ib. 12.951a sq.
treasure-troves, Laws 11.913 sq.
treasurers, temple, Laws 6.759e sq.
treatise, and lecture, Epis. 7.341d
trees, Tim. 77a
trials, conduct, Laws 9.855d sq.
triangles: in bodies, Tim. 53c sq., 81b sq.; perfect forms of, ib. 53c sq.; primary, ib. 57d, 58d, 73b, 89c

- tribes: courts of, Laws 6.768b, 11.915c, 12.956c; twelve, ib. 5.745b sq. (cf. 6.771b sq.)
- tribunals, Laws 6.767b sq.; *see also* courts of law
- trickster, appears stupid among good, Rep. 3.409c (cf. 10.613c)
- triers, of music, Laws 7.802b
- Triptolemus: gift of, Laws 6.782b; judge in other world, Apol. 41a
- triremes, Epis. 3.317b, 7.339a
- trochaic rhythm, Rep. 3.400b
- Trojan(s) / Troy: Ion 535c, Rep. 2.380a, 3.393e; press hard on Achaeans (*Iliad* 14.96 sq.), Laws 4.706d sq.; part of Assyrian Empire, ib. 3.685c sq.; fall of, Hipp. maj. 286b; Helen never at, Rep. 9.586c (cf. Phaedr. 243b); heroes at, Apol. 28c, Hipp. min. 363b, 364c sq.; horse, Theaet. 184d; in time of Laomedon, Epis. 12.359d; sack of, Laws 3.682d, Protag. 340a; towers of, Phaedr. 243b; WAR: Apol. 41c, Laws 3.682d, 6.85c; army counted by Palamedes, Rep. 7.522d; treatment of wounded, ib. 3.405e sq., 408a; *see also* Homer; *Iliad*
- troops: arithmetic in marshaling, Rep. 7.525b; ordering of, ib. 7.522d sq.
- true: Hipp. min. 365b sq., 366a sq.; being, contemplated by philosopher, Rep. 9.582c; t. man, Hipp. min. 367c sq.; —, and false, the same, ib. 365–69; —, not opposite of false, ib. 368d
- Truth, Plain of, Phaedr. 248b
- truth: Epis. 4.320b, 7.330a, 339a, Tim. 44a; attained only by lengthy process of dialectic, Parm. 136d; basis of good speaking and writing, Phaedr. 259e sq., 278a; and belief, Tim. 29c; discovery, a common good, Gorg. 505e; akin to eternal, Phil. 59c (cf. Rep. 9.585b sq.); food of soul, Phaedr. 247d sq.; ingredient of good, Phil. 64e sq.; first among goods, Laws 5.730c; impiety of denying, ib. 9.861d; and intelligence, begotten by philosopher out of reality, Rep. 6.490b; not lost voluntarily, ib. 3.412e sq.; akin to measure and proportion, ib. 6.486d; men not readily convinced of, Laws 2.663e; multitude not composed of men who know, Hipp. maj. 284e; how obtained, Phaedo 65;
- and persuasion, Phaedr. 260; aim of philosopher, Rep. 7.537d, 9.581b (cf. Hipp. maj. 288d, Phaedo 82, Phaedr. 249, Rep. 5.475e, 6.486e, 7.520c, 521a sq., 525b, Soph. 249c, 254a, Theaet. 173e); loved by philosopher, Rep. 6.501d; a virtue of philosopher, Phaedo 114e; power of, Apol. 17b; of propositions, Crat. 385b sq.; Protagoras on, ib. 391c, Theaet. 161c sq., 171a sq. (cf. 152c, 166a, 167d, 168c); perfect t., Phil. 58d sq.; = right assignment of names, Crat. 430d sq.; in state, Laws 5.738e; unknown to pleasure, Phil. 65c sq.; not variable, Epis. 2.313b; vision, Phaedr. 248b sq.; akin to wisdom, Rep. 6.485d; *see also* doctrine, the true; realities / reality; science(s)
- truths, of generation, probable, Tim. 59d
- tunes, to be consecrated, Laws 7.799a sq.; *see also* melodies / melody
- tunic, Hippias', Hipp. min. 368c
- tunnels, *see* basins
- tutelary, *see* patronal
- tutors, Lysis 208c, 223 (cf. Symp. 183c); *see also* attendants
- Tynnichus, of Chalcis, author of one famous poem, Ion 534d
- Typhon, serpent, Phaedr. 230a
- tyrannical / tyranny: Epis. 8.352c sq., Rep. 1.338d sq.; not a constitution, Laws 4.712c; final malady of a state, Rep. 8.544c; = injustice on grand scale, Gorg. 469c sq., Rep. 1.344; kind of hunting, Soph. 222c; master-slave government, Menex. 238e; misuses power, Epis. 8.353c; opposed to rule of one best man, Statesm. 302d sq.; origin, Rep. 8.562 sq. (cf. Epis. 8.354e); = tendance by violent control, Statesm. 276e (cf. 291e); should be transformed into kingship, Epis. 8.354a sq.; wretchedest government, Rep. 9.576b sq., Statesm. 302e (cf. Epis. 7.326d, 329b);
- MAN: Rep. 9.571 sq. (cf. Epis. 7.327b, 351a sq.); life, Rep. 9.573; most miserable, ib. 9.576c; soul enslaved, ib. 9.577d sq.; treatment of parents, ib. 9.574 sq.; *see also* autocracy / autocrat
- tyrants: Epis. 8.353b; actual, more miserable than tyrannical man, Rep. 9.578c; army, ib. 8.567d sq., 568d sq.; depicted in theaters, Epis. 1.309d sq.; friendless, Rep. 8.567d sq., 9.575e sq. (cf. Epis. 1.309b, 310a, 7.331e sq., 332c, Gorg. 510b sq.); happiness, Rep. 8.566d sq., 9.576b

sq. (cf. *Epis.* 3.315b); influence on manners of citizens, *Laws* 4.711b sq.; and keeper of animals, *Theaet.* 174d; misery, *Rep.* 9.578c sq. (cf. *Laws* 2.661b sq.);

opposite of one best man, or true king, *Statesm.* 301b sq.; paradox concerning, *Gorg.* 468; has no real pleasure, *Rep.* 9.587; how far distant from pleasure, *ib.* 9.587b sq.; and poets, *ib.* 8.568a sq. (cf. *Epis.* 1.309d sq.); have no power, *Gorg.* 466d sq.; punishment, in world below, *ib.* 525d sq., *Rep.* 10.615e sq.; purges city, *ib.* 8.567b sq.; requests, have something of compulsion, *Epis.* 7.329d; rise to power, *Rep.* 8.565d sq.; sprouts from protectorate root, *ib.* 8.565d; taxes, *ib.* 8.567a, 568e; *see also* autocracy / autocrat

Tyrrenia, *Tim.* 25b (cf. *Criti.* 114c)
Tyrtaeus: *Laws* 9.858e; allud. to, *fr.* 9, 7, *Phaedr.* 269a; 'enthusiast for warfare,' *Laws* 1.629a sq. (cf. 2.667a); quoted, *fr.* 12, *ib.* 1.629a sq.

U

ἕβρις, *see* pride

ugly: and beautiful, *Hipp. maj.* 286c, 288e sq.; = inappropriate, *ib.* 290c sq.; = useless, *ib.* 295e

umber, color, *Tim.* 68c

umpires, *see* judge(s)

unbelievers, punished, *Laws* 10.907e sq., 908e sq.

unconsciousness, *see* nonsensation

understanding(s): *Epis.* 7.342c; differences, in men, *Theaet.* 170 sq.; faculty, *Rep.* 6.511d; and false opinion, *Statesm.* 278d sq.; and goodness, *Laws* 10.900d; and learning, *Euthyd.* 278a; ruler of all, *Laws* 9.875d; dist. from science, *Rep.* 7.533d sq.; and wisdom, *Laws* 12.963a sq.; *see also* knowledge; mind(s); wisdom / wise

underworld, *see* Hades; world below

undressing room, *Euthyd.* 272e, *Lysis* 206e

uneducated, u. in truth, can never adequately preside over state, *Rep.* 7.519b

unequal, and the one, *Parm.* 140b, 149d sq.

ungodliness / ungodly: caused by evil spirit, *Epis.* 7.336b; ignorant of nature of soul, *Laws* 10.892a; punished, *ib.* 10.907e sq.

unholiness, = what all gods hate, *Euthyph.* 9e

uniform(ity): no motion in the, *Tim.* 57e sq.; sign of intelligence, *Epin.* 982b sq.

unintentional, and intentional actions, *Laws* 9.878b; *see also* indeliberate; involuntary

union: of friends after death, *Phaedo* 68 (cf. *Apol.* 41); impossible among bad, *Lysis* 214d (cf. *Phaedr.* 255b, *Rep.* 1.351c sq.); injured by satiety, *Laws* 6.776a; *see also* friendship

unison, in music, *Laws* 7.812d

unity: *Parm.* 144d sq., 157e sq., 159c sq., *Phaedo* 105c; and being, *Parm.* 142e; and infinity, *Phil.* 15b sq.; in itself, *Parm.* 129c, *Rep.* 7.524d sq., *Soph.* 245a; and plurality, *Parm.* 128b, *Phaedr.* 266b, *Rep.* 7.525a; and the real, *Soph.* 245b sq.; of state, *Laws* 5.739c sq., *Rep.* 4.422e sq., 423a sq., 5.462 sq.; study, guides soul to true being, *ib.* 7.525a; *see also* affinity; agreement; one

universal(s): *Meno* 74 sq., *Soph.* 253d, *Theaet.* 185 sq.; 'u.-knowledge men,' *Lysis* 216a; and particular, *Phaedo* 100c sq., 101c sq., 104

universe: an animal, *Tim.* 69c; a body, *Phil.* 29e, *Statesm.* 269d, *Tim.* 31b sq. (cf. *Phil.* 30a); bound together by friendship and justice, *Gorg.* 508a; may be inquired into, *Laws* 7.821a; 'ordered,' *Gorg.* 508a; man and, *Laws* 10.903c sq.; motion, *Tim.* 34b; nature of, *ib.* 27c; origin, *Laws* 10.889b sq.; pattern, *Tim.* 48e sq.; revolutions, *Statesm.* 269c sq.; ruled by reason, *Phil.* 28d, 30 sq. (cf. *Laws* 1.631d, 632c, 10.896e sq., 12.963a, 966e, 967b); soul in, *Laws* 10.896e–99a, *Phil.* 30a (cf. *Tim.* 90d); has an unlimited, a limit, a cause, *Phil.* 30c; whole and parts, *Laws* 10.903b sq.; *see also* cosmos; earth; heaven(s)

unjust man: happy, *Gorg.* 470d sq., *Rep.* 1.343c sq. (cf. 3.392b); unhappy, *ib.* 9.580, 10.613b sq. (cf. *Epis.* 7.335b, *Laws* 2.661b sq.); *see also* bad; evil(s); wicked(ness); wrongdoer

unlike: *Parm.* 147c sq., 158e sq., 161a sq.; and like, *ib.* 127e, 129a sq.

unlimited: comprises what admits of more or less, *Phil.* 25 (cf. 31a); nature of, *ib.* 23c sq.; *see also* infinite

unmusicalness, *Hipp. min.* 374c

unseemliness, and rightness, discordant, Laws 9.860a
unwritten laws, *see* custom; law(s); tradition(s)
up, and down, Rep. 9.584d sq.
ὑπόθεσις, *see* assumptions; hypotheses / hypothesis / hypothetical
uprightness, absolute, Phaedo 65d, 75d
Urania, Muse of heaven: second eldest of Muses, Phaedr. 259d; mother of heavenly Love, Symp. 187d
Uranus: meaning of name, Crat. 396b sq.; gelded by Cronus, Euthyph. 6a (cf. 8b, Rep. 2.377e); moves heavenly bodies, Epin. 978d; gives us understanding, ib. 977b (cf. 978d sq.); a name for sky god, ib. 977b
usage, in language, Crat. 384d
useful: = beautiful, Hipp. maj. 295c sq.; not beautiful, ib. 296d (cf. 297c)
useless: = ugly, Hipp. maj. 295e; unloved, in so far as they are, Lysis 210c
user, better judge than maker, Crat. 390, Phaedr. 274e, Rep. 10.601c sq.
usury, generally forbidden, Laws 5.742c, 11.921d (cf. Rep. 8.556b)
utensils, beautiful u., Hipp. maj. 295d

V

vacuum, Tim. 60c, 80c
valetudinarianism, Rep. 3.406b sq., 4.425e sq.
valor: prizes for, Laws 12.943c, Rep. 5.468b sq.; superior to number and riches in battle, Menex. 240d; fourth in scale of virtue, Laws 1.630c, 631d, 2.667a; a part of virtue, ib. 1.631d sq.; *see also* bravery; courage(ous)
valuation, of property, Laws 12.955d sq.
vapor, Tim. 49c
vegetarians, Laws 6.782c
veins: Tim. 77d sq.; in tongue, ib. 77d sq.
vendor, and broker, Laws 12.954a
vengeance: Laws 5.728c; not proper motive for punishment, Protag. 324b; *see also* retribution
ventriloquism, Soph. 252c
verbal: discussions, Euthyd. 275d sq., 283e sq., 293 sq.; fallacy, 'rightness unseemly,' Laws 9.860a; quibbles, Rep. 1.340 (cf. Protag. 341); distinctions: 'being' and 'becoming,' Protag. 344; 'having' and 'possess-

ing,' Theaet. 197b sq.; 'learning' and 'understanding,' Euthyd. 278a; 'making' and 'doing,' Charm. 163; 'willing' and 'wishing,' Gorg. 467 sq.; *see also* names, distinctions of; Sophist(s)
verbs, Epis. 7.342b, 343b, Soph. 261e sq.
verjuice, *see* juices, vegetable
vessel, receiving, *see* receptacle; recipient
vice: disease of soul, Rep. 4.444e, 10.609b sq., Soph. 228b (cf. Laws 10.906a, Statesm. 296b sq.); euphemisms for, Rep. 8.560e sq.; undoing of men, Laws 10.906b sq. (cf. Rep. 1.351d sq.); = virtue misplaced, Statesm. 307b sq.; inferior to virtue in pleasure, Laws 5.732e sq.; *see also* evil(s); injustice
victories / victory: in battle, no proof of worth of institutions, Laws 1.638a sq.; —, often suicidal, ib. 1.641c; in civic life, prize of obedience, ib. 4.715c, 5.729d (cf. 8.840b, 845d); two things give, ib. 1.647b; given with heaven's grace, ib. 7.803e; Olympic, glory of, ib. 5.729d (cf. 7.807c); pleasures of, Rep. 9.586c sq.
villages, population arranged in, Laws 8.848c sq.
vine: first appearance of, Laws 6.782b; to be cultivated moderately only, ib. 2.674c
vintage, season of, Laws 8.844e
violence, laws on, Laws 10.884 sq.; *see also* rape
virtue(s): capacity to govern man, Meno 73; chief business of life, Laws 7.807c sq.; comes by divine dispensation, Meno 100a; concord of soul, Laws 2.653b; = desiring fine things and being able to acquire them, Meno 77b sq.; differences among, Protag. 330, 349b sq., 359a sq.; divided into many parts, Laches 190c sq., 198a; five, wisdom, temperance, courage, justice, and holiness, Protag. 349b (cf. 359a); four, wisdom, valor, soberness, and justice, Laws 1.631d, 12.965d, Rep. 4.427e sq., 433 (cf. Laws 3.688a, 12.963 sq.); and functions of things, Rep. 1.352e sq.;
greatest of goods, Laws 2.661b sq.; and grace, Rep. 3.401a (cf. 7.522a); may be matter of habit, ib. 7.518d, 10.619c (cf. Phaedo 82b); cannot be handed on, Protag. 319e; health,

beauty, and good condition of soul, Rep. 4.444e (cf. Laws 10.906b, Rep. 10.609b sq., Soph. 228, Statesm. 296b sq.); honor assigned to the several, Laws 3.696e; in highest honor in states with good laws, Hipp. maj. 284a; impeded by wealth, Laws 8.831c, 836a, Rep. 8.550d sq.; in individual and state, ib. 4.435 sq., 441; invisible and intangible? Soph. 247b (cf. Phaedr. 250);

and justice, Meno 73b sq., 78e sq. (cf. Rep. 1.350); and knowledge, Meno 87b, Protag. 356 sq. (cf. Hipp. maj. 284a); manly, justice, moderation, holiness of life, Protag. 325a; misplaced, = vice, Statesm. 307b sq.; nature of, Protag. 330 sq. (cf. Laches 199d sq.); numberless, Meno 72; object of legislator, Laws 3.693b sq., 6.770b sq., 8.835c sq., 12.962d sq.; is one, Protag. 349, Rep. 4.445c; one or many? Meno 71e sq., 74, Protag. 329c sq. (cf. Laws 12.963c sq., 965d sq., Statesm. 306b sq.); ordinary views of, paradoxical, Phaedo 68d; not perceived by senses, Phaedr. 250; of philosopher, Phaedo 68c sq., Rep. 6.485 sq., 487a, 490e, 491b, 494b; more pleasurable than vice, Laws 5.732e sq.; and pleasure, Rep. 3.402e sq.; dearer than pleasure or luxury, Epis. 7.327b; political, common to all men, Protag. 322c sq., 323; not private possession, but common interest, ib. 325; prize of life, Menex. 246c sq.; not promoted by excessive bodily care, Rep. 3.407b sq.;

resemblances among, Protag. 331b sq.; always same, Meno 73; accord. to Simonides, Protag. 339; social, i.e., self-control and integrity, Phaedo 82b; some possess one, but not another, Protag. 329e; place of the several, in state, Rep. 4.427e sq.; talent? Protag. 327c sq.; teachable? Meno 70 sq., 86d sq., 89c sq., Protag. 326e sq., 357e sq. (cf. Euthyd. 274e, Laws 5.730e, Protag. 319e sq., 323c sq., 361, Rep. 6.488b sq.); teachers of, all are, Protag. 327e; —, no, Meno 89d sq., 96; —, rulers to be, Laws 12.964b sq.; accord. to Theognis, ib. 1.630a sq.; true motives of, Phaedo 82–84;

and valor, Laches 190d sq., Laws 1.631d sq., 2.667a, 12.963c sq., Protag. 349 sq., 353 sq., 359 (cf. Laws 3.688a); and wisdom, Euthyd.

275a, Meno 88c sq., Phaedo 69, Rep. 3.409d sq.; —, only bases for superiority, Menex. 239a; *see also* excellence; good(ness / s); just(ice); righteousness

visible: and invisible, Phaedo 79; order, divisions of, Rep. 6.509d sq., 7.517b sq.; things, and forms, Parm. 130c sq., 135e; variable, Phaedo 79; world, and intellectual, Rep. 6.508b sq., 7.532a sq.

vision(s): Charm. 167e sq., Rep. 6.507c sq., 7.518, Theaet. 153d sq., 156b sq., Tim. 45c sq.; and dialectic, Rep. 7.532a; 'heavenly v. presented to waking sight,' Epis. 8.357c (cf. Rep. 7.533c, Soph. 266c); of soul, Rep. 7.518d, 540a; in world above, face to face with gods, Phaedo 111b; *see also* apparition; eye; sight

visit to Sicily, Plato's: first, Epis. 7.324a, 326b; second, ib. 3.316c sq., 7.327d sq., 330b, 337e; third, ib. 3.317d sq., 7.330c, 337e, 340 sq.; *see also* Plato; Sicily; Syracuse

voices, of governments, Epis. 5.321d sq.

void, Tim. 58b; *see also* vacuum

volume, Tim. 53c

voluntary: evils, punished, Protag. 323d sq.; homicide, Laws 9.866e sq.; and involuntary, Hipp. min. 373b sq.; —, in actions, Laws 9.860d sq.; *see also* intentional

vowels, Crat. 424c, Phil. 18b sq., Soph. 253a, Theaet. 203b

W

wage earner(s): art of, Rep. 1.346; necessary, ib. 2.371e (cf. Laws 5.742a)

'wagons,' reveling on, Laws 1.637b

waking, and sleeping, Theaet. 158b sq. walls, injurious, Laws 6.778e sq.

wantonness, mastery of judgment by desire, Phaedr. 238a

war: art, Rep. 2.374b, Statesm. 304e sq. (cf. Laws 11.921d, Rep. 4.422c); —, part of politics, Protag. 322b; cause of emigration, Laws 4.708b; causes, Euthyph. 7d sq., Phaedo 66c, Rep. 2.373d sq., 4.422e sq., 8.547a; chance of, ib. 5.467d (cf. Laws 1.638a sq.); and chase, Laws 1.633b, 7.823b, Soph. 222c; dance, Laws 7.796b sq., 815 sq., 12.942d; dancing and wrestling, preparation for, ib. 7.796a sq. (cf. 7.813d sq., 12.942d); not to be declared without

war (*continued*):

authority of state, *ib.* 12.955b sq.; effect on states, *ib.* 4.709a; favorite theme of Homer and other poets, *Ion* 531c; guilt, confined to few, *Rep.* 5.471a sq.; internal and external, *dist.*, *Laws* 1.628a sq.;
love of, dangerous, *Statesm.* 308a; —, in timocracies, *Rep.* 8.548a; men, women, and children to take part in, *ib.* 5.452 sq., 466e sq., 471d, 7.537a (*cf.* *Criti.* 110b, 112d, *Laws* 6.785b, 7.804e sq., 806a sq., 813e sq.); natural state of man, *Laws* 1.625e sq.; object of, peace and reconciliation, *ib.* 1.626d–28; inferior to peace, *ib.* 1.628c sq., 7.803d, 8.829a; to be practiced in time of peace, *ib.* 8.829b, 830c sq., 12.942b sq.; why not practiced, *ib.* 8.831b sq.; regulations on, *Rep.* 5.466e–71c; resource of tyrant, *ib.* 8.566e sq.; rich and poor in, *ib.* 8.556c sq.; serious, *Laws* 7.814e; ships, *Hipp. maj.* 295d; Syracuse involved in, *Epis.* 3.317a, 7.338a; not easily waged by oligarchy, *Rep.* 8.551d sq.;
civil: *Epis.* 7.336e sq.; in Athens, *Menex.* 243e; worse than external, *Laws* 1.629d; *see also* Persia / Persian(s); Trojan(s) / Troy
wardens, of wine feast, to be sober, *Laws* 2.671d; *see also* commissioners; police
warder, Socrates', *Crito* 43a, *Phaedo* 63d, 116b sq.
wares, of soul, *Soph.* 223e sq. (*cf.* *Epis.* 2.313e); *see also* merchandise
warp, and woof: *Crat.* 338b, *Statesm.* 281a, 282c sq.; in political science, *ib.* 305e sq.; rulers and subjects comp. to, *Laws* 5.734e sq.
warrior: to be ambidextrous, *Laws* 7.794d sq.; BRAVE: rewards, *ib.* 12.943c, *Rep.* 5.468b sq.; burial, *ib.* 5.468e sq.; will be paid divine honors after death, *ib.* 5.468e sq.; *see also* guardians; soldier(s)
washings, *Laws* 9.871c
watchdogs, guardians the, of state, *Rep.* 2.375 sq.
watchfulness, necessary, in state, *Laws* 6.758a, 7.807e, 808c
water: *Phaedo* 111a; cause, accord. to Anaxagoras, *ib.* 98c; compounds of, and earth, *Tim.* 60e sq.; demi-gods creatures of, *Epin.* 985b; dregs of aether, *Phaedo* 109c; element, *Epin.* 981c, *Phil.* 29a, *Soph.* 266b, *Tim.* 32b sq., 53b sq.; and fire, *Epis.*

7.342d; form of, *Tim.* 56; kinds, *ib.* 58d; nature, *ib.* 48b, 49b sq.; pollution, *Laws* 8.845d sq.; supplies, *ib.* 8.844a sq.
watercourses, in Atlantis, *Criti.* 118d sq.
waves, three, of argument, *Rep.* 5.457c, 472a, 473c
wax(en): *Tim.* 61c; block, in mind, *Theat.* 191c sq., 193b–96a, 200c; manikins (in sorcery), *Laws* 11.933a sq.
way of life, Platonic, *Epis.* 7.328 (*cf.* *Rep.* 10.600a sq.)
wayside, spirit of, *Laws* 11.914b
weak: not capable of anything great, either good or evil, *Rep.* 6.491e, 495b; laws made by, as protection vs. strong, *Gorg.* 483b sq.; by nature subject to strong, *Laws* 3.690b, 4.714e (*cf.* *Gorg.* 483c sq., 488c sq., *Rep.* 1.338d sq.)
wealth(y): advantage, in old age, *Rep.* 1.329e sq.; all-powerful in timocracies and oligarchies, *ib.* 8.548a, 551b, 562a; not to be amassed for one's children, *Laws* 5.729a; greatest blessing of, *Rep.* 1.330d sq.; not to be considered in forming marriage connection, *Laws* 6.773, 774c, *Statesm.* 310b sq.; corruption of arts, *Rep.* 4.421d sq.; best able to educate sons, *Protag.* 326c; evil led by sons of, *Laws* 3.695e; evils of, *Epis.* 3.317c sq., *Laws* 4.705b, 5.742d sq., 8.831c, 9.870a sq.; excessive, cause of faction, *ib.* 5.744d; and happiness, *ib.* 5.729a, 743a sq., 9.870a sq.; not happy, *ib.* 9.870a sq. (*cf.* *Rep.* 1.329e sq.); not unduly honored at Sparta, *Laws* 3.696a; impediment to virtue, *ib.* 5.728a, 742d sq., 8.831c, 836a, *Rep.* 550d sq.; important concern of life, *Epis.* 7.331a; influence on state, *Rep.* 4.422a (*cf.* *Laws* 4.705a sq., 5.728e sq., 744e); to be only moderately acquired, *Laws* 9.870b sq., *Rep.* 9.591e; not necessary to war, *ib.* 4.422; and oligarchic man, *ib.* 8.553; to have last place in state, *Laws* 3.697b, 5.743e, 9.870a sq. (*cf.* 7.801b); plundered in democracies, *Rep.* 8.564e sq.; to have neither sanctuary nor abode, *Laws* 7.801b; not so valuable as rectitude, *ib.* 11.913b (*cf.* *Apol.* 29d sq., 41e);
LOVE OF: cause of crime, *Laws* 9.870a sq.; prevents practice of war, *ib.* 8.831c; in timocracies and oli-

- garchies, Rep. 8.548a; *see also* class, capitalistic; opulence; property; rich(es)
- weapons: of Greeks, not to be offered as trophies in temples, Rep. 5.469e sq.; import and export of, Laws 8.847d
- weaving: Crat. 387c sq., 390b, Epin. 975c, Laws 5.734e sq.; art, Gorg. 449c, Rep. 3.401a; — in which women excel, ib. 5.455c; defined, Statesm. 283b; divisions, ib. 279b–83b; iron not required, Laws 3.679a; warp and woof, ib. 5.734e sq., Statesm. 281a, 282c sq., 309b; *see also* tailor
- web, of state, Statesm. 308e sq.
- wheels, Laws 7.823d
- weeping, *see* lamentation / laments; tears
- weighing: art, Charm. 166b; in arts, Phil. 55e; corrects illusions of sight, Rep. 10.602d
- weights, and measures, Laws 5.746d sq.
- wellborn, to rule over worse-born, Laws 3.690a, 4.714e
- wheat, and barley, best and noblest sustenance of man, Menex. 237e (cf. Rep. 3.404d)
- white(ness): Lysis 217d, Meno 74c sq., Phil. 53a sq., 58d, Theaet. 153d sq., 156d, 182b sq., Tim. 67e; colors produced by admixture of, ib. 68b sq.; lead, Lysis 217c; most proper to gods, Laws 12.956a
- whole: and the one, Parm. 148d; = that from which no part is missing, ib. 137c; AND PARTS: Ion 532c sq., Theaet. 204 sq.; and happiness of state, Laws 7.806c, Rep. 4.420b sq., 5.466a sq., 7.519e; in legislation, Laws 1.630e; in love, Rep. 5.474c sq., 475b, 6.485b; in medicine, Charm. 156e, Phaedr. 270c (cf. Laws 10.902d, 903d); in the one, Parm. 137c sq., 138e, 142d sq., 144 sq., 147b, 150a sq., 153c, 157c sq., 159d, Soph. 244d sq.; in propositions, Crat. 385c; in universe, Laws 10.903b sq., 905b, Tim. 30c; of virtue, Protag. 329d, 349 sq. (cf. Laws 1.630e, 12.965d sq.)
- whorl, the great, Rep. 10.616c sq.
- wicked(ness): admission of, madness, Protag. 323b; can discriminate better from worse, Laws 12.950b; gifts, not received by gods, ib. 10.885d, 905d sq., 908e, 12.948c (cf. 10.888c, Rep. 2.365e); just, comp. to savage, Protag. 327c sq.; miserable, Gorg. 470e sq.; punishment of, *see* world below; souls of, wander about graveyards, Phaedo 81d; thought happy, Laws 2.660e sq., 10.899e sq., 905b, Rep. 1.354, 2.364a (cf. Gorg. 470d sq.); unlike even themselves, Lysis 214c; *see also* bad(ness); evil(s); injustice; unjust
- wild animals, creation, Tim. 91e sq.
- wile, Hipp. min. 364c sq., 365b sq., 369e sq.
- will, freedom of, Laws 10.904c sq.
- 'willing,' and 'wishing,' Gorg. 467 sq.
- wills: freedom in making, restricted, Laws 11.922b–23c; regulations, ib. 11.922b–24b
- windpipe, *see* channels, air
- wine: cure for hemlock, Lysis 219e; when and by whom drunk, Laws 2.674; in education, ib. 1.647e sq.; 'fear potion,' ib. 1.647e sq.; why given to man, ib. 2.672b sq.; imparts excessive self-confidence, ib. 1.647e–49b; love of, Lysis 212d; lovers of, Rep. 5.475a; makes men think they have mind, Crat. 406c; parties, Protag. 347c sq.; —, need wardens, Laws 2.671d; Plato sends twelve jars of sweet, to children of Dionysius' household, Epis. 13.361a; prohibited to boys, Laws 2.666a; sacrament and pastime of advancing years, ib. 2.666b; use, ib. 2.666a sq.; warms soul as well as body, Tim. 60a; *see also* Dionysus; drinking
- wings, of soul, Phaedr. 246, 251, 255c
- wisdom / wise: Anaxagoras' 'mindless w.,' Hipp. maj. 283a; ancient philosophers did not charge for, ib. 282c sq.; ascribed only to a god, Phaedr. 278d (cf. Apol. 23a); most beautiful of all things, Hipp. maj. 296a; communion with invariable, Phaedo 79; conceit of, Laws 9.863c, 10.886b, Phaedr. 275b, Phil. 49a; true concord in soul, Laws 3.689d; and courage, ib. 12.963e (cf. Protag. 350, 359c sq.); criterion, ability to make money, Hipp. maj. 283b; and cunning, Hipp. min. 368e; true currency for which all things should be exchanged, Phaedo 69; lifelong desire of philosopher, ib. 67e sq.; difficulties of search for, Epin. 974c; a mere embellishment, Epis. 10.358c; after event, easy, Laws 3.691b, 692b; exists, Theaet. 166d; and friendship, Lysis 210; = good fortune, Euthyd. 279d sq.; most im-

wisdom / wise (*continued*):

portant, that which governs society, Symp. 209a; and injustice, Rep. 1.349a; in itself, Hipp. maj. 287c; and knowledge, Theaet. 145e; leads to happiness, Meno 88c; love of, Lysis 212d; to be loved and sought after, Euthyd. 282b sq.; loveliness of, Phaedr. 250; lover of, ib. 278d; —, is gentle, Rep. 2.375e sq.; —, the guardian to be, ib. 2.375e sq.; = to be your own master, Protag. 358c; and moderation, Symp. 209a; and motion, Laws 10.897c sq.;

= possession of a certain knowledge, Epin. 976c sq.; and power attract, Epis. 2.310a (cf. 6.322e sq.); most powerful element in human life, Protag. 352d; purification, Phaedo 69e; relative, Hipp. maj. 289b; only release from evil, Phaedo 107; salvation of man, Laws 10.906b; and self-conceit, Phil. 49a (cf. Laws 5.727b, 732a sq., 9.863c); of Socrates, Apol. 21a sq.; in state, Rep. 4.428 (cf. Laws 3.689c sq., 12.964b sq., 965a); found in some sort of study, Epin. 989a; which studies lead to? ib. 973b; takes palm for handsomeness, Protag. 309c; teachable? Euthyd. 282b sq.; and temperance, Protag. 332 sq.; temperance as, Charm. 165d sq., 170 sq.; = thinking truly, Theaet. 170b; akin to truth, Rep. 6.485d; unseen, Phaedr. 250d; of wily, Hipp. min. 366a;

MAN / MEN: associates of tyrant, Rep. 8.568b (cf. Epis. 2.310a); a daemon, Crat. 398c; defined, Rep. 4.442c; does not fear death, Apol. 29, 35a, Phaedo 62–69; 'go to doors of rich,' Rep. 6.489b; = the good, ib. 1.350b; life, Laws 5.733e, Rep. 9.591c sq.; only 'measure of all things,' Theaet. 183b; 'must above all be w. for himself,' Hipp. maj. 283b; and physicians and husbandmen, Theaet. 167b; accord. to Protagoras' philosophy, ib. 166d; to rule over ignorant, Laws 3.690b; the Seven, Protag. 343; dist. from Sophist, Soph. 268b sq.;

TRUE: Epin. 979c sq.; found in study of heavens, ib. 986c sq.; to know God, Theaet. 176b sq.; piety, Epin. 989 sq. (cf. 992d); possessed by astronomer, ib. 992b;

AND VIRTUE: Euthyd. 275a, Meno 74a, 88c sq.; 'chiefest constituent of

full v.,^{*} Epin. 977d; greatest v., Protag. 330a; leader of v., Laws 1.631d; makes v. possible, Phaedo 69; part of v., Protag. 329e sq.; see also intelligence; knowledgeable; philosopher(s); philosophy; rational; reason; temperance / temperate; thinking / thought; understanding(s); virtue(s)

wish, and desire, not same, Protag. 340b

witchcraft, Laws 10.909b sq., 11.933a sq., Rep. 10.602d; see also magic(ian); quacksalvers

witness(es): Laws 8.846b, 11.936e sq.; false, ib. 11.937b sq.; obstruction, ib. 12.954e sq.; see also charges, false; evidence; perjuries / perjury

wives: apt to be arrogant when possessed of property, Laws 6.774c; and children, common, Rep. 8.563a, Tim. 18c sq.; not taken, when God was shepherd, Statesm. 272a; see also community; marriage; monogamy; women

wizard(s): punished, Laws 10.909b sq., 11.933a sq.; Sophist a, Soph. 235a; Sophist-politician a, Statesm. 291c, 303c

wolf: 'w. against the fold,' Rep. 3.415d; man changed into, by eating bit of human entrails, ib. 8.565d; resembles dog, Soph. 231a; see also advocate, devil's; enmity

womb: Tim. 91c sq.; life in, painful process, Epin. 973d

women: in ancient Attica, shared military pursuits, Criti. 110b, 112d; bad educators, Laws 3.694d sq. (cf. 3.695d sq.); call men 'divine,' Meno 99d; and children, common, Laws 5.739c, Rep. 5.449c sq., 457d sq., 461e sq., 464b sq., Tim. 18c sq.; common meals for, Laws 6.781e sq.; conservative in language, Crat. 418b; contests in armor for, Laws 8.833e sq.; not to be cowardly in time of danger, ib. 7.814b; creation, Tim. 91a sq.; Cretan, cultivated, Protag. 342d; differences in tastes of, Rep. 5.456a; employments, Laws 7.805d sq., Lysis 208d sq., Rep. 5.455c; festivals, Epis. 7.349d, Laws 8.828c; given to nagging, Rep. 8.549c sq.; — secrecy and craft, Laws 6.781a; guardians, Rep. 5.456 sq., 458c sq., 466c sq., 7.540c; in gymnasiums, Laws 7.813e, 8.833c sq., Rep. 5.452, 457a sq.;

in Hellas, Laws 7.806b; to learn martial exercises, ib. 7.813e sq., 8.829b; differ in nature from men, Rep. 5.453 (cf. Laws 7.802e); inferior to men, Laws 6.781b, Rep. 5.455d, Tim. 42b; music for, Laws 7.802e; old, storytellers to children, Hipp. maj. 286a; Sarmatian, Laws 7.804e sq., 806b; in Sparta, ib. 1.637c, 6.780e, 7.806a sq., Protag. 342d; supervisors of marriage, Laws 7.794b, 11.930a sq., 932b; — procreation, ib. 6.784; in Thrace, ib. 7.805d; to be trained like men, ib. 7.804e sq., 8.829e, Rep. 5.451d sq., 466c sq.; in war, Laws 6.785b, 7.805a, 806a sq., 813e sq., Rep. 5.453 sq., 466e sq., 471d; *see also* bachelors; community; girls; females wonder, philosophy begins in, Theaet. 155d (cf. Rep. 5.475c sq.)
 wooden / woods: firing of, Laws 8.843e; objects, offered to gods, ib. 12.956a; *see also* timber
 woof, Statesm. 309b; *see also* warp
 woolworking, Statesm. 282
 words: abstract and concrete, Phaedr. 263a sq.; foreign, Crat. 421d; living, superior to written, Phaedr. 276, 278a sq.; without music, Laws 2.669d (cf. Gorg. 502c sq.); noble, 'memorial and crown of noble actions,' Menex. 236e; rhetoric concerned with, Gorg. 449d sq.; and seeds, Phaedr. 276b sq.; written, only remind one who already knows, ib. 275; 'the w. written in our souls,' Phil. 39a; *see also* names
 work: enemy of lust, Laws 8.841a; honorable, Charm. 163b sq.
 world: above, Phaedo 109d sq.; creation, Tim. 28 sq.; fairest of creations, ib. 29a; figure of, ib. 33b; free from old age and disease, ib. 33a; of generation, ib. 29e, 37b; a god, ib. 34a sq.; its judgment, not to be despised, Laws 12.950b; more than one? Tim. 55c sq. (cf. 31a sq.); motion, Statesm. 269c sq., Tim. 36c sq.; patterns, ib. 28c sq.; sensible w., ib. 37b; soul, Laws 10.896e–99a, Phil. 30a sq., Tim. 30b sq., 34b sq. (cf. 41d, god); vision of w. process, teaches fear of God and true nature of number, Epin. 977e;
 BELOW: pleasure of discourse in, Apol. 41, Rep. 6.498d; not to be reviled, ib. 3.386b sq. (cf. Crat. 403, Laws 5.727d, 8.828d); seems very near to aged, Rep. 1.330d sq.; tales

of, ib. 1.330d sq.; union of lovers in, Symp. 192e; judgment of wicked in, Rep. 2.366a; punishment of wicked, Gorg. 523b, 525, Laws 9.870e, 881a, 10.904d sq., 12.959b sq., Phaedo 108b, 114, Phaedr. 249a, Rep. 2.363d sq., 10.614d sq., Theaet. 177a; *see also* Hades; multitude; tact, social
 worship, *see* religion
 worsted, capillarity in, Symp. 175d
 wounding / wounds: laws on, Laws 9.876e–82; question of fact, ib. 9.875e; voluntary and involuntary, ib. 9.874e sq.
 woven work, offered to gods, Laws 12.956a
 wrath, of dead, Hipp. maj. 282a
 wreath, Plato refused to wear, at death of nieces, Epis. 13.361d
 wrestling: Hipp. maj. 295c, Hipp. min. 374a, Laws 7.795b, e sq., 814d, Meno 94c, Theaet. 162b (cf. Euthyd. 277d); Protagoras wrote on, Soph. 232e; rules, Laws 8.833e; schools in Sparta, Theaet. 162b, 169b; *see also* boxers / boxing; pancratorium
 writers / writing: dangers of, Epis. 7.341b sq., 344c sq.; good and bad, Phaedr. 258d, 259e sq.; inferior to living discourse, ib. 278a; injurious to memory, ib. 275a; invented by Theuth, ib. 274d sq.; masters, Charm. 159c, 160a, Protag. 326c sq.; does not merit serious atten^{on}, Phaedr. 277e; needs dialectic, ib. 276e sq.; will not publish their serious concerns, Epis. 7.344c; true purpose of, Phaedr. 276d; taught in schools, Laws 7.809e sq., Protag. 326c sq. (cf. Charm. 160a); the true, is in souls, Phaedr. 276c sq.; works, cannot answer questions, ib. 275 (cf. Protag. 329a)
 wrong: and damage, Laws 9.861e sq.; defined, ib. 9.863e sq.; involuntary, ib. 9.860d; reparable and irreparable, ib. 5.731c sq.; and right, ib. 2.663e; worse to do, than to suffer, Epis. 7.335a, Gorg. 469 sq., 475b sq., 489a sq., 508d sq., 522c sq. (cf. Epis. 7.351c); *see also* injustice
 wrongdoer: not deliberately so, Laws 5.731c; pitiable, ib. 5.731a

X

Xanthias, famous wrestler, Meno 94c
 Xanthippe, wife of Socrates, Phaedo 60a (cf. 116a sq.)

Xanthippus, father of Pericles, Menex. 235e

— son of Pericles: Protag. 315a; inferior to father, Meno 94b, Protag. 320a, 328c; still young, ib. 328d

Xanthus, river, Crat. 391e

xenelasia: Protag. 342b sq. (cf. Laws 12.953e); ill-sounding policy, Laws 12.950b

Xenophanes, of Colophon, founder of Eleatic philosophy, Soph. 242d

Xerxes: received pampering education of prince of the blood, Laws 3.695d sq.; invaded Greece, Gorg. 483d; perhaps author of 'Justice is rendering benefits and harms to friends and enemies,' Rep. 1.336a

Y

year: Tim. 47a; the perfect, ib. 39d

yellow, Tim. 68c, 74d; *see also* auburn

young: affected in philosophy, Epis. 7.338c; how affected by common praises of injustice, Rep. 2.365; easily believe anything, Laws 2.664a sq. (cf. 2.671c); creatures, restless, ib. 2.653d sq., 664e; not to criticize laws, ib. 1.634d sq.; made fretful and peevish by spoiling, ib. 7.791d; impulsive, Epis. 7.328b (cf. 7.339e); to keep old sports and ways, Laws 7.797b sq.; men, Hippias' discourse on beautiful practices for, Hipp. maj. 286a sq.;

to obey legislator, Laws 7.823c; to be subject in state, ib. 3.690a, 4.714e, Rep. 3.412c (cf. Laws 3.680e sq.); to submit to elders, Laws 9.879c, 11.917a, Rep. 5.465a (cf. Laws 4.721d); best way of training, Laws 5.729b sq.; cannot understand allegory, Rep. 2.378d; vision, and old, the understanding, of state, Laws 12.964e sq.; *see also* children; education

youthful / youths: to attend burial of auditors, Laws 12.947b sq.; body, Tim. 81b; contests, Laws 8.833c; corruption, attributable to popular opinion, not Sophists, Rep. 6.492a; enthusiasm for disputation, Phil. 15d sq., Rep. 7.539b; not to hear improper stories, ib. 3.408c; regard for world, Parm. 130e; skepticism, not of long continuance, Laws 10.888c (cf. Rep. 7.539c, Soph. 234d sq.); temper, changeable, Laws 11.929c

Z

Zalmoxis, Thracian king, Charm. 156d sq., 158b (cf. 175e)

Zeno: Parm. 127e–30a, 136d sq., Soph. 216a; described, Parm. 127b; friend of Pythodorus, ib. 126b; *see also* Palamedes

Zethus: fate, Hipp. maj. 293b; in Euripides' play, Gorg. 485e, 489e, 506b

Zeus: Epis. 7.350c; meaning of name. Crat. 395e sq. (cf. 410d); son of Cronus and Rhea, Tim. 41a; shackled Cronus, Euthyph. 6a, 8b, Rep. 2.378a; lust for Hera, ib. 3.390b sq.; hurled Hephaestus from heaven, ib. 2.378d; love for Gany-mede, Phaedr. 255c; and Prometheus, Epis. 2.311b; father of Aphrodite Pandemus, Symp. 180e; alleged father of Tantalus, Crat. 395e; sons of, Laws 12.941b; made sons judges in world below, Gorg. 523e sq.; Achilles descended from, Rep. 3.391c; ancestor of Lysis, Lysis 205d;

is what he is by power of the cause, Phil. 30d; god of gods, Criti. 121b; 'most excellent and just of gods,' Euthyph. 6a; orders all things, and cares therefor, Phaedr. 246e; position in pantheon, Epin. 984d (cf. Tim. 40d sq.); procession of, in heaven, Phaedr. 246e sq.;

governance, due to Love, Symp. 197b; author of Cretan laws, Laws 1.624a sq., 632d, 2.662c; did not cause violation of truce in Trojan War, nor strife of gods, Rep. 2.379e; did not send lying dream to Agamemnon, ib. 2.383a; divided men into halves, Symp. 190c sq.; keeper of political wisdom, Protag. 321d (cf. 329c); not to be described as lamenting for Achilles and Sarpedon, Rep. 3.388c sq.; sender of seasons, Protag. 321a; clan god of Ionians, Euthyd. 302d sq.; family, unknown among Ionians, ib. 302c sq.; god of boundaries, clanship, strangers, Laws 8.843a (cf. 9.879e, 881d); Lycaean, Rep. 8.565d; 'national defender,' Laws 11.921c; savior, Charm. 167b, Epis. 7.334d, 340a, Phil. 66d, Rep. 9.583b; Xenios, Epis. 7.329b, Laws 5.730a (cf. 12.953e, 965e);

chapel in Crete, ib. 1.625b; *fines* sacred to, ib. 6.774d; followers,

Phaedr. 252c sq.; oath by, Laws 11.936e; ambassadors and envoys sacred to, ib. 12.941a; planet sacred to, Epin. 987c; temple of Olympian, at Athens, Phaedr. 227b; temples, Laws 5.745b, 8.848d, 12.950e, Phaedr. 275b; award of, = equality,

Laws 6.757b; tale of love for Gany-
mede invented by Cretans, ib.
1.636d
Zeuxippus, of Heraclea, painter, Pro-
tag. 318b sq.
Zeuxis, painter, Gorg. 453c sq.